



LIBRARY  
OF THE  
Theological Seminary,  
PRINCETON, N. J.

Case, 500 Division.....  
Shelf, 1263 Section.....  
Book, No,.....

A DONATION

FROM

Rev. R. K. Rodgers D. D.

Received

Nov. 1874.

David N. Rodgers 18..0

In: Rodgers



A  
**DISCOURSE**

Concerning the  
*Gift of Prayer :*

S H E W I N G

What it is, wherein it Consists, and how  
far it is Attainable by Industry.

W I T H

Divers Useful and Proper Directions to  
that purpose, both in respect of Matter, Method,  
and Expression.

---

By *JOHN WILKINS*, D. D.  
late Lord Bishop of *CHESTER*.

---

Whereunto is added,

**ECCLESIASTES :**

O R, A

**DISCOURSE**

Concerning the

*Gift of Preaching,*

By the same **AUTHOR**.

---

The Ninth Edition, corrected and much enlarg'd.

---

L O N D O N

Printed, and sold by *J. & B. Smith* at the *Bell*  
in *Little-Britain*, and *H. Ford* at the *Angel* in the  
*Poultry*. 1718.

DISCOURS

DE LA

PROFANE

SCIENCE

DE LA

SCIENCE

DE LA

SCIENCE

DE LA

PRINCETON

THEOLOGICAL

SEMINARY.

TO THE

# READER.

**I**T may justly seem a Wonder, that among the vast Multitude of Books, wherewith the World doth abound, there should be so little written of this Subject here insisted upon, being of such great Consequence, and general Concernment.

There is scarce any kind of Skill or Ability, which may be Taught and Learnt, but it hath been reduced to an Art, and laid down according to some Rules and Method, for the more facil and full comprehension of it.

How copious are the Treatises concerning Human Oratory? And divers have written particularly of the Gift of Preaching, besides the many Examples of it in Homilies or Sermons. And so likewise for the Models or Patterns of Devotion, which are very numerous, almost in all Languages. But for the Gift of Prayer, or the Rules whereby a

---

To the READER.

---

Man may be directed to an ability of expressing or pouring out his Soul in this Duty ; there is (for ought I can find) but little written of it in any Language, though it be of such general use for all Kinds and Professions of Men ; and though the Gift be as much better than the Pattern as the Receipt is better than the Medicine,

I am very sensible, that the performance of this Duty in a Spiritual Manner, is from Infusion from above, and does not fall under the Rules of Art ; but yet there are some special advantages in the performance of it, both for the furnishing of the Judgment, and the exciting of the Affections ; which a Man may be supplied with by Study and Premeditation ; and the enquiry after these, is the proper Subject of this Discourse.

Every one will be ready to acknowledge it for an excellent Ability, when a Man can readily suit his Desires unto several Emergencies, and upon any occasion pray without Book ; but many look upon it as being extream difficult, and not for an ordinary Person to attain. That which is here endeavoured, is to make it plain and facil.

There

---

To the R E A D E R.

---

*There are three special hindrances which do indispose Men for this service ; want of Matter and Order, and Words, for the supply of which, here is proposed a copious Field of Matter, a regular Frame for Method, and Scripture phrase for Expression, which no Man need be ashamed to imitate or borrow.*

*The Knowledge and Consideration of these Things, must needs be very useful for all callings of Men, (every one being concerned to perform the Duty, and consequently to labour after the Gift,) Especially for such whose business it is, after a more peculiar manner to give themselves unto Prayer, and the Ministry of the Word. And amongst these, chiefly for such younger, unexperienced Men who have not their Senses exercised to discern what is proper and fitting ; and therefore when they are put upon this Service, may be apt by their ignorance in this kind, to prostitute the Solemnity of this Duty.*

*This Discourse was at first intended only for private Use and Direction ; it was for the substance of it drawn up divers Years since, as it is now represented, before I knew so much as any one Author who had formerly attempted*

---

To the R E A D E R.

---

*this Subject : Since that, I have met with, and perused the profitable Labours of some others in this kind, \* M. Elnath. Parre, † Mr. Clark, \* Scultetus : I have likewise consulted such other Treatises as did seem most nearly to border upon it : Not neglecting the Discourses of those who are stiled Magistri rerum Spiritualium, concerning the Rules they prescribe for Mental Prayer.*

\* Abba Father.  
† Holy Innocent.  
\* De Preca-tione. *Guil. Parisiensis* de Rhetorica divina. *Wesslingus Groningensis* de Oratione. *Alfonsus Rodericus* Exercit. Perfectionis. *Tract. de Oratione.*

*I have formerly Published some other Preparations of a like nature, upon another Subject, by which I am encouraged unto some hope that this likewise may be acceptable.*

A D I S-



How it *must* be performed as a *Duty*; and how it *may* be attained as a *Gift*.

I am at this time to discourse of it only in this latter. The *Gift* of Prayer may be thus described.

It is such a readiness and faculty, proceeding from the Spirit of God, whereby a Man is enabled upon all occasions in a fitting manner to express and to enlarge the desires of his Heart in this Duty.

Unto the attaining of this Gift in its true latitude and fulness, there are three sorts of Ingredients required.

1. Something to be *infused* by the Spirit of God, who must sanctifie and spiritualize the judgments and affections, before we can either apprehend, or desire any thing as we should.

2. Some *natural* endowments and abilities disposing us for this Gift, as readiness of Apprehension, Copiousness of Fancy, Tenderness of Affection, Confidence, and Volubility of Speech, &c. which are very great advantages to this purpose, being naturally much more eminent in some than in others.

3. Something to be *acquired* or gotten by our own industry. Namely, such a particular and distinct apprehension both of our Sins and Wants, and the Mercies bestowed upon us, that we may be able to express the thoughts and dispositions of our Minds concerning them, in such a decent form as may excite both in our selves and others, suitable affections.

The first of these is by some stiled the *Spirit* of Prayer; the two latter the *Gift* of Prayer: the two first of these do not fall under the Rules of Art, being not to be taught or learnt; and therefore to these, our endeavours cannot of themselves contribute; the one being a special Grace, the other a common Gift of the Spirit, grounded upon innate propensity of temper or constitution: And so 'tis the third chiefly that concerns our present enquiry.

Each

Each of these may be separated from one another. There may be true *Grace* in the Heart, where there is but a very small measure either of this *natural* or *acquired* ability. And on the other side, Man may have the *Gift* of Prayer, who Pf. 68. 18. has not the *Spirit* of Prayer; that is, there may be a great degree of these common Gifts in such as are altogether estranged from the Life of Grace. 'Tis probable, that *Judas* was eminent for these, and therefore was chosen an Apostle; and so those others who at the last Day shall plead for themselves, *Lord, have we not preached in thy Name, and cast out Devils?* Mat. 7. 22. &c. They did all this *in his Name*; that is, they were by him both outwardly *called* and *gifted* for these services.

Such as have only the second of these, may sometimes exceed those that have the third; whence it comes to pass, that Men of very ordinary parts, in respect of any *acquired* abilities, may be more ready and copious in this service, than those who in respect of other knowledge, are much beyond them.

But then only is this Gift compleat, when there is a joint concurrence of all these three ingredients, when the Heart is sanctified, and the natural abilities improved by industry.

That is a very apposite Text to this purpose, and doth treat particularly concerning this Subject *Prayer*, under the notion of a Gift, *Rom. 8. 26. The Spirit helpeth our infirmities; for we know not what we should pray for as we ought; but the Spirit it self maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.*

The chief scope of that place may be comprised in these three Propositions.

1. That of our selves we are very ignorant and impotent in this business of Prayer, having many infirmities, not knowing what to pray for as we ought. Not but that a meer natural Man, upon the Sense of any present want or danger, may apply himself unto  
this

this duty for remedy (as the Mariners in *Jonab*) this being a common instinct of nature. But to perform it acceptably, either for the matter, what we should pray for; or the manner, as we ought; this is a business of much greater difficulty, because it is required to be according to the will of God, ver. 27. And

1 Cor. 2. 14. the natural Man understands not the things  
Tit. 1. 16. of God, neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. But is disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate  $\alpha\delta\delta\omicron\mu\epsilon\theta\iota$ , void of Judgment, being alienated from the life of God, through the blindness that is in him.

There is naturally in every Man both an impotency of Judgment, an enmity and averfness of desire towards all holy Duties in general, and particular to this of Prayer: *We cannot order our speech to God by reason of darkness, faith, Elibu*; and therefore the Disciples upon their first conversion, being sensible of their own disability in this kind, they made their Addresses to our Saviour, that he might teach them how to pray.

2. The Spirit of God must be our Guide and Assistance in this Duty: He must help our infirmities, and make intercession for us. Not that the Holy Ghost is our Mediator of Intercession, that is properly the Office of the Son, who is therefore stiled

1 Joh. 2. 1. our advocate. There is one Mediator between  
1 Tim. 2. 5. twixt GOD and Man, the Man Christ Jesus. 'Tis he only that in respect of

his Merits and Sufferings, does make intercession for us, Rom. 8. 34. But now, because the Spirit of God does excite our Hearts to Prayer, and infuse into us holy desires, stirring us up, and instructing us in this Duty; therefore is he said to intercede for us. So Gal. 4. 6. there the Spirit is said to cry *Abba Father*:  
God

God hath sent the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying *Abba Father*; and yet, *vers.* Rom. 8.

15. of that fore-cited place, 'tis said, *We have received the spirit of Adoption, whereby we cry Abba Father.* In which places being compared, the Spirit is said to cry *Abba Father*, because it makes us to do so: So he is said to pray for us, because it does inform and quicken us to pray for our selves.

'Tis one of his peculiar Titles, to be stiled the *Spirit of Supplication*, because Zac. 12. 10. of that special influence which he hath in the bestowing of this Gift. He must *open our lips, before our mouths can shew forth his praise.* Pl. 51. 15.

Not that the other Persons of the Trinity are excluded from a joint concurrence in this work: *Opera Trinitatis ad extra sunt indivisa*; All the actions of the blessed Trinity (excepting only those that are of intrinsecal relation) being the undivided works of all the Three. Dr. *Sanderson* in 1 Cor. 12. But now because our gross understandings are not able to conceive of this Trinity, without some distinction of their Offices and Operations in reference to us; therefore does the Scripture condescend so far to our capacities, as to speak of these common works by way of *Appropriation*. Thus *Power* and *Creation* is commonly ascribed to the *Father*; *Wisdom* and *Redemption* to the *Son*, *Goodness* and all habitual *Graces* or *Gifts*, to the *Holy Ghost*.

These general Operations of the Spirit are usually distinguished into two sorts.

Either  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Καίρις} \\ \text{Καίρισμα.} \end{array} \right. \left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Grace.} \\ \text{Gift.} \end{array} \right.$

Or in the common expression of the Schools there is,  
1. *Gratia gratum faciens*, which refers to those Gifts of *Sanctification* that do more especially concern our  
own

own Happiness. 2. There is *gratia gratis data*, which concerns Gifts of *Edification*, whereby we are made useful to others, according to our several stations.

Of the first kind are all those spiritual Graces, Faith, Repentance, Humility, &c. infused into us in our Regeneration.

Unto the other are reducible all kind of *secondary Endowments* or Abilities whatsoever, that belong to the reasonable Soul (excepting only those

Dr. Sanderfon, *first faculties* that flow immediately à *principiis speciei*, and are in all Men alike: ) I

say, all kind of Abilities or good Habits, are reducible under this Head, Whether or no they are by extraordinary and *immediate infusion*, as were those Gifts in the Primitive Times, of Tongues, Miracles, Healing, &c. 1. Cor. 12.

Or whether they are *natural* Abilities, arising from Mens several Tempers and Dispositions; as strength of Judgment, quickness of Fancy, warmth of Affection, readiness of Speech.

Or else, whether they are *intellectual* Habits, which are acquired and perfected by Education, Industry, Experience; as when Men become skilful in any particular Art or Profession. That skill of *Bazaliel* and *Aboliab*, for those curious artificial Works of the Tabernacle, to work in Gold, and Silver, and Brass, and cutting of Stones, and carving of Wood, was from the *Spirit of God*, Exod. 35. 31. The secular Policy of *Achitophel*, the natural Wisdom of *Solomon*, the skill of the Plowman, both in sowing and threshing, does proceed from the same Spirit, from whom every good and perfect Gift does come. In brief, when Men become skilful and expert in any faculty, whether Disputing, Oratory, Preaching, Praying, &c. each of these does proceed from the *Spirit of God*, as the *principal* Author

thor of them; *dividing to every man severally as he will.* All other helps, whether from Nature or Industry, being but *secondary, subordinate* Aids, which are by him made effectual for the accomplishing of these ends. That question of the Apostle being fitly applicable unto all preheminiencies of this kind, *Who made thee to differ from another? And what hast thou that thou hast not received?* 1 Cor. 4. 7.

So then, All kind of good Habits or Abilities, and particularly this Gift of Prayer, with the several Degrees or ingredients of it, are to be ascribed unto the Spirit of God, as being the chief Donor of them.

3. This Gift of the Spirit is not barely by Infusion, but by assisting our endeavours, by helping together with us, *συναντιλαμβάνεται, collaborantes adjuvat*: He helpeth together with, and over-against us, (so the Original word does properly signifie) as when another Man sets to his Shoulder, to bear a part with us in the lifting of any Burden: We must put forth our best endeavours, and then we shall not want his Assistance. The Spirit of God does ordinarily work by means; and it is an old Rule in Divinity, *Habitus infusi infunduntur per modum, acquisite*: Infused Habits are usually wrought in us after the same manner as *acquired*; that is, gradually, and not without humane endeavour and co-operation.

In the Primitive Times indeed, when the Church was in its *Infancy*, then the Teat was put into their Mouths, they were extraordinarily inspired with these Gifts by immediate Infusions, without the usual means of Study and Labour; but that *Manna* was only for the *Wilderness*, when other common ways could not be made use of; whereas, when the Church is grown up to the estate of *Manhood*, and is *possessed of the Land*, God does now expect that we should plow and sow, and eat the Fruit of the Earth in the sweat of our brows; that we should

should serve his Providence, and depend upon him only in the use of means; and as *Children* do not learn to speak distinctly, but after many trials; so neither can a *Christian* be able (as he should) to cry *Abba Father*, till he has bestowed some time and experience in the learning of it.

## C H A P. II.

*Two Extrems that make men defective in this Gift :  
Confining themselves wholly to Set-forms : De-  
pending wholly upon sudden Suggestions.*

**F**ROM what hath been already said, 'tis easie to infer, That there are two extrems which usually hinder men from a Proficiency in this Gift.

1. When they so confine themselves to the help of Books and particular Set-forms, as not to aim at, or attempt after any further improvement of their own Knowledge and Abilities in this kind.

2. When men depend altogether upon sudden suggestions, as if it were a quenching, or confinement of the Spirit, to be furnished beforehand with Matter or Expressions for this Service.

Unto those that err in the first kind, I would suggest these considerations :

First, by way of concession : As for those weaker Christians and new Converts, who have not their hearts enlarged with an ability to express their own wants and desires, 'tis both lawful and convenient for such to help themselves, not only in their *Families*, but even in their *secret* Performances of this Duty, by the use

use of some good Book, or prescribed Form, until by farther endeavour and experience they may attain unto some Measure of this Gift.

Such Persons may perhaps find oftentimes their own case and condition more pithily and affectionately set down in a Prayer penn'd by another, than they are able to express it themselves. And if the use of such a Form do prove a means to warm their Affections, and inkindle their Graces; certainly then it cannot be justly stiled a quenching of the Spirit. 'Tis not *essential* unto the nature of Prayer, that it be either read, or rehearsed by memory, or by immediate and sudden suggestion, (these things being such *circumstantial* adjuncts, as have not any absolute intrinsecal necessity or unlawfulness) but rather that it be delivered with understanding and futable Affections, with Humility and Confidence, and an inward Sense of our Conditions. Nor is there any great difference (as they are considered in themselves) betwixt repeating by memory, and reading out of a *Book*, the memory being but a kind of invisible Book for the Register of our Thoughts: tho' in this case it should be specially remembred, that in the use of such prescript Forms, to which a Man hath been accustomed, he ought to be narrowly watchful over his own heart, for fear of that lip-service and formality, which in such cases we are more especially expos'd unto. This I thought good to premise for the removal of prejudice on the one hand.

But now in the second place, for any one so to sit down and satisfie himself with this Book prayer, or some prescript Form, as to go no farther, this were still to remain in his Infancy, and not to grow up in his new nature: This would be, as if a Man who had *once* need of crutches, should always afterwards make use of them, and so necessitate himself to a continual impotence. 'Tis the duty of every Christian to  
grow

grow and encrease in all the parts of Christianity, as well *Gifts* as *Graces*; to exercise and improve every holy Gift, and not to stifle any of those abilities wherewith God hath endowed them: Now how can a Man be said to live sutable unto these Rules, who does not put forth himself in some attempts and endeavours of this kind? And then besides, How can such a Man sute his desires unto several emergencis? What one says of *counsel* to be had from Books, may be fitly applied to this *Prayer* by Book; that 'tis commonly of it self, something flat and dead, floating for the most part too much in *generalities*, and not *particular* enough for each several occasion. There is not that life and vigour in it, to engage the Affections, as when it proceeds immediately from the Soul it self, and is the natural expression of those particulars, whereof we are most sensible.

And if it be a fault not to strive and labour after this Gift, much more is it to jeer and despise it by the name of *ex tempore Prayer*, and praying *by the Spirit*; which expressions (as they are frequently used by some men by way of reproach) are for the most part a sign of a prophane heart, and such as are altogether strangers from the power and comfort of this duty.

Whereas 'tis commonly objected by some, That they cannot so well joyn in an unknown Form with which they are not beforehand acquainted. I answer, That's an inconsiderable objection, and does oppose all kind of Forms that are not publickly prescribed. As a Man may in his *judgment* assent unto any divine *truth* delivered in a *Sermon*, which he never heard before, so may he join in his *affections* unto any holy *desire* in a *Prayer*, which he never heard before. If he who is the mouth of the rest, shall through imprudence deliver that which we cannot approve of, God does not look upon it as our *Prayer*, if our desires do not say *Amen* to it.

If it be again objected, That this Ability of Praying without book, may perhaps be fit for Ministers, and such as are of more eminent Learning and Knowledge, but it is not to be expected from others.

I answer, 'Tis true, such persons are more especially concerned in this *Gift*, and 'tis the greater fault and shame for them to be without it; but yet *others* are not exempted from labouring after it, no more than they are from the occasions or need of it, or performing the *Duty*. And as for the pretended difficulty of it, I shall in this Discourse make it evident, that if it be but *seriously* attempted (as all religious businesses ought to be) 'tis easie to be attained by any one that has but common capacity.

Unto those that are in the other extream, depending altogether upon sudden infusion, and neglecting to prepare themselves for this service by study and premeditation, unto such I would propose these considerations.

1. By way of concession. 'Tis true, a Man ought not to tie himself so precisely to any particular form of words (though of his own composing, and fitted to his condition) but that he may either add or alter, according as any emergent occasion, or some new affection suggested shall require. Sometimes perhaps he shall feel his heart more warm, his desires more vigorous, and his expressions more copious and ready. And in this case he should not suffer himself to be straitned or confined within any old Form, but may expatiate more freely, according as he finds his inward enlargements.

But then in the second place, this does not hinder, but that *generally* 'tis both lawful and necessary to prepare our selves, as for this Gift in *general*, so for every particular act of it, by premeditating (if we have leisure for it) both Matter, and Order, and Words. For though it be a Gift of the Spirit, yet 'tis

not to be expected that it should suddenly be infused into us without any precedent endeavours of our own; no more than the Gift of Preaching, for which the ablest Ministers are bound to prepare themselves with diligence and study; there being not any ground for a Man to expect more immediate supplies from above, in the duty of Prayer, than in that of Preaching.

But here it should be considered, that there is in this business of preparation, a great difference to

be allowed for, in respect of } Persons.  
 } Times.

1. There is a vast distance betwixt the abilities of several *Persons*, even those that have been practised and experienc'd in this kind; some being naturally of a warmer temper, more easie affections, and ready expression; others more cold and slow in each of these. Now the same study and strictness in the preparation of Matter and Words, is not alike required from each of these. The proportion of Gifts which any Man hath received, is the measure of his work and duty: To whom much is given, of him much will be required, in respect of *preheminnence* and *ability*: And *when the Iron is blunt, a man must put to the more strength*, in respect of *care* and *diligence*; one of these ought to be the more *able* and *eminent*, the other ought to be the more *studious*.

The measure of one Man's Gifts is not a rule for another Man to work by, or to be censured by. And therefore (by the way) 'tis a great mistake in those who are apt to judge one Man, as coming short in his *Duty*, because he hath not the same eminency of *Gifts* with another; though such an one perhaps can, with fitting proper Expressions, enlarge himself in this Duty upon any sudden occasion, yet he should not

con-

condemn another that cannot. Our *abilities* are not rules for *other mens actions*: God accepteth according to what a man hath, and not according to what a man hath not. 2 Cor. 8. 12. In respect of *Duty*, we should labour to emulate the best; but in matter of *Gifts*, as we must not neglect the means of improving them, so we must be content with our Portion, though we come behind others.

'Tis true, if our Affections could always lead our Prayers, then the Expression would be more facil, and the premeditation might be the less. But because there will be sometime a necessity that our Affections should follow, and be stirred up by our Expressions, which is especially to be aimed at when we pray in publick, (in reference to those that joyn with us) and will very often fall out likewise in our secret Devotions; therefore 'tis requisite that a Man should be always furnished with such premeditated Forms, as may be most effectual to this end; namely, to excite the affections.

And to this purpose, if those heads which will be always pertinent, and of continual necessity, were comprehended in some set Form, studied with care and diligence, they might perhaps be more serviceable for the stirring up of our Faith and Affections, than they could otherwise be, if they did proceed only from our own sudden conceptions.

2. We should likewise distinguish betwixt the several times and occasions of performing this duty, when we are call'd to it, either *publickly* with others, or *secretly* betwixt God and our own Souls. Now there is not the same degree of premeditation and study required for each of these. A Man may in secret take a greater liberty to enlarge himself in such sudden expressions, as are not in themselves perhaps so proper and significant, which yet may be suitable to the present intention, because they set forth his own immed-

diate thoughts. But now when we are to be the mouth of others, then our business must be to engage their affections that joyn with us; and therefore our expressions here should be so proper and deliberate, as may be most effectual to this end; now such kind of unpremeditated Forms as may serve well enough to set forth our own desires, will not perhaps be so proper to excite anothers.

That is certainly the fittest *form*, which does most adequately answer the chief *end* of Prayer; namely, to stir up the affections, and express the desires: Now this in our publick Devotions, where we are to joyn with others, and to make impression upon them, I say, in such cases this may generally better be done by study and premeditation, than by leaving it to sudden conceptions: Such crude notions, and confused matter, as some Men by their neglect in this kind will vent, does rather nauseate and flat the Devotion, than excite it.

And therefore upon such occasions, we should take care that our expressions be so weighty and serious, as may be suitable to the end and the solemnity of this service; and the less any man's former practice and experience hath been, by so much the greater ought his wariness and study to be at such times.

And here I cannot but observe two kinds of imprudencies, with which good men are sometimes apt to be overtaken, an affectation of *length*, and an affectation of continual *varying their phrase*, when as their inward enlargements do not perhaps fit them for either.

And by this means, they become exposed unto some empty, impertinent; unseemly expressions. They should consider, that though it be in it self very useful, and argues an excellent ability to do these things well; yet there may be too great an affectation of them. And then besides, neither is every Man, nor perhaps  
any

any Man at all times fit for them; I mention these only as right hand infirmities, upon which prophane men will be apt to take great advantages, and to confirm themselves in their prejudices, and therefore every prudent Christian should be watchful against them.

There is nothing more unsuitable to the solemnity of this duty, to that reverence which we owe unto the divine Majesty, than to bespeak him in a loose, careless, empty manner. Though God is not bettered by any thing we can give or do, all our services being to him as nothing; yet he is pleased to esteem of them by their commensuration to us, if in respect of our abilities they are the best: And with any thing below our best, we cannot expect he should be satisfied. All kind of worship should proceed from a desire and study to honour God, and therefore ought to be performed with our utmost care and abilities. Under the Law, men were bound to sacrifice unto God the best of their substance; and if Sacrifice be a type of Prayer, then also we are bound to pray unto him in the best manner and form that we can invent; and consequently in a premeditated form, when that may be most effectual to direct us in our desires, and to stir up our affections. The multiplicity of our wants, the unfaithfulness of our memories, the dulness and slowness of our apprehensions, the common extravagancies of our thoughts, will all require our best care for the remedy of them, and Premeditation may be a very proper means for this purpose.

*Job speaks of choosing out his words,*  
to reason with God. As it is amongst  
Persons and Things, so it is amongst Ex-  
pressions too, some are *choice and beauti-*  
*ful,* others *refuse and improper.* Now a Man should be  
careful to select the fittest words to express himself in  
this duty. And 'tis a very solemn caveat which the  
wise Man gives, Eccles. 5. 2. *Be not rash with thy*  
*mouth,*

mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God; for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth, Therefore let thy words be few. As if he should have said, When thou dost approach before the Divine Majesty in the Duty of Prayer, be sure that thou first ponder with thy self the greatness of that business; settle and compose thy Thoughts to the solemn Performance of it. Beware of crude, tumultuary Meditations; of idle, impertinent, wild expressions; take heed of all empty repetitions, digressions, prolixity. For God is most glorious and wise, whereas thou art a poor unworthy creature, and therefore should'st not dare to bespeak him without a great deal of fear and preparation. *Let thy words be few*; not that brevity or fewness of words is the proper excellency of Prayer; God is as little taken with that, as with the length of them, he is not wearied and tired as men are: But because those that speak little, do probably study and ponder more upon what they say.

And to this purpose 'tis said, That the wise Preacher sought out, and gave good heed to find and to set in order *acceptable words*, Eccles. 12. 10. and of such words 'tis said in the next verse, that they will prove as *goads* and *nails* fastened by the Masters of Assemblies, that is, when they are deliberate and proper, they will leave a strong and lasting impression upon the hearers.

If it be objected, that set-forms are properly helps of insufficiency, and therefore should not be used by those that have abilities of their own.

It may be answered, Though set-forms made by others, be as a crutch or *help* of our *insufficiency*, yet those which we compose our selves, are a *fruit* of our *sufficiency*; and may likewise prove a very great advantage for the more solemn performance of this Duty (especially in publick, and with others) both for the direction of our desires, and exciting of our affecti-

affections: Though a Man ought not to be so confined by any premeditated Form, as to neglect any special infusion. He should so prepare himself, as if he expected no assistance; and he should so depend upon Divine Assistance, as if he had made no preparation.

If it be objected again, That men ought to rely upon that Promise, *Dabitur illa hora*, Matth. 10. 19. *Take no thought what you shall speak, for it shall be given you in that same hour.*

I answer, 'Tis true, when God doth call men to extraordinary services, of which that Scripture speaketh, he doth accordingly fit them with extraordinary assistance. But yet when men may use the common means, 'tis there a great presumption to depend upon extraordinary help. That's a remarkable saying of the Son of Syrach, *Before thou prayest prepare thy self, and be not as one that tempts the* Eccles. 18. 23.

*Lord.* He that rusheth upon this duty, 'without using the common means of fitting himself for it, doth tempt God; for to tempt God, is to expect any thing from him, without using the ordinary helps. So our Saviour answered the Devil, when he would have perswaded him to fling himself from the Temple, when as there were stairs for descent, *Matth. 4. 7. Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.* And of this fault are those guilty, who depend so much upon immediate infusion, as to neglect all premeditation or previous study.

If any should think that that phrase of the Apostle, of *Praying with the Spirit*, doth imply a total resignation of a man's self to his immediate suggestions; that may easily appear to be a gross mistake; for in the very same place, *1 Cor. 14. 14, 15.* he speaks likewise of *Singing with the Spirit.* And I presume no man would think it fitting to rely wholly upon his bare infusions in the duty of Singing, without preparation both of *Matter* and *Words* too.

I have been the longer upon this Subject, because I would willingly remove those inconsiderate prejudices, which some of good affections may be transported with in this point; and that this holy Duty might not so often suffer in the solemnity of it, by men's presumption and negligence in this kind.

### C H A P. III.

*Arguments or Motives to excite Men unto the Labour after this Gift.*

**H**AVING thus discoursed concerning the *Nature* of this Gift, together with the two *Extreams*, which on either hand do so much hinder mens proficiency in it, I shall in the next place briefly suggest some few Arguments or Motives, to engage us upon the diligent enquiry after it.

1. From the *Excellency* of it, in comparison to those other abilities which are so much valued and sought after in the World. As for *Manual Trades*, men are content to bestow the labour of seven years in the learning of them. And so for the *liberal Arts*, you know what numerous and large Volumes are written concerning them, how much time and pains will men lay out in the study of them, counting their labours well bestow'd, if after many tedious watchings, they can attain to any kind of eminency in these Professions; And yet these things can only accommodate us with some outward conveniencies, and help us in our *conversing with men*; whereas this Gift of Prayer is of much higher, more universal efficacy, and does enable us to *converse with God*, and therefore may much better deserve our inquiry. 'Tis counted a commendable thing for men to have any special skill in Arts, that are chiefly for *recreation* and diversion of the mind: How much

much more in this Gift, which is the chief refuge and *refreshment* of the soul in all its dejections? 'Tis a desirable thing to be expert in *humane* Oratory, whereby we are able in ordinary affairs to perswade and prevail with *men*: How much more in this *divine* Oratory, which in matters of nearest and greatest concernment does give us power to prevail with *God*?

2. From the *Sutableness* and *Necessity* of it, in respect of that Religion which we profess; unto which this Gift is of such great consequence, and has such immediate relation. An ingenious Man would be ashamed to pretend unto any Art or Faculty, wherein he is grossly ignorant: So may that Man be to profess Religion, who neglects to attain this Gift. A Christian that cannot pray, is like an Orator that cannot speak, or a Traveller that cannot go; there being no other ability more necessary for us in our *particular* Callings, as we are *Artists*, than this is for our *general* Callings as we are *Christians*. Now as a Man would be loath, either to be, or to be accounted ignorant in the Mysteries of his Profession, so should it be a shame to us to be very defective or negligent in this Gift. 'Tis part of our Spiritual Armour; and for a Soldier to be without any skill in the use of his Arms, is both an unfutable and a dangerous condition.

3. From the special *Advantages* and fruits of this Gift; enabling a Man upon all occasions to relate his condition, according to the special circumstances of it; to sute his desires and expressions according to several emergencies, which in the midst of all our Dejections and tumultuous Thoughts, will be a means to induce a quietness and serenity of Mind, if a Man can but pour out his Soul, and lay open his Case before God. So that by this means he may have a continual supply of comfort upon every occasion; besides those special Raptures and Elevations of Spirit, which men that are much conversant in this duty, and inquisitive after this Gift, shall sometimes be affected with. 4. From

4. From the *Inconveniencies* that a Man shall be exposed unto by the want of it, when he is surpris'd by any sudden exigence, or lies under any great strait, wherein he cannot expect any help but from the hand of God; (as who is there that can promise himself a continual freedom from such extremities, but that they may at some time or other befall him?) I say, that in such a case if a man should not know how to relate his own condition, or to bespeak God's assistance, without having recourse to some prescribed Form, which perhaps hath no proper reference to the particular occasion; How inconvenient and prejudicial would this be? Our liberty or recourse to God in such cases, is one of the greatest privileges of a Christian; and therefore our ignorance in the due manner or proper way of this address, must needs be a great disadvantage, there being but little difference betwixt not having a Medicine, and not knowing how to apply or make use of it.

True indeed, the best men have *sometimes* found such a straitness upon their Spirits, and such unaptness for Expressions, that they have not been able to pour out their Souls in this duty, but then they have still complain'd of this, as being a great discomfort and unhappiness. So *Hezekiah*, *I did chatter as a Swallow, and mourn as a Dove; mine eyes fail with looking upwards.* And *David*, *Behold how I mourn in my prayer, and make a noise.* And therefore it must needs be a much greater unhappiness to be always in this condition, and under a continual disability of expressing our own wants and desires in this duty.

These particulars rightly consider'd, cannot but inflame our hearts unto an earnest desire of this Gift.

## C H A P. IV.

*The General Directions for the attaining of this Gift; namely, Rules and Practice. Some Particular Rules to engage the Affections in this Service. What we are to do upon any invincible indisposition or averfeness from it.*

**T**HE next thing to be discussed, is concerning the Means or Directions for the more facil attaining of this Gift: Where there are these two General things to be prescribed; namely, *Rules* and *Practice*, which are likewise necessary for all other acquired habits.

1. Without *Rules* a Man will be apt to go compass and roving in the enquiry after this Gift, not the shortest and most proper way.

2. Without frequent *Practice*, according to these *Rules*, he shall never attain this habit. 'Tis not the bare knowledge of a way, without walking in it, that will bring a Man to his journey's end. Habits are both *acquired* and *improved* by exercise. Those things that we learn *for* practice, we learn *by* practice (saith the *Philosopher*.) And that is one reason why many ignorant Men do sometimes in this Gift excel those that are much more eminent for learning and knowledge; because, though these do better understand the *Rules* and *Theory*, yet the other do practise more, and by that means attain to a greater readiness and facility in this Gift; and this likewise is the reason why in these latter times, divers Men have attained to a greater preheminance this way, than was usual heretofore; because formerly this kind of study and endeavour was less in use; Men did generally confine them-

themselves to particular forms, and did not make it their business to improve in this ability.

The *Rules* to this purpose, are chiefly of two kinds; namely, such as concern

1. The stirring up of the Affections.

2. The informing and furnishing of the Judgment.

I. 'Tis convenient that the Affections should be so engaged in this service, as that they may lead the way, and guide us, both in our *matter* and *expression*; to which purpose the most proper means will be to get a clear and distinct apprehension of our own conditions in these two respects.

1. In respect of that *necessity* that lies upon us.

In regard of that *possibility* which there is of obtaining by this means help and supply. These two arguments will be of greatest efficacy to excite the affections.

1. We must labour to work in our selves a true sense of our own *necessity*. A Malefactor that is presently to be sentenced and executed, will not need any prompter to quicken his desire of pardon. Men

that are in such a condition (saith *Pavienensis*) *Nullam habent doctorem, qui illos supplicare doceat, & precare non habent librum, quem inspicientes, accipiant inde dis-*

*certitudinem illam deprecationis*; will not need any Master to teach them how to supplicate, nor any Book out of which they might learn a set-form of Petitioning. The apprehension of their present danger, will make them both importunate and eloquent in the desire of mercy. And thus will it be in proportion with every one, as he does apprehend his own necessity, in respect of any want or danger. To which purpose, that grace of *Humility* will be of special advantage, which is always sensible of its own need and poverty;

and

and the more it does receive, by so much the more does it bemoan its own indigence.

Now, when a Man has brought his heart to this temper, it will be most proper for him to lay aside all needless artifice or affection, behaving himself in his Addresses unto God, with the same plainness and simplicity, as we use to do with Men. Let him seriously consider, 1. What sins those are, which (if he were now to die) would most affright his Conscience: Confess them in particular, aggravate and bewail them. 2. What that is, he would chuse above all other things to desire of God, if he were sure to have his wish: Pardon, Grace, Perseverance, Contentment, Heaven, Protection, &c. and let him beg each of these, urging the promise of this purpose. 3. How his condition does differ from others below him. What blessing there is that he could least spare. Others, perhaps, are wretchedly ignorant, prophane, necessitous, sick, &c. whereas he is exempted, and therefore ought to give thanks for each of these enjoyments.

And in the mention of these, he may pour out his thoughts in the most obvious expressions: As suppose after this manner, O Lord my God, I am at this present guilty of such or such a sin, which I have relapsed into, notwithstanding my conviction and promises: I desire to be humbled for it, and to renew my resolutions against it; and do earnestly beg thy mercy in pardoning of it, thy grace to strengthen me for the future. There is such a blessing I stand in great need of; 'tis not in mine own power to procure it; thou canst easily, and thou hast promised to bestow it, &c. There is such a mercy which I see other men want, and this makes their condition sad and miserable; and therefore I desire to be truly sensible of thy favour in my enjoyment of it.

Thus going over particulars in the most facil natural expressions, and if new matter does not presently  
occur

occur, a Man need not therefore break off this exercise, but may take some time to meditate and consider of his condition, to recollect some other particulars.

'Tis not necessary that he should still keep on in this duty in a continual frame of speech (I speak of our secret Closet-devotions, betwixt God and our own souls, for as for Publick Prayer wherein we are to join with others, though but in a Family, we ought there to be more close and exact in our Preparations, as being to work upon the affections of those that join with us :) But I say, in these private devotions a Man may take a greater freedom, both for his phrase and matter; he may be sometime at a stand and make a Pause: There may be many intermissions and blank Spaces, in respect of speech, wherein by meditation he may recover some new matter to continue in this duty.

Now to him that shall attempt it after this manner, it will not be very difficult to pray in private, without the help of Books, or prescribed forms. And 'tis not easie to express what a vast difference a Man may find, in respect of inward comfort and satisfaction, betwixt those Private Prayers that are thus conceived from the Affections, and those prescribed Forms which we say by rote, or read out of Books.

This will be one good way so to engage the affections unto this service, that they may go before, and lead us on in the particular subject of our Prayers, in which frequent practice will make a Man very expert; especially, if by observation he be furnished with a treasury of the most proper matter and expressions to this purpose; whereby, when his affections are dull and indisposed, he may be able to quicken them. For as the affections, when they are vigorous, will guide us unto matter and expression; so when they are heavy and dull, then premeditated matter and expression will help to excite them, these being of mutual

tual efficacy and advantage. But of this I shall have occasion to speak afterwards.

2. Besides the sense of our own *necessity*, 'tis requisite likewise, that a Man should apprehend the *possibility* of receiving help and supply by this means. A poor beggar will with much patience and diligence attend that door where he is confident of obtaining an Alms; and till a Man be thus perswaded, he can never be earnest in his desires. To this purpose that grace of *Faith* is so often required for the right performance of this duty; and for the strengthening of this, God is pleased to give us leave to argue with him, *Isa.* 1. 16, 18. He invites those that are washed and reformed to reason with him, *Come now and let us reason together, saith the Lord, &c. Rogat efficacissime qui causas rogandi reddit.* That Man doth beg most powerfully, who backs his requests with arguments. And the Scriptures do afford us frequent Examples of such humble and reverent expostulations, wherein holy Men have with many reasons pleaded their cause before God. So *Jacob*, *Gen.* 32. 11, 12. And *Moses*, *Exod.* 32. 11, 12. And *David* very frequently. Not that any of our Arguments are able to move and to alter him, in whom there is no *shadow of change*: But they may be effectual in the strengthening of our own faith and fervency, which is the proper scope and end of them.

The usual Topicks to this purpose do concern

either { God,  
Our selves.

I. The Arguments from *God's Nature and Attributes*, are reducible to some of these heads.

1. From his *Power*. So *Moses* argues with him, *O Lord God, who hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand; for what God is there in heaven, or in the earth, that can do* *Deut.* 3. 24.  
according

Pfal. 86. 8, 10. according to thy works, and according to thy might? I pray thee, &c. Thus Jeshosaphat pleads, 2 Chron. 20. 6. O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? And rulest not thou over all the Kingdoms of the Heathen? And in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

2. From his Wisdom and Providence, Job 36. 5. God is mighty in strength and wisdom. Psal. 59. 13.

Let it be known that God ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the earth. He is the only wise God, 1 Tim. 1. 17. who maketh every thing beautiful in his time,

Jer. 10. 12.

Dan. 2. 20,

21.

Eccles. 3. 11.

3. From his Justice, Psal. 5. 3, 4. My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O Lord, for thou art not a God that hast pleasure in wickedness; neither, shall evil dwell with thee. Psal. 143. 1. Hear my prayer, O Lord, give ear to my supplication, in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

4. From his Truth. Psal. 69. 13. O God, in the multitude of thy mercy bear me, in the truth of thy salvation. 2 Sam. 7. 28. And now, O Lord God, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant, therefore now let it please thee, &c.

Pfal. 86. 5.  
& 15.

5. From his Mercies. Psal. 6. 4. O save me for thy mercies sake, Psal. 25. 6. Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies, and thy loving kindnesses; for they have been ever of old. Isa. 63. 15. Look down from heaven and behold from the habitation of thy holiness, and thy glory: where is thy zeal, and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? Are they restrained?

6. From his Glory. Josh. 7. 9. What wilt thou do unto thy great Name? 2 King. 17. 19. Now therefore, O Lord our God, I beseech thee save thou us out

of

of his hands, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know, that thou art the Lord God, even thou only. Psal. 79. 10. Wherefore shall the Heathen say, where is their God? Jer. 14. 21. Do not abhor us, for thy Name sake; do not disgrace the throne of thy glory.

Verse 9.

Psal. 109. 21.

7. From his Covenant and Promise. 1 Kings 8. 25, 26. O Lord God of Israel, keep with thy Servant David my Father, that thou promisedst him, &c. And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified which thou spakest unto him, &c. Psal. 74. 20. O deliver not the soul of thy turtle unto the multitude of the wicked, forget not the congregation of the poor for ever. Have respect unto the covenant, &c. Jer. 14. 21. Remember, break not thy Covenant with us.

Neh. 9. 8.

Nu. 23. 19.

8. From his Command of calling upon him, and appointing this Ordinance as the means of our help and supply in any condition. Psal. 27. 8. Thou saidst, seek ye my face; my heart answered, Thy face Lord, will I seek, Psal 50. 15. Call upon me in the day of trouble, I will deliver thee; and thou shalt glorifie me. Psal. 86. 5. For thou Lord art good, and ready to forgive, and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

Psal. 31. 17.

2. The second sort of Arguments, from our selves, are derivable from some of these heads.

1. From our Relation to him as being his people, servants, children. Psal. 74. 1, 2. Why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture? Remember the Congregation which thou hast purchased of old, the rod of thine inheritance; which thou hast redeemed, this Mount Zion wherein thou hast dwelt. Psal. 116. 16. O Lord, truly I am thy servant, I am thy servant, and the Son of thy handmaid, thou hast loosed my bands, Psal. 143. 12. Of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them

Exod. 9. 29.

Psal. 86. 19.

Psal. 143. 12.

that afflict my soul, for I am thy servant. Isa. 63. 16. Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not; thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Redeemer. Isa. 64. 8. But now, O Lord, thou art our Father, we are the clay, and thou our Potter; we are all the work of thine hand. Be not wroth very sore, O Lord, neither remember iniquity for ever. Behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people. Jer. 14. 8, 9. O! the hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldst thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man, that turneth aside to tarry for a night? Why shouldst thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot save? yet thou, O Lord, art in the midst of us, and we are called by thy Name; leave us not.

Psal. 5. 12. 2. From our own Sincerity. Psal. 40. 25. 21. 16. Let all those that seek thee, rejoyce and 86. 2. be glad in thee; let such as love thy salvation, 44. 18. say continually, The Lord be magnified. Psal. 119. 38. Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to thy fear. Verse 94. I am thine, save me, for I have sought thy precepts. V. 159. Consider how I love thy precepts; quicken me, O Lord, according to thy loving kindness. Isa. 38. 3. Remember now, O Lord, how I have walked before thee in truth, and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight.

3. From our present Dependance upon  
2 Chron. 14. him. Psal. 7. 1. O Lord my God, in thee.  
11. do I put my trust, save me from all them  
Psal. 31. 3. that persecute me. Psal. 25. 2. O my God,  
86. 2. I trust in thee, let me not be ashamed.  
71. 5. Verse 20 Keep my soul, and deliver me;  
let me not be ashamed, for I put my trust in thee. Psal.  
57. 1. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto  
me; for my soul trusteth in thee; yea, in the shadow  
of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.

4. From the Greatness of our Need and Sufferings. *Psal.* 25. 19. Consider mine enemies, for they are many, and they hate me with a cruel hatred. *Psal.* 60. 1, 2, 3. O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thy self to us again! Thou hast made the earth to tremble, thou hast broken it, thou hast shewed thy people hard things, thou hast made us to drink the wine of Astonishment. *Psal.* 79. 8. Let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us; for we are brought very low. *Psal.* 142. 6. Attend unto my cry, for I am brought very low; deliver me from my persecutors, for they are stronger than I.

Ver. 17. 18.  
*Psal.* 6. 2, 3.  
 & 7. 6.

*Psal.* 80. 1, 2.

*Psal.* 86. 1, 14.

123. 3, 4.

*Isa.* 64. 10.  
 12,

5. From the Benefit of his hearing and granting our requests. *Psal.* 80. 18. So will not we go back from thee; quicken us, and we will call upon thy Name. *Psal.* 102. 15. So the heathen shall fear the Name of the Lord, and all the Kings of the Earth thy Glory. *Verf.* 18. This shall be written for the generations to come, and the people which shall be created, shall praise the Lord. *Psal.* 106. 47. Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy Name, and to triumph in thy praise.

*Psal.* 9. 14.

35. 18, 28.

43. 4. & 61. 8.

79. 13.

6. From our Experience and former Examples. *Judg.* 15. 18. Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant, and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised? *Psal.* 22. 4, 5. Our Fathers trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them. They cryed unto thee, and were delivered; they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. *Psal.* 27. 9. Thou hast been my help, leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

*Pf.* 71. 5, 6.

*Pf.* 80. 8, 9.

143. 5.

*Isa.* 51. 9, 10.

To these may be added, in the Business of *Imprecation*, another Topick, from the *Insolence* and *Impiety* of God's Enemies. *Exod.* 32. 12. *Wherefore should the Egyptians say, for mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth?* *Psal.* 140. 8. *Grant not, O Lord, the desires of the wicked, further not his wicked devices, lest they exalt themselves.*

From some of these Heads a Man may fetch Arguments to quicken and confirm his Faith, to perswade the Possibility of obtaining Help by this Duty. And that is another good Means of engaging the Affections upon this Service.

Sometimes indeed, the Spirit of God may raise in a Man such vigorous enlargements of heart, that he shall not need any distinct application of his thoughts to these rules; but at other times, when he is more heavy and indisposed, then ought he to be the more careful in using these means; when the wind does not blow to help us by the *sails*, we must ply the *oars* so much the harder.

But now, if notwithstanding all our Endeavours in this Kind, we do still find in our selves a Barrenness, Distraction and Averseness from this Service, (as that may be frequently our Condition) in this Case there are these two Remedies to be considered.

1. Bewail and pray against that Indisposition in particular; and though you can say nothing else, yet say this, O Lord, as this Coldness and Deadness of Heart is my *Fault*, so I desire to repent of it, and to be humble for it; but as it is thy *Will* and *Chastisement*, most justly inflicted for my former Negligence and Formality, so I desire to submit unto it, thy Will be done; but yet I will not cease to beg Pardon for it, and Power against it.

A Man does not then only pray well, when his devotions are accompanied with some especial comforts and enlargements, but then also when he is sensible of much coldness and indisposition. The right performance of this duty does not so much consist in the acts of the sensitive appetite, as in the regulating of the will. As God takes the will for the deed in sinful actions, so much more in good duties, as being more ready to reward than to punish.

What you want in the *degrees* of your duty, be careful to make up in your humility; and this will be the most proper improvement of all our failings, when we can *strengthen* our selves by our very *infirmities*. *O Neminem à Deo derelictum quando etiam vilitas ipsum seminarium est sublimitatis*, (saith one of the Ancients.)

*Wesselus Groningensis, de Orat. c. 3.*

That Man has no great reason to complain of desertion, who can by them take advantage to improve his graces, and raise himself by his very falls. Our most enlarged devotions are nothing worth without this fruit of humble and upright conversations; and with this consequent, our coldest, most restrained Prayers, may be looked upon as successful.

Thus much for the first sort of rules that concern the stirring up of our *Affections*.

## C H A P. V.

*Other Rules to furnish the Judgment, in respect of Matter, Method, Expression.*

THE second kind of *Rules* for the attaining of this Gift, are such as concern the finishing the *Judgment*, both in respect

of {  
Matter.  
Method.  
Expression.

Answerable to these three defects that men usually complain of, namely,

1. Driness or emptiness for want of *Matter*.
2. Confused, tumultuary repetitions or digressions for want of *Order*.
3. Crude, unseemly, improper phrase, for want of fitting *Expression*.

Whereas on the contrary, each of these may be remedied, if a Man be furnished with,

1. A treasury of *Matter*. This will help us in the enlarging of our affections, preventing empty and needless repetitions, making the mouth to speak from the abundance of the heart.

2. A fitting *Method* will teach us how to guide and regulate our thoughts, that they may be delivered in their true place and order, without unseemly huddling, or impertinent digressions.

3. An expertness in proper *Phrase* and *Expression* will enable a Man so to deliver his thoughts, as that they shall make reflection back upon his own heart, and have more powerful efficacy upon others.

Now for the fitting of the *judgment* in these respects, there are these directions to be observed.

1. For the supply of *matter*; a Man should be careful to keep by him some register of the most remarkable passages of his life, both in respect of God's dealing with him, and his carriage towards God; having several Catalogues, or Common-place-heads, unto which the emergencies of these divers natures may be distinctly reduced. This I conceive to be the meaning of those places that speak of *watching unto prayer and thanksgiving*; which do not only signify a diligence in respect of the *act* or *exercise* of this duty, but likewise a care of improving in the habit or gift of it: A vigilancy in observing and gathering up fit matter for our Confessions, Petitions, Thanksgivings, according as our daily occasions, and the several conditions of our lives may require: Mark your *sins* and *defects*, your *sufferings* and *wants*, your *mercies* and *enjoyments*; make a distinct register of them, that you may have them in readiness upon any special occasion.

Eph. 6. 18.

Col. 4. 2.

1 Pet. 4. 7.

'Tis usual for younger Students, to be very careful in gathering of Common-place-books, for other matters (of which notwithstanding, when they come to riper judgments, they will find but very little use.) But now of how much greater advantage would it be, if they were but diligent to collect under proper references, any such particular matter, or expressions in Prayer, wherewith at any time they find themselves to be more especially affected?

It would very much conduce to the promoting of this Gift, if men would first propose to themselves some brief *Systeme* or Logical frame (as suppose this that follows, or the like) containing distinctly the chief parts to be insisted upon in Prayer. And then use each of these, as a several head or reference by way of Common-place, to which they might reduce any more pertinent observable passage, which they

shall either hear or read. This course industriously observed, might probably in a short space raise a Man to a great ability in this kind, and would be a good means to preserve the memory of such passages, as we have at any time experimented to be more especially quickning, and efficacious upon our own hearts, which otherwise we are so apt to forget.

If any shall object, that this course will require much study and care; 'tis considerable, that no eminent gift in any kind is attained without proportionable diligence. He that would be expert in any other common ability, whether pleading, disputing, &c. must apply himself to those Arts and Exercises whereby they are to be learnt; and therefore much less should a man grudge his Pains in such a weighty business, of more than ordinary consequence.

Men that would be thought *wise* and thriving in the world, are thus observant of their temporal Estates, keeping Books of Account for their *Revenues* and *Expences*. And why should not those who would be thought truly *religious*, be as watchful and observant of their spiritual conditions?

2. For *Method*, though there may be several kinds of it, yet that is to be esteemed the best, wherein these Rules are most closely observed: Namely, 1. That it be comprehensive, and take in all the Parts. 2. That *Generals* be mentioned first, and *Particulars* after. 3. That things of the same kind and nature be put together; and this should be observed in all the parts of Prayer.

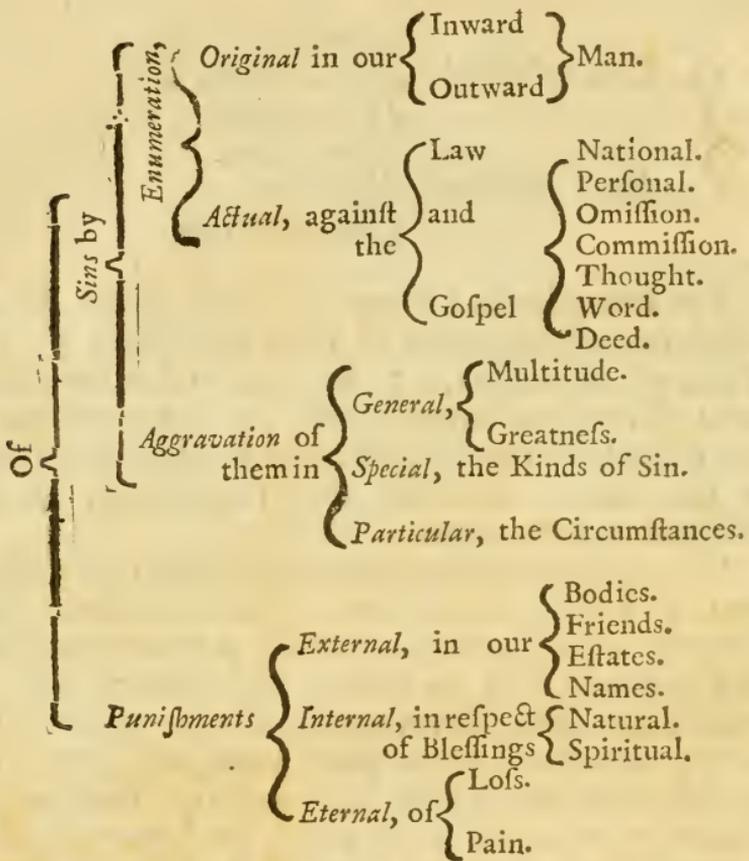
Now the parts of Prayer may be generally distinguished into these two kinds.

1. Less Principal,	}	Preface.
		Transitions.
2. More Principal,	}	Conclusion.
		Confession.
		Petition.
		Thanksgiving.

The first thing in a Form of Prayer, is the *Preface*, which does chiefly consist of these particulars. 1. The Titles of *Invocation*. 2. Some general acknowledgment of our own unworthiness. 3. An expression of our purpose and desire to make our addresses to God in this duty. 4. With the impetration of his assistance and attention.

Next unto the *Preface*, any one of the three Principal Parts of Prayer may succeed, either *Confession*, *Petition*, or *Thanksgiving*, according as several occasions shall require. But in general and common use, 'tis most convenient that *Confession* should precede the other, because it prepares for them, and may serve to stir us up unto a true sense, both of those *mercies* which we *want*, and those which we have *received*.

*Confession*, according to its proper latitude and extent, doth imply in it an acknowledgment both



Next to *Confession*, *Contrition* may succeed; but for the better connexion of these two, 'tis requisite that they be joyned together by some fitting *Transition*. The most natural and genuine matter for which, may refer to some one of these heads: Either, 1. A *Profession* of our shame and sorrow, in the consideration of our many sins, and the Punishment due unto them. 2. An *Expression* of our desire to renounce our own righteousness, to fly utterly out of our selves. 3. A *Promise* of greater care and strictness in our ways for the future. 4. A brief *Application* unto our selves; of such mercies and promises as do belong unto those that believe and repent. For

For the chief heads of *Petition*, we are directed in the *Lords Prayer*, that being given us as a Summary, or brief Model, wherein are contained the most principal and necessary materials of all our desires.

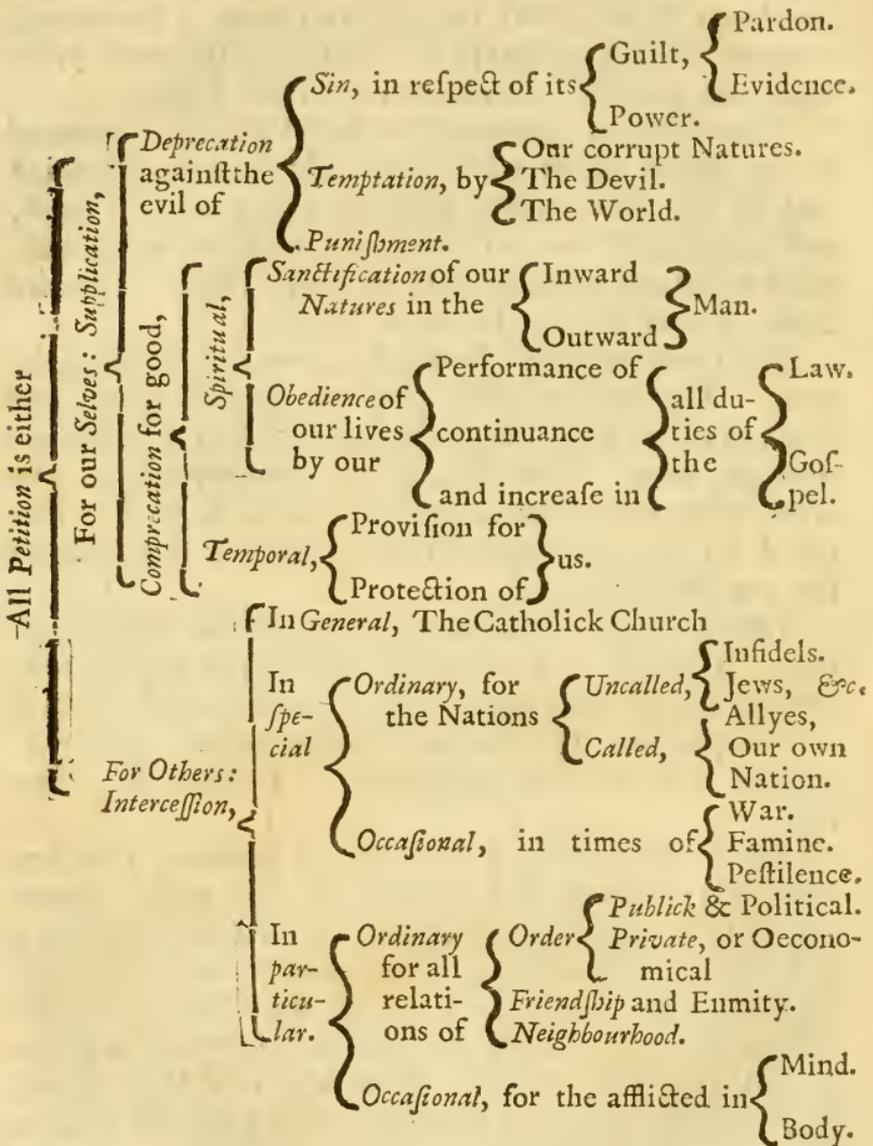
That which is accounted the first *Petition*, *Hallowed be thy Name*, doth more especially concern the chief end of all our desires, namely, the glory of God, and is there set down to teach us what we are principally to intend and aim at in all those Prayers that we make, either for our selves or others.

The three next clauses do concern the *obtaining of good*. The first of them for the *sanctifying* of our hearts and natures, into which we wish that his *Kingdom may come*. The second for the *obedience* of our lives, *Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven*. The third for the *necessities* of this present Life, *Give us this day our daily bread*.

The three last *Petitions* do concern the *removal of evil*. The first of them being against the evil of *Sin*; *Forgive us our trespasses*. The second against the evil of *Temptation*; *Lead us not into temptation*. The last against the evil of *Punishment*; *Deliver us from evil*.

All of them being in the plural number, *Our Father*, and *Give us*, and *Forgive us*, &c. which shews our duty to petition for others, as well as our selves; and then the whole Prayer is sealed up with this Argument, *For thine is the Kingdom, the Power, and the Glory, for ever, and ever, Amen*. Wherein we acknowledge, that it is He alone who is able to grant our requests; thereby teaching us to back our *Petitions* with such arguments as may serve to strengthen our belief concerning the success of them.

So that, according to this pattern, the chief materials of our desires (the order only being made more futable to the precedent method observed in our *Confession*) may be thus analysed.



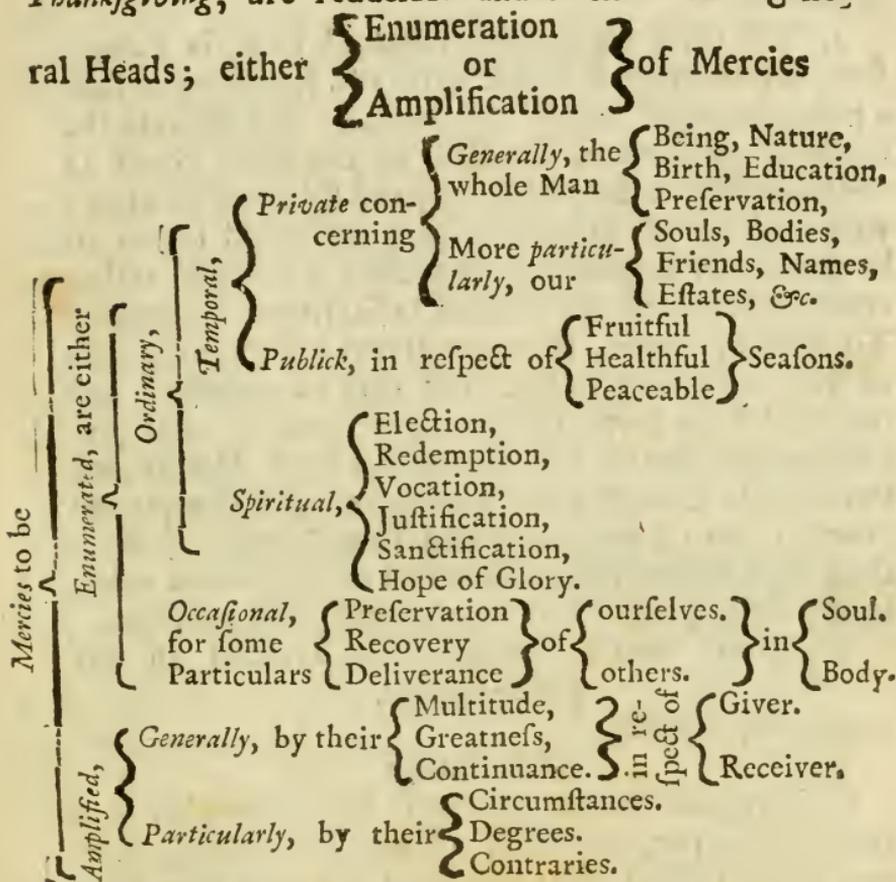
This part should be connected to the next, by some such *Transition* as may fitly serve to seal up the one, and begin the other; which may be taken either.

1. From our confidence of obtaining the things we desire, by our experience of those former mercies

we

we have already enjoyed. 2. From the danger of ingratitude, in hindring the success of our Petitions!

The chief materials to be insisted upon in our *Thanksgiving*, are reducible under these two general Heads; either



The *Conclusion* should consist of some such *Doxologies* as may help to strengthen our Faith, and leave some impression upon our affections. This may serve for a *Scheme of Method*, comprehending all the *chief parts*, according to a fitting order, for the regulating our thoughts in this duty.

If there be any that should deny the use of *Method*, and the like helps, as being human inventions, such Persons will not deserve an answer; they may as well account

account the rules of reasoning and dispute to be unlawful, reducing all to their own Enthusiasms; and so are not capable of being dealt with in any way of debate.

3. The third thing to be inquired into, is *Expression*; which will of it self naturally follow upon such a preparation of *Matter* and *Method*. But because the language of *Canaan*, the stile of the Holy Ghost is undoubtedly the fittest for holy and spiritual Services; with which, for divers reasons, we should labour to be familiarly acquainted; therefore we should rather chuse (where we may) to speak in Scripture-expression. To which purpose, there are divers instances for each of the foregoing heads, that may be observed and collected from several Books in Scripture. All *prohibitions* and *threats* will administer both *Matter* and *Phrase* unto *Confession* and *Deprecation*. All *Precepts* and *Promises* unto *Comprecation* and *Thanksgiving*. Besides that, it is easie to reduce the usual expressions of other kinds, to be proper and helpful unto this purpose.

There are two extreams to be avoided in our

Expression, Namely, { Negligence.  
Affectation.

1. *Negligence*, when men vent their thoughts in a rude, improper, unseemly Phrase; as if they had no awe upon their Spirits, and did not care how they spake.

2. *Affectation*, either of too much neatness and elegance, or else of a mystical kind of Phrase, not to be found either in Scripture, or any sober Writer, (though much in fashion amongst some men in these times) which, it may be, sounds well to vulgar ears; but being reduced into plain English, will appear to be wholly *empty*, and to signifie nothing, or else to be *full* of vain repetitions.

Each of these extreams will be apt to nauseate an intelligent hearer, and is very unsuitable to the solemnity of this duty.

There are some Rhetorical Ornaments and Varieties in the manner of Expression, which may be very proper and powerful, both for the expressing and exciting our affections, such as are these four :

1. *Exclamation* ; which serve to set forth an affectionate wonder, Psal. 31. 19. *O how great is thy goodness which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee, which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee, before the sons of men ?* Rom. 7. 24. *O wretched man that I am ! who shall, &c.*

*Expostulations* ; which are fit to express any deep dejection of mind. So Psal. 77. 8. *Will the Lord cast us off for ever ? and will he be no more intreated ? Is his mercy clean gone ?* &c. Psal. 80. 4. *O Lord God of Hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against thy people that prayeth ?* &c. Psal. 44. 24. *Wherefore bideest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction, and our oppression ?*

3. *Option* ; fit to set forth serious and earnest desires, Job. 6. 8. *O that I might have my request, and that God would grant me the thing that I long for ! that it would please him, &c.* Psal. 119. 5. *O that my ways were so directed, that I might keep thy statutes.*

4. *Ingemination* ; which argues eager and inflamed affections, Psal. 94. 1, 2. *O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth, O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self ; lift up thy self, thou Judge of the earth, &c.* Dan. 9. 19. *O Lord hear ; O Lord forgive ; O Lord bearken and do ; defer not for thine own sake, O my God.*

He that will seriously endeavour and accustom himself to deliver his thoughts in a proper, full, significant expression, and to be well acquainted with those many examples which the Scripture doth afford to this purpose, such a one may by practice and experience

rience arrive to a good ability and readiness in this kind.

## C H A P. VI.

*Concerning the most proper Materials for the Preface.*

**H**AVING in the former Chapter laid down some directions in reference to the *Order* and *Disposition of parts* to be observed in this duty: I come in the next place to treat concerning the *Amplification* of these several Parts; and to shew how the Scripture will afford various matter for the enlargement of each of them. So that any one, who will be but careful to collect any other apposite matter, or observation that he shall meet with, and amongst these to refer it under its proper head, such a one may quickly be furnished with a very copious Treasury to this purpose.

The first thing to be thought of in composing a form of Prayer, is the *Preface*. The most necessary and chief materials for a *Preface*, were formerly specified to be four.

I. The Titles of Invocation, or the Stile of Salutation, wherein we bespeak the Person whom we pray unto; who should be expressed by such divine compellations, as may excite in our hearts either some or all of those affections that are more especially required in this duty.

These Compellations may consist either of, 1. God's Names or Titles. 2. His Attributes or Properties. 3. His Promises or Threats. 4. His Works or ways: By all of which he hath been pleased after a more special manner to declare and make himself known.

In the choice of these, we should select such as may be most suitable unto that frame and temper of mind required in that kind or part of Prayer, which we have occasion to insist more largely upon.

*As the matter of fire is, so it burneth,* Eccl. 28. 10. (saith the Son of *Syrach*); so from the divers meditations of God, will arise divers affections towards him.

1. The consideration of his infinite Power, Wisdom, Holiness, Justice, Omnipresence, Majesty, &c. is apt to produce in us, Reverence, Shame, Fear, Sorrow, and the other affections of this nature, which are most suitable to the business of *Confession*.

2. The thought of his Mercy, Truth, Patience, is fit to excite Faith and Hope, and consequently is proper for the duty of *Petition*.

3. The meditation of his Bounty and Goodness, will provoke Love and Gratitude, and is therefore fit to prepare us for *Thanksgiving*.

Accordingly as our thoughts are severally fixed upon any of these, so may our affections be disposed and qualified in our Prayers unto him. To this purpose 'tis convenient that we take special notice of those Divine Titles and Attributes in Scripture, which may be most suitable to such various occasions.

I. Of the first kind are such as these,

*The King of Glory.*

Psal. 24. 7, 10.

*The Lord, the Lord of Hosts, the mighty*

Isaiah 1. 24.

*One of Israel.*

*The King of Kings, and Lord of Lords.*

Rev. 10. 16.

*Who is glorious in holiness, fearful in*

Ex. 15. 11.

*praises, doing wonders.*

*The God of the spirits of all flesh.*

Numb. 16. 21.

*Who is a consuming fire, even a jealous*

Deut. 4. 24.

*God.*

*The God of Gods, and Lord of Lords,*

Deut. 10. 17.

D

*a great*

a great God, mighty and terrible, which regardeth not persons, neither taketh rewards.

Deut. 32. 4. *Whose works are perfect, and his ways judgment; a God of truth, and without Iniquity, just and right.*

1 Sam. 4. 4. *The Lord of Hosts, who dwelleth between the Cherubims; whom the Heaven of Heavens cannot contain.*

2 King. 19. 15. *O Lord God of Israel, which dwelleth between the Cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the Kingdoms of the Earth, thou hast made Heaven and Earth.*

2 Chr. 20. 6. *Who ruleth over all the Kingdoms of the Earth; in whose hands there is power and might, so that none is able to withstand him.*

2 Chr. 23. 19. *Before whom no unclean thing should enter.*

1 Chr. 28. 9. *Who searchest all hearts, and understandest all the imaginations of the thoughts.*

1 Chr. 29. 11. *The Lord God of Israel, to whom belongeth greatness, and power, and glory, and victory, and majesty; for all that is in the Heaven and in the Earth, is thine; thine is the Kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as head above all.*

Verse 12. *Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand is to make great, and give strength unto all.*

1 Chr. 16. 27. *Glory and honour are in his presence, strength and gladness are in his place.*

Nehe. 9. 5. *Whose glorious Name is exalted above all blessing and praise.*

Verse. 6. *Thou, even thou, art Lord alone; thou hast made Heaven; the Heaven of heavens, with all their Hosts; the Earth, and all things that are therein; the Seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all, and the Host of Heaven worshippeth thee.*

*The great, and mighty, and terrible God,* Neh. 9. 32.  
*who keepeth Covenant and Mercy.*

*Who chargeth his Angels with folly.* Job 4. 18.

*Who doth great things, and unsearchable,* Job 5. 9.  
*marvellous things without number.*

*Who giveth rain upon the Earth, and* Verse 10.  
*sendeth waters upon the fields.*

*To set up on high, those that be low, that* 11,  
*those which mourn, may be exalted to safety.*

*Who disappointeth the devices of the crafty ;* 12,  
*so that their hands cannot perform their enterprize.*

*Who taketh the wise in their own craftiness,* 13,  
*and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.*

*So that they meet with darknes in the* 14.  
*day-time, and grope in the noon day, as in the night.*

*But he saveth the poor from the sword,* 15.  
*and from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.*

*He is wise in heart, and mighty in* Job 9. 4:  
*strength ; who hath hardned himself against him, and hath prospered ?*

*Which removeth the mountains, and they* Verse 3:  
*know not ; which overturneth them in his anger.*

*Which shaketh the Earth out of her place,* 6,  
*and the pillars thereof tremble.*

*Which commandeth the Sun, and it* 7,  
*riseth not, and sealeth up the stars.*

*Which alone spreadeth out the Heavens, and* Verse 8:  
*treads upon the waves of the sea, &c.*

*Who putteth no trust in his Saints, yea ;* Job 15. 15.  
*the Heavens are not clean in his sight.*

*Before whom Hell is naked, and de-* Job 26. 6:  
*struction hath no covering.*

- Job 26. 7. Who stretcheth out the North over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.
- 8, Who bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds, and the cloud is not rent under them.
- 9, Who holdeth back the face of his Throne, and spreadeth his Cloud upon it.
- 10, Who hath compassed the waters with bounds, until day and night come to an end.
- 11, The pillars of heaven tremble, and are astonished at his reproof.
- 12, Who divideth the sea by his power; and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.
- 13, Who by his spirit hath garnished the heavens, and his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.
- Job 37. 16. Who is perfect in knowledge.
- Verse 22. With whom is terrible majesty.
23. We cannot find him out; he is excellent in Power, and in Judgment, and in plenty of Justice. He respecteth not any that are wise of heart.
- Psal. 8. 1. Whose Name is excellent in all the earth; who hath set his glory above the heavens.
- Mal. 33. 6. By whose word the heavens were made, and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.
7. Who gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap, and layeth up the deep in store-houses.
8. That all the earth might fear him, and all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.
10. Who bringeth the counsel of the people to nought, and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect.

Whose

- Whose own counsel standeth for ever, and the thoughts of his heart to all generations.* Pſal. 33. 11.
- Who looks down from heaven, and beholds all the ſons of Men.* 13,
- From the place of his habitation he looks upon all the inhabitants of the earth.* 14,
- Faſhioning their hearts alike, and conſidering all their works.* 15.
- Who is the Lord moſt high and terrible, a great King over all the earth.* Pſal. 47. 2.
- Who is exalted above the heavens, and his glory, above all the earth.* Pſal. 57. 5.
- Who by his ſtrength ſetteth faſt the mountains, being girded with power.* Pſal. 65. 6.
- Who ſtilleth the noiſe of the ſeas, the noiſe of their waves, and the tumult of the people.* Verſe. 7.
- Who is terrible in his doings towards the children of men.* Pſal. 66. 5.
- Who ruleth by his power for ever, and his eyes behold the Nations.* Verſe 7.
- Who rideth upon the Heaven of Heavens, which were of old.* Pſal. 68. 33.
- Who ſhall judge the people with righteouſneſs, and the poor with judgment.* Pſal. 72. 2.
- All Kings ſhall bow down before him, and all Nations ſhall do him ſervice.* Verſe 17.
- Whoſe Name ſhall endure for ever, and be continued as long as the ſun; and men ſhall be bleſſed in him, and all Nations ſhall call him bleſſed.* 17,
- Who only doth wondrous things.* 18.
- Whoſe Name alone is Jehovah, who is the moſt high over all the earth.* Pſal. 83. 18.
- Who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? Who among the ſons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord?* Pſal. 89. 6.

- Pfal. 89. 7. *Who is greatly to be feared in the assembly of his Saints, and to be had in reverence of all those that are about him.*
- 8, *O Lord God of Hosts, who is a strong God like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?*
- 9, *Thou rulest the raging of the Sea, when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.*
- 10, *Thou scatterest thine enemies with thy strong arm?*
- 11, *The Heavens are thine, the Earth also is thine: as for the World, and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.*
- 13, *Thou hast a mighty arm, strong is thine hand, and high is thy right hand.*
14. *Justice and Judgment are the habitation of thy Throne, Mercy and Truth shall go before thy face.*
- Pfal. 95. 3. *Who is a great God, and a great King, above all Gods.*
- Verse 4, *In whose hands are the deep places of the Earth; the strength of the hills is his also.*
- 5, *The sea is his, and he made it; his hands formed the dry Land.*
- Pfal. 96. 6. *Before whom are Honour and Majesty; and in whose Sanctuary are strength and beauty.*
- Pfal. 99. 2. *Who is great in Zion, and high above all people.*
- Verse 3, *Whose Name is great and terrible, for it is holy.*
- 4, *Who loveth Judgment, and doth establish Equity; executing Judgment and Righteousness in Jacob.*
- Pfal. 103. 19. *Who hath prepared his throne in the heavens, and his kingdom ruleth over all.*

*O Lord my God, thou art very great, thou art clothed with Honour and Majesty.* Psal. 104. 1.

*Who coverest thy self with light as with a garment, who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain.* Verse 2.

*Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters, and maketh the clouds his chariots, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.* 3,

*Who maketh his Angels Spirits, his Ministers a Flaming Fire.* 4,

*Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.* 5,

*Who hath set a bound to the waters of the Sea, that they might not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth.* 9,

*Who sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the bills.* 10,

*To give drink unto every beast of the field; the wild asses quench their thirst.* 11,

*Who watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of his works.* 13,

*Who causeth grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man, that he may bring forth food out of the earth.* 14,

*By whose appointment the Moon hath her seasons, and the Sun knoweth his going down.* 19,

*O Lord, how manifold are thy works? in wisdom hast thou made them all; the earth is full of thy riches.* 24,

*Holy and reverend is his Name.* Psal. 111. 9.

*Who is high above all Nations; and his glory is above the Heavens.* Psal. 113. 14.

*Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in Heaven.* Verse 6.

- Pfal. 139. 2. *Who knows our down-sitting, and our up-rising; and understandeth our thoughts afar off.*
- Verse 3. *Who compasseth our paths, and our lying down, and is acquainted with all our ways.*
- Pfal. 145. 13. *Whose Kingdom is an everlasting Kingdom, and his dominion endureth throughout all generations.*
- Verse 17. *Who is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.*
- Pfal. 146. 6. *Who made Heaven and Earth, the Sea,*  
Act. 4. 24. *and all that therein is, who keepeth truth for ever.*
7. *Who executeth judgment for the oppressed, and giveth food for the hungry.*
- Proverbs 21. *Against whom there is no wisdom, nor*  
30, 31. *understanding, nor counsel; from whom alone safety must come.*
- Eccl. 12. 14. *Who will bring every work unto judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good or evil.*
- Isa. 2. 17. *Before whom the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low.*
- Verse 19. *And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his Majesty, when he riseth to shake terribly the earth.*
- Isaiah 6. 2. *Before whom the seraphims do cover their faces.*
- Isa. 28. 29. *Who is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.*
- Isa. 40. 12. *Who hath measured the waters in the bollow of his hand, and meted out the heavens with a span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance.*

Before whom the Nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance; who taketh up the Isles as a very little thing. Isa. 40. 15.

All Nations before him are as nothing, and they are counted to him less than nothing and vanity. Verse 17.

Who sitteth upon the Circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as Grasshoppers. That stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in. 22.

Who bringeth Princes to nothing, and maketh the Judges of the earth as vanity. 23.

Who can make the worm Jacob to thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and make the hills as chaff. Isa. 41. 14.  
15.

Who created the heavens, and stretched them out; who spreadeth forth the earth, and that which cometh of it; who giveth breath to the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein. Isa. 42. 5.

Who formed us from the womb, who maketh all things, who stretcheth forth the heavens alone, and spreadeth abroad the earth by himself. Isa. 44. 24.

That frustrateth the tokens of lyars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise men backwards, and maketh their knowledge foolish. Verse 25.

That confirmeth the word of his servants, and performeth the counsel of his messengers. 26.

Who can declare the end from the beginning; and from ancient times the things that are not yet done; whose counsel shall stand, and he will do all his pleasure. Isa. 46. 10.

Who is the first and the last; whose hand hath laid the foundations of the earth, and his right hand hath spanned the Heavens. Isa. 48. 12.

- Isa. 50. 2. *At whose rebuke the sea is dried up, and the rivers become a wilderness, their fish stinketh because there is no water, and die for thirst.*
- Verse 2. *Who cloatheth the heavens with blackness, and maketh sackcloth their covering.*
- Isa. 57. 15. *Who is the high and lofty One, inhabiting eternity, whose Name is holy, who dwelleth in the high and holy place.*
- Isa. 66. 1. *Who hath the Heavens for his Throne, and the earth for his foot-stool.*
- Jer. 10. 10. *The only true and living God, the everlasting King, at whose wrath the earth doth tremble, and the Nations are not able to abide his indignation.*
- Verse 12. *Who made the earth by his power, and hath established the world by his wisdom, and stretched out the heavens by his discretion.*
- Jer. 11. 20. *The Lord of Hosts that judgeth righteously, that trieth the reins and the heart.*
- Jer. 17. 10. *Who giveth to every Man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings?*
- Jer. 23. 24. *From whom no man can hide himself, that he shall not see him: who fills heaven and earth.*
- Jer. 31. 35. *Who giveth the Sun for a light by day, and the Ordinances of the Moon and of the Stars for a light by night; who divideth the Sea when the waves thereof roar; the Lord of Hosts is his Name.*
- Jer. 32. 17. *Thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power, and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee.*
- Verse 18. *Thou shewest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompencest the iniquities of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them; The great, the mighty God, the Lord of Hosts is his Name.*

Great in counsel, and mighty in work, Jer. 32. 19.  
for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of  
the sons of men, to give to every one according to his work,  
and according to the fruit of his doings.

Who made the earth by his power, and Jer. 51. 15.  
established the world by his wisdom, and bath  
stretched out the heavens by his understanding.

In whose hands our breath is, and whose Dan. 5. 23.  
are all our ways.

Whom there are thousand thousands that Dan. 7. 10.  
minister unto, and ten thousand times ten  
thousands stand before him.

The Lord God of Hosts, who formed the Am. 4. 13.  
mountains, and created the wind, and de-  
clared unto man what is his thought; that maketh the  
morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of  
the earth.

When he toucheth the land, it shall melt, Am. 9. 5.  
and all that dwell therein shall mourn.

Who buildeth his store-house in the heavens, Verse 6.  
and bath founded his troupe in the earth;  
that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out  
upon the face of the earth.

Who is of purer eyes than to behold evil, Hab. 1. 13.  
and cannot look upon iniquity.

Who quickneth the dead, and calleth those Rom. 4. 17.  
things that be not, as though they were.

Whose judgments are unsearchable, and Rom. 11. 33.  
his ways past finding out.

Who is over all, God blessed for ever. Rom. 9. 5.

Who will bring to light the hidden things I Cor. 4. 5.  
of darkness, and will make manifest the coun-  
sels of the heart.

Who doth every thing, according to the Eph. 1. 11.  
counsel of his own will.

- Eph. 3. 20. *Who is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we can ask or think.*
- Col. 1. 16. *By whom all things were created, that are in heaven and earth, visible and invisible, whether they be Thrones, or Dominions, or Principalities, or Powers.*
- 1 Tim. 1. 17. *Who is the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God.*
- Ch. 6. 15. *The blessed and only potentate, the King of Kings, and Lord of Lords.*
- Verse 16. *Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto, whom no man hath seen, or can see.*
- Heb. 4. 13. *In whose sight there is no creature that is not manifest, but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.*
- Heb. 13. 8. *Who is yesterday, to day, and the same for ever.*
- Rev. 6. 15. *At whose dreadful appearance the Kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief Captains, and the mighty men shall be willing to hide themselves in the Dens, and in the Rocks of the Mountains.*
- Verse. 16. *Crying to the Mountains and Rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sits upon the Throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb.*

II. Invocation of the second sort, are such Scripture expressions as these.

- Ex. 34. 6. *The Lord, the Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth.*
- Verse 7. *Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity, and transgression, and sin.*
- Neh 9. 17. *Who is a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness.*

Who

<i>Who is a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in time of trouble.</i>	Pfal 9. 9.
<i>Who will never forsake them that seek him.</i>	Verse 10.
<i>Whose word is right, and all his works are done in truth.</i>	Pfal. 33. 4.
<i>Whose eye is upon them that fear him, and upon them that hope in his mercy.</i>	Verse 18.
<i>To deliver their souls from death, and to keep them alive in famine.</i>	Verse 19.
<i>Who will not suffer them to want, that fear and trust in him.</i>	Pfal. 34. 8, 9.
<i>Whose eyes are upon the righteous, and his ears are open to their cry.</i>	Verse 15.
<i>To hear and deliver them out of all their troubles.</i>	17,
<i>Who is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart, and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.</i>	18,
<i>Who will redeem the soul of his servants, and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.</i>	22,
<i>Whose mercy is in the heavens, and his faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.</i>	Pfal. 36. 5.
<i>Whose righteousness is like the great mountains, and whose judgments are a great deep, who preserveth man and beast.</i>	Verse 6.
<i>Our refuge and strength; a very present help in trouble.</i>	Pfal. 46. 1.
<i>The God that beareth prayers, unto whom all flesh should come.</i>	Pfal. 65. 2.
<i>The confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are a far off upon the Sea.</i>	Verse 5.
<i>Who delivereth the needy when he crieth, the poor also, and him that hath no helper.</i>	Pfal. 72. 12.
<i>Who shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence, and precious shall their blood be in his sight.</i>	Verse 14.

- Pfal. 103. 8. *Who is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.*
- Verse 9. *Who will not always chide, neither will he keep his anger for ever.*
- 10, *Who does not deal with us after our sins, nor reward us according to our iniquities.*
- 13, *Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him.*
- 14, *He knows our frame; he remembers that we are but dust.*
- 17, *Whose mercy is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto childrens children.*
18. *To such as keep his Covenant, and to those that remember his Commandments to do them.*
- Pfal. 145. 8. *Who is gracious and full of compassion, slow to anger, and of great mercy.*
- Verse 9. *Who is good to all, and his tender mercies are over all his works.*
- 18, *Who is nigh unto them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.*
19. *He will fulfill the desires of them that fear him; he also will hear their cry, and will help them.*
- Isa. 51. 6. *Though the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner; yet his salvation shall be for ever, and his righteousness shall not be abolished.*
- Isa. 66. 2. *Who hath great regard to them that are poor, and of a contrite spirit, and tremble at his word.*
- Jer. 14. 8. *Who is the hope of Israel, and the Saviour thereof in time of trouble.*
- Ezek. 33. 11. *Who hath no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but rather that he should turn from his way and live.*

*Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage, who retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy?* Mic. 7. 18.

*Who will turn again and have compassion upon us, subduing our iniquities, and casting all our sins into the depth of the sea.* Verse 19.

*Who hath promised, where two or three are gathered together in his Name, to be in the midst of them.* Mat. 18. 20.

*Who does abound in riches of goodness, and forbearance, and long-suffering, which should lead us to repentance.* Rom. 2. 4.

*Who is rich unto all that call upon him.* Rom. 10. 12.

*Who is the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort.* 2 Cor. 1. 3.

*The God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory.* Eph. 1. 17.

*The Father of lights, from whom every good and perfect gift doth come, with whom there is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.* Jam. 1. 17.

*Who is not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.* 2 Per. 3. 9.

III. Divine Compellations of the third sort may be derived from such Scriptures as these.

*Who keepeth Covenant and Mercy for them that love him, and observe his Commandments.* Neh. 1. 5.

*Who will deliver us in six troubles, yea in seven there shall no evil reach us.* Job 5. 19.

*Who in famine shall redeem us from death, and in war from the power of the sword.* Verse 20.

*O thou preserver of men.* Job 7. 20.

*O Lord our God, how excellent is thy Name in all the world.* Psal. 8. 1.

- Pfal. 18. 2. *My rock, my fortress, and my deliverer,  
my God, my strength, in whom I will trust,  
my buckler, the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.*  
Verse. 3. *Who is worthy to be praised.*
- Pfal. 19. 14. *My strength, and my redeemer.*  
Pfal. 22. 9, 10. *Who tookest me out of the womb, and  
hast been my hope, and my God, since I  
was upon my mothers breasts.*
- Pfal. 27. 9. *The God of my salvation.*  
Pfal. 33. 5. *Who loveth righteousness and judgment,  
and the earth is full of his goodness.*  
Verse 12. *Blessed is the Nation whose God is the Lord,  
and the people whom he hath chosen for his  
own inheritance.*
- Verse 20. *Our help, and our shield.*  
Pfal. 35. 27. *Who hath pleasure in the prosperity of his  
servants.*
- Pfal. 36. 7. *How excellent is thy loving-kindness, O  
God? therefore shall the sons of men put  
their trust under the shadow of thy wings.*  
Verse 8. *They shall be abundantly satisfied with the  
fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make  
them drink of the river of thy pleasures.*
- Verse 9. *For with thee is the fountain of life; and  
in thy light shall we see light.*
- Pfal. 46. 1. *Our refuge and strength; a very present  
help in trouble.*
- Pfal. 63. 3. *Whose loving-kindness is better than life.*  
Pfal. 65. 8. *Who maketh the out-goings of the morning  
and evening to rejoice.*
- Verse 9. *Who visiteth the earth, and watereth it,  
and greatly enricheth it with the river of  
God.*
- Verse 10. *Who maketh it soft with showers, and  
blesseth the springing thereof.*
- 11, *Who crowneth the year with his goodness,  
and his paths drop fatness.*

*Who*

*Who cloateth the pastures with flocks, and covers the valleys with corn.* Pfal. 65. 13.

*Who holdeth our soul in life; and suffereth not our feet to be moved.* Pfal. 66. 9.

*Who shall judge the poor of the people, and save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.* Pfal. 71. 4.

*He shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper.* Verse 12:

*He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.* 13,

*He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence; and precious shall their blood be in his sight.* 14.

*Whom have I in Heaven but thee; and there is none upon earth that I desire besides thee.* Pfal. 73. 25.

*My flesh and my heart faileth; but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.* Verse 26.

*The Shepherd of Israel.* Pfal. 80. 1.

*Who art the glory of our defence; and in whose favour our horn shall be exalted.* Pfal. 89. 17.

*For the Lord is our defence, and the holy One of Israel is our King.* Verse 18.

*He is my refuge and my fortress, my God, in him will I trust.* Pfal. 91. 2.

*He shall cover me with his feathers; under his wings will I trust; his truth shall be my shield and buckler.* Verse. 4:

*Who forgives all our iniquities, and heals all our diseases.* Pfal. 103. 3.

*Who redeems our life from destruction, who crowneth us with loving-kindness and tender mercies.* Verse 4.

*Who executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.* Verse 6.

- Pfal. 119. 68. *Thou art good, and thou dost good.*
- Pfal. 145. 3. *Who is greatly to be praised, and whose greatness is unsearchable.*
- Verse 20. *Who preserveth all them that love him.*
- Isa. 40. 11. *Who shall feed his flock like a Shepherd, and shall gather his Lambs with his arms, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.*
- Isa. 51. 3. *Who will comfort Sion, and build her waste places, making her wilderness like Eden, and her Desert like the garden of the Lord; so that joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving and the voice of melody.*
- Verse 5. *Whose righteousness is near, and his salvation gone forth; whose arms shall judge the people; the Isles shall wait upon him, and in his arm shall they trust.*
- Verse 22. *That pleadeth the cause of his people.*
- Jer. 14. 8. *The hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof in the time of trouble.*
- Jer. 16. 19. *O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, to whom the Gentiles shall come from the ends of the earth; and shall say, surely our Fathers have inherited lyes, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit.*
- Hof. 13. 4. *Besides whom there is no Saviour.*
- Act. 14. 17. *Who leaveth not himself without a witness unto all the Nations of the world, doing them good, giving them rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling their hearts with food and gladness.*
- Act. 17. 28. *In whom we live, move, and have our being.*
- Eph 1. 3. *Who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ.*

*Who is rich in mercy.*

Ephes. 2. 4.

*The Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole Family in Heaven and Earth is named.*

Eph. 3. 14.

*Our Father who hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation, and good hope through grace.*

2 Thef. 2. 16.

*Who is the Saviour of those that believe.*

1 Tim. 4. 10.

*The living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy.*

1 Tim. 6. 17.

*The God of Peace, who brought again from the dead, the Lord Jesus Christ, that great Shepherd of his sheep, through the blood of the everlasting Covenant.*

Heb. 13. 20.

*The God of all grace, who hath called us into his eternal glory by Christ Jesus.*

1 Pet. 5. 10.

*The King of Saints, whose works are great and marvellous, and his ways just and true.*

Rev. 15. 3.

There may be divers the like expressions of each kind collected from several places of Scripture: Of some or more of these, the first and chief material of a Preface should consist.

These several kinds may be variously intermixed, according as divers occasions shall require: The Scripture does afford sundry examples to this purpose.

*O Lord God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him, and observe his Commandments.*

Neh. 1. 5.

Dan. 9. 4.

*The Lord of Hosts, the God of Jacob our refuge.*

Pfal. 46. 7.

*The Lord our God; the holy One of Israel our Saviour.*

Isa. 43. 3.

*The Lord our Redeemer, the holy One of Israel; who is a just God and a Saviour, and there is none besides him.*

Verse 14.

Isa. 45. 21.

- Isa. 49. 26.     *The Lord who is our Saviour and Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.*
- Isa. 54. 5.     *Our Maker, and our Husband; whose Name is the Lord of Hosts, our Redeemer, the holy One of Israel, the God of the whole Earth.*
- Matthew 6. 9.    *Our Father which art in Heaven.*
- I have been the larger in the recital of such Passages, because they will not only afford us matter for a *Preface*, but supply us likewise with divers proper *Arguments*, upon several occasions for the exciting of our Faith, and fervency in the business of *Petition*.
- II.            II. The second Material in a *Preface*, to be joined with the former, is some general acknowledgement of our own unworthiness, as, that *we are but dust and ashes.*
- Gen. 18. 27.     *Less then the least of all his mercies.*
- Gen. 32. 10.     *As leaves driven to and fro, and as dry stubble.*
- Job 13. 25.     *Altogether abominable and filthy.*
- Pfal. 14. 3.     *Worms, and no men.*
- Pfal. 22. 6.     *The people of his pasture, and sheep of his hands.*
- Pfal 103 15.     *Whose days are as grass, as the flower of the field, so he flourisheth.*
- Verse 16.        *When the wind passeth over it, it is gone, and the place thereof shall know it no more.*
- Pfal. 144. 3.    *Lord, what is man that thou takest knowledge of him? or the son of man, that thou takest account of him?*
- Verse 4.         *Man is like to vanity, his days are as a shadow that passeth away.*
- Isa. 2. 22.     *Whose breath is in his nostrils; and wherein is he to be accounted of?*

*All Nations before him are as nothing, and counted to him less than nothing.* Isa. 40. 17.

*Prodigal children, unprofitable servants, of polluted lips, and uncircumcised hearts, &c.*

*The chief of sinners.*

I T.m. 1. 15.

III. An expression of our purpose to approach unto him in this duty. That we do desire,

III.

*To worship and fall down, and kneel before the Lord our Maker.*

Pfal. 95. 6.

*To bring our iniquities to remembrance.*

Numb. 5. 15.

*To afflict our souls in his sight.*

Numb. 29. 7.

*To make him our hope and refuge in the day of evil.*

*To seek his face; to meet him in his ways: To speak good of his Name; to wait upon him in his Ordinances.*

Jer. 17. 17.

*To approach before him in his Courts, that we may be satisfied with the goodness of his house, even of his holy Temple.*

Pfal.] 65. 4.

*To set forth the honour of his Name, and make his praise glorious.*

Pfal. 66. 2.

*To bless our God, and make the voice of his praise to be heard.*

Verse 8.

*To give unto the Lord the glory due unto his Name; to bring an offering, and come into his Courts.*

Pfal. 96. 8.

*To worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.*

Verse 9.

*To exalt the Lord our God, and to worship at his foot-stool.*

Pfal. 99. 5.

*To offer unto him the sacrifice of Thanksgiving, and to call upon the Name of the Lord.*

Pfal. 116. 17.

*To pay our vows unto the Lord in the presence of his people, in the Courts of the Lords house.*

Verse 18.

- Pfal. 138. 2. *To worship towards his holy Temple, and to praise his Name for his loving-kindness, and for his truth.*
- Pfal. 145. 5. *To speak of the glorious honour of his Majesty, and of his wondrous works.*
- IV. *IV. A desire of his assistance, acceptance, and attention; that we may be enabled to perform this duty in an acceptable manner, with such holy Affections as he hath required.*
- Rom. 8. 26. *That his good Spirit may help our infirmities, and make intercession for us.*
- Romans 5. 5. *That he would shed abroad his love in our hearts, and stir up our souls to lay hold of him.*
- Isa. 64. 7. *That he would open our lips, that our mouths may shew forth his praise.*
- Pfal. 51. 15. *That we may not seek his face in vain.*
- Isa. 45. 19. *That he would quicken us to call upon his Name.*
- Pfal. 80. 18. *That he would cause his face to shine upon us, and lift up the light of his countenance.*
- Verse 19. *Have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, to hearken to the cry, and to the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee to day.*
- 1 King. 8. 28. *Hear thou in Heaven thy dwelling place, and when thou hearest, forgive.*
- Verse 30. *Lord, bow down thine ears and hear, open, Lord, thine eye and see.*
- 2 Kin. 19. 16. *Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant.*
- Nehem. 1. 6. *Give ear to my words, O Lord, consider my meditation.*
- Pfal. 5. 1.

Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God; for unto thee will I pray. Pſal. 5. 2.

That he would hear our voice out of his holy Temple, and let our cry come before him, even into his ears. Pſal. 15. 6.

That the words of our mouths, and the meditations of our hearts, may be always acceptable in his ſight Pſal. 19. 14.

Hear, O Lord, when I cry with my voice; have mercy alſo upon me, and answer me. Pſal. 27. 7.

Give ear to my Prayer, O God, and hide not thy ſelf from my ſupplication. Attend unto me, and hear me. Pſal. 55. 1, 2.

Let my Prayer come before thee; incline thine ear unto my cry. Pſal. 88. 2.

Lord hear my voice; let thine ear be attentive to the voice of my ſupplication. Pſal. 130. 2.

Let my Prayer be ſet forth before thee as incenſe, and the lifting up of mine hands as the evening ſacrifice. Pſal. 141. 2.

Hear my Prayer, O Lord, give ear to my ſupplications, in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteouſneſs. Pſal. 143. 1.

Hear me ſpeedily, O Lord, my ſpirit faileth; hide not thy face from me, leſt I be like unto them that go down into the pit. Verſe 7.

Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holineſs, and of thy glory. Iſa. 63. 15.

Some one, or more of theſe particulars, may, upon ſeveral occaſions, afford fitting matter for a Preface; which is the firſt thing to be conſidered and enlarged, in conceiving a Form of Prayer.

## C H A P. VII.

*Confession of Sins, by Enumeration of them; and first of Original Sin.*

**N**Ext to the *Preface*, *Confession* does according to the more usual and ordinary course succeed.

The first thing to be confessed in the *Enumeration* of sin, (as is before expressed in the *Scheme of Confession*) is *Original sin*.

Ecc. 7. 29. *Where God at first made man upright, he hath since corrupted himself by seeking out many inventions.*

Jer. 2. 21. *He planted our first Parents a noble Vine, a right seed; but they quickly turned into degenerate Plants of a strange Vine.*

Isa 48. 8. *So that we are transgressors from the womb.*

Psal. 51. 1. *Being shapen in iniquity, and conceived in sin.*

Isaiah 1. 4. *A seed of evil-doers, children that are corrupters.*

Rom 11. 17. *Branches of the wild Olive.*

Ephes. 2. 1. *Being naturally dead in trespasses and sins.*

3. *Children of wrath; bearing about us,*

Romans 6. 6. *The old man.*

Rom 7. 24, 23. *A body of sin, and of death.*

*A law of our members.*

John 3. 6. *Being born only of the flesh.*

Rom. 7. 17, *Having sin that dwells in us.*

21. *And is always present with us.*

Heb. 12. 1. *And doth so easily beset us.*

This *Original sin* hath been propagated to us,

both by } Imputation.  
          } Real Communication.

1. By *Imputation of Adam's* particular transgression, in eating the forbidden fruit; for we were legally parties in that Covenant which was at first made with him; and therefore cannot but expect to be liable unto the guilt which followed upon the Breach of it. *By one man sin entred into the world, and death by sin, and so death passed upon all men.* Rom. 5. 10.

2. By real *Communication of evil* concupiscence, and depravation upon our natures, which was the consequent of the first rebellion: We were all of us naturally in our first Parents, as the streams in the fountain, or the branches in the root, and therefore must needs partake of the same corrupted nature with them; For *who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? And what is man that he should be clean, or he that is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?* This might justly make us more loathsome and abominable in God's eyes, than either Toads or Vipers, or any other the most venomous hurtful creatures are in ours; and for this alone, he might justly cut us off, and condemn us, though it were merely for the prevention of that mischief and enmity against him, which the very principles of our natures are infected with. Job 14. 4. Job 15. 14.

Though man were at first made *little lower than the Angels, being crowned with glory and honour*; having dominion over the other Creatures, all things being put under his feet; yet this corruption of our nature hath now made us *become more vile than the beasts that perish.* Psal. 8. 5, 6. Psal. 49. 20.

'Tis the root and the fountain of all other Sin, from whence every actual Abomination does proceed, Atheism, and Pride, and Baseness, and Cruelty, and Profaneness, and every other Vice, which the most wicked Wretch in the World is guilty of, doth proceed from hence. Hell it self, which is the proper Place

Place of Sin, is not more full of Sin, for the Kinds of it, than our Natures are. If there be any particular Sin which we have not fallen into in our *lives*, 'tis not for want of corrupt Principles and Dispositions in our *natures*, which do incline us to all; but by reason of God's *restraining* or *renewing* Grace, which hath as yet withheld us from them; without which we should break out into as great Abominations as were ever committed by the vilest of the Sons of Men.

All that pravity and baseness, which fills up every Part and Power about us, are but diffusions of our original corruption; what a world of Mischief is there in our several Parts? Our Wills, Affections, our Tongues, Eyes. And yet all these are but as little *Rivulets*; the *Fountain*, or rather the *Sea* that feeds them, is our corrupted Nature.

'Tis this that fills us with Enmity against all spiritual Truths and Ordinances; makes us (what we should tremble to think of) haters of God, though he be the God of our Life, and of our happiness, in whom we live, and move, and have our beings.

Hence is it, that *when we would do good,*  
 Rom. 7. <sup>21,</sup> *evil is present with us.* That we have a  
<sup>23.</sup> *law in our members, rebelling against the*  
*law of our minds, and bringing us into captivity to the*  
*law of sin.*

'Tis this that makes us, like corrupted Vessels, to pollute all the gifts that are poured into us; those Graces and Abilities which from God are bestowed upon us pure and excellent, when they are by us put forth in duties, are not without some favour of our own corruption.

This contains in it, not only an utter *deficiency* of all good, but also a *loathing* and disliking of it. Not only a *liableness* to evil, but also an inherent *propension*, and strong desire to it. All which is as natural to us, as blackness to an *Ethiopian*; and like the

the *fretting Leprosie*, adheres to our natures with so much pertinacy, that it cannot be utterly removed while we are on this side the Grave, till these our earthly Tabernacles shall be dissolved.

Levit. 14. 45.

*No soap or nitre can purge it.* The general Deluge could not wash it away; that swept away Sinners indeed, but not one Sin; neither shall the Fire of the last Day cleanse it.

Jer. 2. 22.

It does totally over-  
spread both our

Inward

Outward

} Man.

1. Our *Inward man* is hereby depraved, both in respect of

1. Understandings.

2. Consciences.

3. Affections.

4. Wills.

5. Memories.

1. Our *Understandings* are hereby become full of vanity, inconsiderateness, ignorance; neither *knowing nor enquiring after God*; every thought and imagination of the heart being only evil, and that continually. So that we are not of our selves sufficient to think any thing that is good, being given over to a reprobate mind, *ὄψιν ἄδοκίμων*, a mind void of judgment, not liking to retain God in our knowledge. Becoming vain in our imaginations, having our wicked hearts darkned. Being wise to do evil, but foolish to that which is good. Counting the things of God foolishness. Being carnally minded, which is enmity against God. For it is not subject to the Law of God, neither indeed can be.

Rom. 3. 11.

Gen. 6. 5.

2 Cor. 3. 5.

Rom. 1. 28.

Verse 21.

Jer. 4. 24.

1 Cor. 2. 14.

Rom. 8. 5.

Verse 7.

Full of Pride, Prejudice, and Contradiction against all sacred Truths, setting up our own Imaginations and fleshly Reasonings, against the spiritual Notions that

Eph. 4. 18. that are dictated to us. *Being alienated from the life of God, through the blindness that is in us.*

2. Our *Consciences* are hereby become full of stupidity and insensibleness, *past feeling*, being  
 Eph. 4. 19. *seared as with a hot iron.* Altogether de-  
 I Tim. 4. 2. *filed.* Not performing their office of  
 Tit. 1. 15 *bearing witness, accusing, or excusing us,*  
 Rom. 2. 15. *rightly, according to several occasions.*

Being deaf unto every holy suggestion of God's Spirit, secure against all the threats and judgments of the Law.

3. Our *Hearts* and *Affections* being *evil from our youth*: full of wicked policies, and unsearchable deceits. *Deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked, who can know them?* Full of *lustings against the Spirit of God*: *Sending forth evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false-witness, blasphemies*; Full of *folly and madness*, preferring empty, transitory contentments, before those great matters that concern our eternity. Altogether obdurate against the means of grace, not to be wrought upon either by hopes or fears, by mercies or judgments, slighting the threats of God; undervaluing his promises, distrusting his  
 Jer. 17. 9. *power, abusing his Patience; quickly*  
 Galat 5. 7. *revolting and backsliding from every holy*  
 Mat. 15. 19. *desire.*  
 Eccl. 9. 3.

Prov. 20. 9. *Who can say I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sins?*

4. Our *Wills* have now lost their first native freedom, making us become *servants unto sin*; *bringing us into bondage unto corruption.* Being full of loathing and averseness, full of enmity and obstinacy against any thing that is good

*Casting Gods Laws behind our backs, and bating to be reformed.* Pſal. 50. 17.

5. Our *Memories* being naturally very unfaithful and *ſlippery*, in letting out Things that are good, but very tenacious in evil Matters. Heb. 2. 1.

II. Our *Outward man*, which was at firſt created with a kind of Divine Majesty, above the other Creatures, is now become weak and vile, expoſed to all manner of Infirmities, Diſeaſes, Sins. So that we are all over nothing elſe but a *body of ſin, and death, our members being instruments of unrighteouſneſs.* Rom. 6. 13.

*Eyes full of Adultery, Pride, Envy.* 2 Pet. 2. 14.

*Ears uncircumciſed, deaf unto every holy ſuggeſtion; eaſily open and attentive to Vanities, Lies, Slanders.* Aſt. 7. 51.

*Tongues unruly, and full of deadly poyſon, containing a world of iniquity; defiling the whole body; ſetting on fire the courſe of nature, being themſelves ſet on fire of Hell.* Given to unfavory, unedifying Diſcourſes, Revilings, Profaneſs, Blaſphemies. That which ſhould be our *glory, The beſt member that we have,* is by this original Corruption, become the worſt, defiling all the reſt. Jam. 3. 8, 6. Pſal. 57. 8. Pſal. 108. 1.

*Our Throat being as an open ſepulchre; with our tongues we uſe deceit, the poyſon of aſps is under our lips. Our mouth is full of curſing and bitterneſs; our feet are ſwift to ſhed blood; deſtruction and miſery are in our ways; and the way of peace have we not known; there is no fear of God before our eyes.* Rom. 3. 13. Verſe 14. 15, 16, 17, 18.

All which will yet appear more deformed and loathſom, if we look upon our own Natures in the rage, blaſ-

blasphemies, baseness, madness of other Men's Lives: There being not any kind of Evil, which either Man or Devil hath committed, but there are in our Natures the Principles and Inclinations to it: The best of us being by Nature as bad as the worst of Sinners.

To which may be added our aptness to slight and undervalue the thought of this Original Corruption, though it hath already brought so much mischief upon all Mankind, wholly depraved us in our Faculties and Principles, and spread a Curse and Deformity upon the whole Creation.

## C H A P. VIII.

*The Enumeration of actual Sins, both National and Personal; against the Law and Gospel: and particularly against the first Commandment.*

**I**N the Enumeration of Sin, next to Original, we are to acknowledge our *Actual* Transgressions, which flow from the other, as *Acts* do from their *Habits*.

These, in the general, are distinguishable into Sins *National* and *Personal*, of *Omission* and *Commission*; in *thought*, *word* and *deed*; the particulars of which do refer to some kind of *breach*

against the  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Law:} \\ \text{Gospel.} \end{array} \right.$   $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{First} \\ \text{Second} \end{array} \right\}$  Table,

and may properly be enumerated under those heads to which they appertain. Every Command-

ment having in it both a  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Positive} \\ \text{Negative} \end{array} \right\}$  part, and

comprehending the Obedience of the whole Man.

But

But now, because it may be sometimes convenient to make a distinct recital of *National Sins*, therefore we ought to be observant and prudent in the choice of fitting matter to this purpose.

There are three Things that will raise a Sin to publick Guilt, and make it become *National*.

1. Common Practice.

2. Publick Establishment or Conni- Heb. 2. 12.  
vance

3. General Insensibleness.

These are variously applicable (ac- 1.  
cording to the Condition of several times) both to Offences against the first or second Table. As Idolatry, Superstition, Heresie, Prophane- ness, Incouragement to wild and desperate Errors, Ingratitude, and unfruitfulness under publick and common Mercies, Security and Inadvertency under all those various Dispensations that befall us, Incon- siderateness of the day of our Visitation, and the Things that concern our Peace, Loathing of our spi- ritual Manna, Breach of our publick and solemn En- gagement.

Blood-guiltiness, Cruelty, Injustice, 2.  
Oppression, Perfidiousness, Bitterness,  
a Spirit of Disobedience, Confession, Giddiness in  
respect of civil Order, &c.

Hither to appertain *the iniquities of our* Dan. 9. 1. 7.  
*fathers*, and of all publick Orders and  
Degrees of Men; *our Kings, our Prin-* Neh. 9. 34.  
*ces, our Priests*; which ought upon some  
special Occasions to be acknowledged and bewailed.  
But these are not reducible unto any particular Ca-  
talogue, because they do continually vary according  
to several times.

In the Enumeration of *Personal Sins*, a Man ought  
chiefly to insist upon those particulars, whereof he  
is

See *Bishop  
Downham's  
Abstract.*

*Bishop An-  
drew's Cate-  
chis. Master  
Brinsley's  
Watch, 1 Part.*

is more especially guilty : But withal, he should know, and (upon several occasions) be able to reckon up the species and kinds of all Sins.

These may best be discovered by looking upon the divine Law, according to its latitude and fullness, examining what

is therein } Injoined } concerning  
                  } Forbidden }

either the Duties of *Piety* towards God in the *first Table*, or the Duties of *Charity* towards our *Neighbour* in the *second Table*.

The first Commandment does forbid the not having *Jehovah* alone for our God, and consequently the not knowing, not believing, not adhering, not submitting to him. The not behaving our selves towards him, in all respects, as our God.

Ignorance. So that we sin against this by *Ignorance*, when we do not labour after such a measure of Knowledge in Divine Truths, as is proportionable to the *callings* wherein we are, the *time* and *means* which we have had. When we do not desire the knowledge of God's ways, being content to sit in darkness, and in the region and shadow of death.

Not endeavouring to acquaint our selves with his Power, Majesty, Justice, Mercy, Wisdom, Unchangeableness, and those other Attributes of the Divine Nature. Not searching the Scriptures, proving the things that are more excellent.

When our Knowledge is only *literal* and *uneffectual*, not working answerable Obedience in our Lives, when we are not careful to observe and consider, and treasure up in our Hearts those holy Truths, which at any time have been

been discovered to us; But *suffer them to slip from us*, by inadvertency or forgetfulness, not ruminating upon them, or recalling them to mind, according to our several occasions

Heb. 2. 1.

By *Infidelity*, when we do not assent unto his Law, as being *holy, just and good*: Not labouring to strengthen our Faith in his holy Attributes and Word. Not so firmly believing his *threats and judgments*, as to be humbled thereby; or his *promises*, as to be invited by them unto newness of *life*.

Infidelity.

By *Diffidence*, Not adhering to him with all our Hearts, not *casting our burden upon him*. Not trusting him in the want of outward Means, full of carking and solicitous Thoughts, apt to put our Confidence in *arms of flesh*, broken reeds, lying vanities.

Diffidence.

Psal. 55. 22.

Jer. 17. 5.

By want of *Love*, not loving of him with all our Affections and Might; preferring the love of our selves, of pleasure, riches, honour, and the like earthly Vanities, before that infinite and absolute good that may be found in him. Suffering our shame, worldliness, security, hopes, fears, dependencies, want of leisure, and such like poor respects, to seduce our affections from him, and to hinder our Communion with him. Loving his Creatures, his Enemies, any thing, rather than himself; *Forsaking the Fountain of living Waters, and hewing out to our selves broken Cisterns that will hold no water*. Spending our time and our money for that which is not bread, and our labour for that which satisfieth not.

Want of Love.

Jer. 2. 13.

Isa. 55. 2.

By want of *Zeal*, Not being zealous for his Glory, in the forward and cheerful use of such means whereby it may be promoted in a fervent and resolute opposition of those Things

Want of Zeal.

that may *binder* it: In an hearty sense and sorrow for those reigning Corruptions, either *publick* in the *times*, or *private* in our own *souls*, whereby it hath been *abused*; wronging good Causes, either by our luke-warmness, or else by our blind, indiscreet zeal.

Want of *Joy*. By *want of rejoicing* in him, not *servicing*  
Deut. 28. 47. *him with gladness of heart*: Not *rejoicing*  
Isa. 61. 10. *in the Lord*: Not finding any such relish  
in his holy Word and Ordinances,

whereby they may seem sweeter than the honey and the honey-comb; but rather counting his ways grievous and burdensom unto us.

Unthankful- By *Unthankfulness* for those *great mer-*  
ness. *cies* which are freely bestowed upon us,

2 Chr. 32. 25. *not rendring unto the Lord, according to*  
*the benefits we receive*, failing in the ac-  
knowledgement of them, letting them slip by us  
without any regard or notice, being too apt to ascribe  
God's blessings unto our own deserts and  
Hab. 1. 16. *endeavours. Sacrificing to our own Nets.*

Subject to forget his Favours, though he doth renew them every moment: And amongst those few that we do take notice of, and remember, yet our thankfulness for the *receipt* of them, is no way proportionable to our importunity in the *want* of them. Expressing our slighting of them, even in our very Thanksgiving for them. Not mentioning them with any hearty sense or affection. Not willing to acknowledge them by Charity towards his distressed Members, according to our Abilities and Opportunities.

But rather *returning evil for good, and*  
Psal. 109. 5. *hatred for his good will*. Like *Jeshurun*,  
Deut. 32. 15. *waxing fat, and kicking with the heel.*

Abundance making us wanton, and contemptuously to spurn at his Laws. Loading and wearying him with our Sins, whilst he does continually heap upon us his unwearied mercies.

By

By our *Impatience* under those *small* Impatience.  
 Crosses that are justly inflicted upon us.  
 Not behaving our selves humbly and chearfully under  
 God's fatherly chastisements. *Not accept-*  
*ing the punishment of our iniquity, though* Lev. 26. 41.  
*it be much less than we have deserved.* Ez. 9. 13.  
 Not *bearing the indignation of the Lord,* Mic. 7. 9.  
 as considering how we *have sinned against him.* Being  
 subject to murmuring and repining, to fainting and  
 despair, to seek help and deliverance by unlawful  
 means.

By want of *submission and obedience* unto Disobedience.  
 him, according to our duty and pro-  
 fession; very inconsistent in our holy services, tempo-  
 rary and by fits, subject to backslide and revolt upon  
 every slight temptation. *Our goodness* Hosea 6. 4.  
*being as the morning cloud, and as the early*  
*dew which passeth away.* Not *Universal* in our Obedi-  
 ence, but partial, and by halves, apt to pick and chuse  
 in our Duties, according as they may best sute with our  
 own Humours, and the course of the Times, not  
 having, respect to *all his Commandments.*  
 Not hating *every false way.* Not *heartly* Psal. 119. 6.  
 and *sincere* in our performances, doing Verse 128.  
 them with *all our might,* but hypocritically, perfun-  
 ctorily, negligently.

By our not *fearing of God,* according Security and  
 to the Infinite Power, Justice, Majesty Presumption.  
 of the Divine Nature; or according to  
 those manifold Sins whereby we have provoked his  
 Wrath; behaving our selves with much security and  
 inadvertency under all the various dispensations of his  
 Providence, as if we our selves were not at all con-  
 cerned in them. Not *regarding the works*  
*of the Lord, and considering the operation* Isaiah 65. 22  
*of his hands;* still going on *after the imagi-*  
*nation of our own hearts, as if we had made* Isa. 28. 128

a Covenant with death, and with hell were at an agreement; very apt to promise to our selves peace and impunity, though we do still persevere in our wonted rebellions;

very subject to slavish worldly fears,  
Isa. 51. 12, 13. of men that shall die, and the sons of men that shall be made as grass. Forgetting

the Lord our Maker, who stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth Not grieving when he strikes us, refusing to receive correction, though he does consume us, making our faces harder than a

Jerem. 5. 3. rock, and refusing to return.

Pride.

By not demeaning our selves humbly before him; according as our own vileness, and the greatness of his mercy does require.

Behaving our selves in our general course, as if we were *desirous* to live without God here, and *content* to be annihilated hereafter, so we might but in this World enjoy the pleasures of Sin for a season.

## C H A P. IX.

### *Sins against the second Commandment.*

**T**HE second Commandment does concern the *Manner and Means* of God's Worship. Against this we sin, not only by representing and worshipping of him in Images, but also by entertaining gross misconceits of the Divine Nature, by mixing any will-worship, superstition, or our own inventions with his service; when we do not serve him after such a way as is agreeable to his Nature, and required in his Word, that is, not in *spirit and truth*; not with uprightnes, sincerity, cheerfulness.

1. It will here concern us to examine how exceedingly we have failed in the *manner* of those good Duties which we have attempted; how much *averseness* there is in us from *setting about them*: How much *distraction* and *benumbedness of spirit* in the *performance* of them: How much *impotency* and *weariness* in the *continuance* of them: How much *pride*, *unspiritualness*, *formality*, *want of relish*, *deadness*, *uncomfortableness* there is mixed with our best services: Serving God with *feigned lips*. *Drawing near to him with our mouths, and honouring him with our lips, when our hearts are far from him.* Resting our selves in the *meer out-sides* of Duties, when we do not enjoy any *Communion* with God in them.

Manner.

Psal. 17. 1.  
Isa. 29. 13.

2. We ought to examine our failings, in respect of the *means* or kinds of *Divine Worship*. Our carelessness to keep our selves close in a continual holy *Communion* with God by the right use of all his sacred *Ordinances*.

Means.

1. Prayer, both  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Private.} \\ \text{Publick.} \end{array} \right.$
2. Ministry of the Word.
3. Receiving of the Sacraments.

1. Our negligence in setting any solemn time apart for our secret *Devotions* betwixt God and our *Souls*. Omitting them upon every *trivial occasion*, or slight *pretence* of *business*. Our carelessness in the *private* observance of this *Duty* with our *Families* and near *Relations*, and in *publick* with the *Congregation*. Our *approaching* before God without that *preparation*, *reverence*, or *attention*, as become such vile *Creatures*,

Our failings  
in Prayer.

Pfal. 66. 18. speaking to so great a Majesty. *Regarding iniquity in our hearts, not calling upon him in truth: Flattering him with our mouths, and lying to him with our tongues, when our heart is not right with him.*

Daniel 9. 8. Not *Confessing* our Sins with that sorrow, *shame and confusion of face*, as having thereby so much dishonoured his glorious Name, and endangered our own

Job 31. 33. *salvation; being rather apt to cover our transgressions with Adam, by hiding our iniquity in our bosom.* Or if we do *acknowledge* them, yet we are not careful to forsake them, but do still go on in a continual round of *confessing* and *committing*, *committing* and *confessing* again.

Failing very much in the *Matter* of our Petitions, not asking those things *which are according to his will.* Apt to make our prejudicate Opinions, and passionate wishes, the subject of our Prayers, instead of the holy and unchangeable will of God. For the *Manner* of them, not with *faith and fervency*, as being truly sensible of our own wants, or as if we did really believe this duty to be an effectual means for the supply of them. Not tenderly affectionate in our forgiving others, or our interceding for them.

In our *Thanksgiving*, not mentioning the favours we have received, with any such hearty sense of them, as may stir up in our souls chearfulness, love, gratitude. Not praising God with *our whole hearts, and all that is within us.*

Coming before him with customary Devotion, rather to satisfy the scruples of a natural conscience, than out of any true love to this duty itself, or experimental evidence of comfort to be had by it; our hearts being apt to wander from him, even whilst

we are speaking with him; to think but lightly of him, whilst we pretend much honour to him.

Nor retaining any taste and relish of these Duties, after they are ended: Not living suitably to them: Not taking notice how God does answer our Prayers in the several passages of his Providence towards us.

2. For the Ordinance of *Preaching*, the *Minister* does herein offend, by being negligent and slothful in his Calling, not preaching with that constancy, faithfulness, simplicity, judgment, authority, demonstration of the Spirit as he should. The *People* by neglecting to hear and read the Word, according to their several opportunities. By not preparing themselves for this holy exercise. Not coming unto it with hungry and thirsting desire, and loving, believing, prizing it, as being of such great Efficacy and necessity for our well-beings, *able to save our souls*; Bringing with them much *carnal security*, which makes them without any desire or care to profit by it; much *impenitence* and *hardness* of heart: Not without some secret resolutions of continuing in their former courses, whatever shall be said to the contrary: Many *worldly cares* and thoughts, with *high conceits* of their own sufficiencies; *prejudice* against their *Teachers*; *curiosity*, not to *learn*, but to *censure*; itching Ears, rather to please the fancy, than reform their Lives.

Not hearkening to it without much irreverence, distraction, infidelity, misapplication, obstinacy, dulness, weariness: Not receiving it into a good and honest heart, with desire to retain and practise it.

Not careful (after they have heard it) to root and fix it in their hearts by Prayer, Meditation, Conference: Not expressing the

fruit of it in their Conversation, slighting those many gracious Opportunities, wherein God hath reached forth unto them the proffers of mercy and salvation; and though he hath with much patience waited for their amendment; yet they have still hardened their hearts, and notwithstanding the *former and the latter rain*, do remain like dry stakes in an hedge, barren and fruitless, without any spiritual life or growth, answerable to the means which they have had.

3. For the Sacraments, } Baptism.  
 } Supper of the Lord.

Failings in the Sacraments. Baptism. 1 Tim. 6. 12. Our slighting and renouncing that Covenant which we made in *Baptism*, abusing *that good profession*, which we have professed before many witnesses. Not walking as those that have been received into the bosom of the Church, and distinguished from others that are *without*. Not fighting against the World, the Flesh, and the Devil, as becomes such as are listed in the number of Christ's faithful Soldiers and Servants.

The Lord's Supper. And so for the Sacrament of *Christ's body and blood*; our not hungry and thirsting after it, not partaking of it so frequently as our necessities and opportunities have required.

Before. When we have approached unto it, have we been careful *before-hand*, to set any solemn time apart, for the fitting of our selves unto so holy a work? have we not been unwilling to *ransack* and *examine* the secret corners of our hearts? to find out, and to purge out those particular bosome Sins, unto which our natures do most incline us? after a more special manner, to excite and stir up in our selves the Grace of God's holy Spirit, to renew those Conditions of the *Covenant* required on our Parts, *Faith* and *Repentance*.

*In the receiving of the Sacrament,* At.  
 have we not been too apt to slight and  
 dis-esteem it, as if it were but an empty, common  
 Ceremony? Have we behaved our selves with so much  
 fear and reverence, as might become such a sacred  
 Mystery? with such spiritual Joy and Delight, as  
 should be in those who are fit Guests for that Table.

*After the receipt of it,* After.  
 have we not quickly forgotten our good resolutions,  
 relapsed into our old Sins again, not feeling or regard-  
 ing any such comfort or profit as is promised to the  
 right partaking of this Ordinance? Have  
 we not often *eat and drunk unworthily?* I Cor. II. 27,  
 and consequently, *eat and drunk judgment* 29.  
*to our selves?* becoming *guilty of the body*  
*and blood of Christ;* doing that horrid  
 Act which we so much detested in the  
 Jews, *Crucifying again* our blessed Savi- Hebrews 6. 6.  
 our, and by slighting the proffers of  
 Mercy in this Sacrament, doing as much  
 as in us lies, to *make his Passion of none* I Cor. I. 17.  
*effect.*

## C H A P. X.

*Sins against the Third and Fourth Command-  
 ment.*

**T**HE Third Commandment does forbid the  
 abuse of God's Name. By the *Name* of God  
 we are to understand any thing whereby he may  
 be known, as his Titles, Attributes, Ordinances,  
 Works.

So that we sin against this Commandment by wicked  
 Oaths, cursed Execrations, unlawful Vows, every  
 light

light irreverent mention of God, all such idle words as do no way tend to the sanctifying of his Name.

By breaking the Vow of our Baptism, neglecting all those good promises and resolutions which since Psal. 78. 8. we have made. *Dealing falsely in our Covenants, when our heart is not set aright, and our spirit not stedfast with God.*

By our not acknowledging, and effectual remembrance of his holy Titles and Attributes as we have had occasion. Not delighting to speak good of his Name, and to make his praise glorious.

By an irreverent and customary mention of his great and glorious Name upon trivial occasions.

By our not thinking and speaking of his Word so frequently, with that holiness and reverence as we Psal. 50. 16. should; sometimes pretending to declare *his Statutes, and to take his Covenant into our mouths, whereas we hate instruction, and cast his Law behind us.*

By our Carelessness in vindicating the glory of his Name and Truths, when they are vilified by others.

By profaning our profession of Christianity, with an unholy conversation: Not behaving our selves so sincerely in regard of God, nor so inoffensively in respect of Men, as we should.

By defacing his glorious Image instamped upon us in our *Creation*: Becoming more Psal. 49. 10. *vile and foolish than the beasts that perish.*  
In our *Regeneration*, relapsing in the Sins of our *unregeneracy*, Not walking worthy Ephes. 4. 1. *of that Vocation whereunto we are called.*

By our carelessness in discovering and acknowledging the Divine Power and Wisdom in those special passages of his Providence which befall us.

The Fourth  
Command-  
ment.

The Fourth Commandment does forbid  
all carelessness in sanctification

Of Sabbaths { *Ordinary.*  
                   { *Extraordinary.*

So that we sin against this, when we do not *remember* to keep the Lord's day holy; that is, when we are not mindful before hand to prevent and avoid all such businessses as may distract us in those Duties that belong unto this day.

When we our selves do not rest from our usual Works and sinful Desires, but mis-pend much of that precious time in idleness and vanity, or else satisfying our selves in a superstitious, customary observation of the *outward rest*, without regarding the *means* or the *works* of sanctification.

When we are not careful to prepare our selves for publick duty, by praying for Ministers in *general*, that God would endow them with fitting gifts and abilities, prospering their endeavours, by giving happy success unto their Ministry; more *particularly*, for the Pastor to whose charge we belong, that God would direct him to speak unto our hearts and consciences.

When we are careless in the performing of our publick duties, not with so much reverence, sincerity, spiritualness, attention as we should.

When we are negligent in looking to those that are under us, who by our carelessness or connivance, may be encouraged to the profanation of this day.

When we fail in those private duties that concern the Sanctification of the Sabbath, Meditation of the Word we hear, searching the Scriptures to prove the truth of it, Application of it to our selves, examining our own hearts, private prayer, conference, whetting the Law upon one another, mutually exhorting and stirring up each other unto holy Duties, contemplating the *Creatures*, and the *Providence* of God.

Deut. 11. 19.  
 Psal. 92.

When

When we are weary of the Sabbath,  
 Amos 8. 5. and wish it were gone, and cannot call it  
 Isa. 58. 13. a delight.

And so for extraordinary days, lawfully set apart,  
 for solemn } Feasts.  
 } Fasts. } Publick.  
 } } Private.

When we mispend our occasional *Festivals* altogether in outward, carnal mirth, without those inward, spiritual duties of Love and Thankfulness, which Nehem. 8. 9. God requires; not keeping them *holy unto the Lord*, as we ought to do; not thereby taking occasion to enlarge our bounty to our poor brethren.

And so for days of *Humiliation*,  
 Lev. 23. 28. which are called *Sabbaths* in Scripture:

Our neglect of these when there is any special occasion for them, either publick or private; our insensibleness of dangers and judgments, like the old World keeping on in the road of our secular employments, eating and drinking, buying and selling, &c. putting far away the evil day; chanting to the sound of the Viol, drinking wine in bowls, but are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph: Not sighing and weeping for the abominations that are committed in the midst of us.

When we do observe these days, we are ready to rest our selves in bodily abstinence, outward mortification, hanging down the heads, sad countenances, without inward afflicting of the soul: not breaking, bruising, venting of our hearts: Refraining not our feet, but loving to wander, not turning from all our evil ways and the violence in our hands.

## C H A P. XI.

*Sins against the Second Table.*

**T**HE *SECOND* Table doth injoin the Duties of *Charity* and *Justice* towards our neighbour. Against this we sin when we do not love our neighbours with such true, unfeigned love, as our selves; when we do not deal so with others, as we desire they should deal with us; when we do not pray for them, and endeavour their good as our own. Mat. 7. 12.

In the fifth Commandment are forbidden the Vices which concern the relations

of {  
Superiors.  
Inferiors.

So that we sin against this, by not behaving our selves answerably to our several relations.

Not *modestly* and *gravely* to our *inferiors*; going before them in an example of good life:

Not *humbly* and *dutifully* to our *Superiors*; 1 Pet. 2. 13.  
not submitting to them for *Conscience* Rom. 13. 1, 2.  
*sake*, as being *ordained of God*: Not  
thankfully to our *Benefactors*, either not remembering, or not acknowledging, or not esteeming, or not requiring them as we might.

Subject to *envy*, and *extenuate* those special gifts of others, whereby they have attained any preheminnence above our selves.

Hitherto likewise appertain the Vices which do more particularly concern the relations of

*Parents*: Not educating, instructing, chastising their children so carefully: Not providing and praying for them as they should.

*Children*:

*Children* : Not loving and reverencing their Parents, not submitting to them, not being so thankful towards them as they might.

*Husband* : Not behaving himself as a *Head*, to govern, instruct, and cherish his Wife.

*Wife* : By being irreverent, unquiet, not an helper, but an hinderer of her Husband's good.

*Master* : Not careful in directing, governing, punishing, rewarding their servants.

*Servants* : Disobedient, slothful, unfaithful, answering again, murmuring.

*Aged* : Not sober and grave, not wise and exemplary in their carriage.

*Younger* : Irreverent towards the Persons of the ancient, neglecting their good counsels and examples.

*Superiours* : In *gifts*, whether *inward*, of the mind, or *outward* of the estate, in respect of Nobility, Riches, &c. abusing of their gifts unto scorn, pride, oppression, not doing so much good as the advantage of their abilities and places does require.

*Inferiors* : Either too much disdain, or too much flattering those above them.

*Magistrates* : Want of diligence and uprightness in the discharge of their places.

*Subjects* : Not so respectful, serviceable, submissive as they should.

*Teachers* : Negligent in taking all occasions of instructing, reforming others by  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Counsel.} \\ \text{Example.} \end{array} \right.$

*Learners* : Not teachable, inquisitive, &c.

The sixth Commandment. The *Sixth Commandment* does forbid all those Sins which are against the health and welfare of

our own, or our Neighbours  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Bodies.} \\ \text{Souls.} \end{array} \right.$

So that we sin against this, not only by *outward* acts of *violence*, but also by an aptness to entertain prejudice

prejudice and miscontents against others:

by rash, immoderate anger, injurious, Mat. 5. 22.  
revengeful thoughts, secret grudges, 1 John 3. 15.  
hatred, and implacableness.

By failing in those particulars which concern the maintenance of mutual peace and friendship amongst one another: By haughty, insolent carriage: Reviling, scoffing, provoking speeches.

Being senseless and hardhearted in the miseries of our brethren; not weeping with them that weep; not being heartily affected at those publick evils wherein we our selves are not more immediately and particularly concerned.

By wounding and murdering the souls of others through scandal { Active, misguiding them,  
Passive, grieving them,  
when we encourage them in their evil courses, either by Provocation, Counsel, Example, Connivance.

By the levity and unprofitableness of conversing amongst others; when we do not labour to stir them up unto holiness, according to our several opportunities and relations; not instructing the ignorant, comforting the weak, admonishing, exhorting, encouraging others unto well-doing.

By neglecting our own bodily health and welfare; through intemperance, immoderate passions, &c.

By being careless of our own souls, not providing for the days of Death and Judgment, but thrusting them far from us, bidding those days care for themselves. By quenching and suppressing those holy motions that are at any time suggested unto our hearts, preferring the base things of this World, before those great matters that concern Eternity.

The Seventh *Commandment* does forbid all *kinds of Uncleanness*, both of body and soul, together with the *means* and *signs* of it.

The seventh  
Command-  
ment.

Against

Against this we sin, not only by committing any outward act of uncleanness, either by our selves, or with others: But also,

Mat. 5. 28. By the *Adultery of the heart*, by having our minds full of unchaste desires, by cherishing in our selves any lustful affection. By delighting our thoughts in the fancy and speculation of those lusts which we have not opportunity to act:

When we do not labour to quench our fleshly concupiscence, by vigilancy over our own hearts and ways, by avoiding all evil company, and such other occasions as may enflame us; when we are not moderate in our delights, modest in our carriage, temperate in our diet, diligent and painful in our callings.

When our eyes are full of Adultery, when our ears are willingly open to filthy and unclean Communication, when our tongues are given to rotten and unfavoury Speeches.

When we are not wary and circumspect in avoiding all suspicions and appearances of this evil.

The eighth Commandment. The *Eighth Commandment* does forbid all those vices which do concern our own or our Neighbours outward Estate; as Theft, Oppression, Deceit, Sacrilege, Usury, Bribery, Prodigality.

We offend against this, not only by those external acts of theft and injustice, which humane law does take notice of: But also,

1 Tim. 6. 10. By the *Love of money*, which is the root of all evil; by being discontent at our estates, greedy of gain, full of restless and insatiable desires after these earthly profits.

When we are not so strict and conscionable in the means of getting wealth; either negligent and idle in those callings wherein we should provide for our selves and our families, or else too much  
Prov. 28. 20. *hasting to be rich*, by violence and oppression,

pression, craft, or over reaching, by being unfaithful in our words and promises: Not so upright and sincere in our dealings with others, nor conscionable in paying them their dues.

When we are not wise and moderate in the use of these outward things: Not discreet in laying out the Talents committed to our stewardship; too sparing and *parcimonious* unto good purposes; too *lavish* about dishonest and unnecessary occasions.

The *ninth Commandment* does forbid those vices which concern our own, or our neighbours *reputations*, as Slander, Credulity, hearing of Tale-bearers, Censuring, Sinister Suspicions, Flattery, Silence in defending, &c.

The ninth  
Command.  
ment.

Against this we sin, not only when we do publicly concur with others in false judgment against our neighbours: But also,

When we are not charitable in our speaking, hearing, thinking of others.

Subject to reviling, scornful, slanderous speeches, very ready to speak ill, and to spread the faults of our neighbours, when it does no way concern us, or is like to benefit others.

Willing to entertain Back-biters, Tale-bearers, Scoffers, ready to listen unto any report that tends unto the defamation of others, too much affected unto *flattering tongues* and *deceitful lips*: Busy and meddling in the affairs of others, where we are not concerned.

Full of Credulity, and rash Belief, in judging of ill rumors, too liable to uncharitable suspicions, apt to interpret good things ill, and doubtful matters in the worst sense.

Not so careful in upholding our neighbour's credit, by admonishing, exhorting, rebuking him, according to our *callings* and *opportunities*.

Subject to arrogant, high conceits of our selves, and yet very negligent in those ways whereby we may establish our reputations : Not labouring to be such as we would seem to be ; Not endeavouring to keep a good conscience before God, and a good report before men. Not avoiding all appearance of evil.

The tenth Commandment. The Tenth and last Commandment does forbid any concupiscence against our neighbour, though before the consent of the will ; whether by covetousness, self-love, evil thoughts, envy.

Against this we sin, when we have not such a holy disposition in our minds unto the duties of Charity, as God hath required.

When we are apt to favour and entertain the temptations that are suggested to us.

When our minds are full of evil fancies and wicked perturbations, arising from our corrupted natures.

When we delight our selves in any evil imagination, *keeping it close, and rolling it* in our thoughts, though our minds (perhaps) do not consent to the acting of it.

## C H A P. XII.

*Sins against the Gospel.*

**N**EXT to these transgressions against the *Law*, we ought to enumerate our sins against the *Gospel*, which for the general kinds of them,

are reducible to these two heads, } Unbelief.  
 } Impenitence.

1. Our *Unbelief*, in the several degrees of it. 1. Unbelief-

Not labouring to *acquaint* our selves with the Duties, Promises, Priviledges of the Gospel, though it does contain the best *glad tidings*, and of the greatest consequence, that can possibly be imagined.

Our not *assenting* to it, according to its full latitude, being easily carried about with every wind of doctrine, any wild erroneous fancy; apt to *turn aside unto our own crooked ways*, and to have our *mind corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*; not being sound in the faith.

Psal. 123. 5<sup>a</sup>  
 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
 Tit. 1. 13.

Our not *loving* and *esteeming* of it. Not sufficiently admiring that miracle of divine bounty, wherein the *Love* of God was more especially *commended* and *manifested* towards us, in that he sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

Romans 5. 8.

1 John 4. 9:

Our too much *slighting* and *undervaluing* the great love and merits of our blessed Redeemer. *Treading under foot the Son of God*, *profaning the blood of the Covenant*, and doing what we can to

Heb. 10. 29:

- make Christ's passion of none effect. Being  
 Phil. 3. 8. apt to prefer dross and dung before the  
 excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus  
 Col. 3. 11. our Lord. Not counting him all in all.  
 Rom. 5. 11. Not rejoicing in God through our Lord Jesus  
 Christ, by whom we have received the At-  
 Galat. 6. 14. onement. Not glorying alone in Christ,  
 and him crucified. Not counting his fa-  
 vour and loving kindness to be better  
 Psal. 119. 115. than life. Not claiming his promises as  
 our heritage, esteeming them the joy of our  
 Eph. 3. 1. hearts. Not looking upon them as being  
 2 Pet. 1. 4. unsearchable riches; exceeding great and  
 precious.

Our not *living by faith* in all estates and conditions; not *embracing* the promises of the Gospel with so much *readiness*, nor *adhering* to them with so much *steadfastness*, as the *excellency* and *certainty* of them do require.

Not improving and applying this rich treasure of Gospel-promises, unto the various changes of this *temporal* life, in respect of } Prosperity.  
 } Adversity.

Being very apt to be altogether immersed in sensitive, external things, without reflecting upon those advantages we might from thence enjoy in this regard.

And so for our *spiritual* life, being apt to rely on our own righteousness and self-justifications, thereby endeavouring (as much as in us lies) to deprive Christ of his Saviour-ship.

Not owning of Christ in all his Offices; not willing to accept of him as well for our *Lord*, as our *Saviour*.

And this *heart of unbelief* does prove  
 Heb. 3. 2. unto us a root of *Apostacy*, making us  
 to depart from the *living God*.

2. Our *impenitency*, in that when God had in some measure discovered unto us our own miserable condition by reason of the *Covenant of Works*, we have not yet humbled our selves in any proportion to the multitude or greatness of our sins; nor applied our selves with any fervency of heart unto the only means of Pardon and Reconciliation in the *Covenant of Grace*.

Not being *inquisitive* after our sins, not endeavouring to examine and find out our particular failings, but rather to hide and excuse them.

Not being *humbled* and grieved for them, as considering that wretched injustice, folly, unkindness, that we have expressed by them.

Not *resolving* and *striving* against them; not improving all advantages for the avoiding and subduing of them.

Refusing to repent, though God has vouchsafed us *time* and *means* *Though light be come into the world, yet loving darkness rather than light. Receiving the grace of God in vain. Turning it into wantonness. Tempting, grieving, quenching the holy Spirit of God, whereby we should be sealed to the day of Redemption.*

Rev. 2. 21.  
John 3. 19.  
2 Cor. 6. 1.  
Jude 4.  
Eph. 4. 30.

Hardening our selves by a custom and delight in sin; and by this means, *Treasuring up for our selves wrath against the day of wrath, and revelation of the righteous Judgment of God.*

Romans 2. 5.

'Tis here to be observed, that though these two Sins be more *immediately* and *directly* against the *Gospel*; yet the other breaches of the *Law* before mentioned, are in some sense *reducible* also under this head, *Evangelical* obedience including *Legal*, as subordinate to it; and the *Law* being the rule of the *Gospel* conversation. And for this reason I am the more brief upon this head.

We should here likewise remember, that all these offences before enumerated, are but the *generals* and *kinds* of our sins. The particular acts of them being past our numbring. To all which may be added our proneness to maintain, justifie, extenuate our offences.

## C H A P. XIII.

### Concerning the Aggravation of sins.

**B**ESIDES the Enumeration of our sins, it is also requisite that we understand somewhat concerning the Aggravation of them, whereby they Rom. 7. 13. may appear *exceeding sinful*, that so we may be the better affected with a self-abhorrency and humiliation for them.

Aggravation may be either of  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Sin in General.} \\ \text{Kinds of Sin.} \\ \text{Particular Sins.} \end{array} \right\}$

*Manifold transgressions, and mighty sins.*

Am. 5. 12.

Mr. Goodwin's aggravation of sin.

1. Sin in general may be aggravated, either by its  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Greatness.} \\ \text{Multitude.} \end{array} \right\}$  In both which respects it is eminent above any thing else; as for other matters if they be *great*, they are but *few*; if *many*, they are but *small*. But sin exceeds in both these.

1. The *greatness* of its evil may be discerned in its  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Nature,} \\ \text{Effects, both in regard of} \end{array} \right\}$   $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Christ.} \\ \text{Our selves.} \\ \text{Other Creatures.} \end{array} \right\}$

1. All sin in its own Nature and essence, is enmity against God. Now, as he that hateth his brother, is a murderer ; so he that hateth God, may be said to be a murderer of him, because in his heart he wishes that he were not. The holy Ghost fitly stiles it, The excrement, The superfluity of naughtiness ; implying, that if all other evils were to have a scum, a superfluity, 'tis sin must be it. 'Tis worse than the Devil himself, it made him to be so. 'Tis worse then Hell, this is but opposite to the good of the Creature, that of the Creator. And if the greatness of the malady may be judged by the cost and difficulty of the Cure, it will easily appear that no evil is so great as this, because nothing could serve for the remedy of it, but the infinitely precious blood of Jesus Christ : 'Tis so great an evil, that there can be no greater punishment of it, than by it self ; when God would deal with a man as a most desperate enemy, he gives him up to sin. There can be no worse epithete or expression for it, than it self. When the Apostle would speak the worst of it he could, he calls it by its own name, *sinful sin*. Rom. 7. 13.

πεισσειν  
κακίας.

Jam. 1. 21.

2. For the Effects of it, in regard

1. Of Christ, who had it only by imputation, as our Surety. It was the cause of all his bitter Agonies ; it afflicted his soul, and broke his heart, making him to cry out, *My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me ?*

2. In respect of our selves ; it hath utterly undone all mankind, debased our souls, which were fit companions for God himself, unto a servile shameful condition ; deprived them of that glorious Image, wherein all our happiness and excellency did consist ; and made us more vile than the beasts that perish.

Rom. 8. 23. 3. In respect of the other *Creatures* ;  
 Gen 3. 17. it hath brought a vanity and curse upon  
 Hag. 2. 13. the whole Creation, causing all the mi-  
 series and sorrows in this world, and those eternal  
 torments in the world to come.

All which mischief is contained in the *nature*, and  
 might be effected by any the least *particular* sin. Now  
 if *every* sin have in it so much deformity and danger ;  
 if our *least* offences do contain in them more enmity  
 and injustice against God, than could be expiated by  
 the whole Creation, and of themselves would be enough  
 to sink us into eternal perdition ; how  
 Isa. 1. 11. desperate then are those *greater* abomi-  
 nations, those *crying* sins of a *scarlet* and  
*crimson* dye, wherewith our lives have been de-  
 filed ?

If an infinite wrath be due to our *idle* thoughts,  
 what may we expect then from our unclean, cove-  
 tous, malicious, proud, atheistical, blasphemous  
 thoughts ?

If every vain word doth deserve hell, what depth  
 of damnation then shall be inflicted upon those ma-  
 ny cursed oaths, lyes, bitterness, railings, and other  
 unsavory discourses, whereof we have been guilty ?

If our *Righteousness* be as *filthy rags*, if the *iniquity*  
*of our holy things* be enough to condemn us, what  
 dregs of indignation may we then expect for our  
 many ruellellious, profane, hypocritical actions ? If  
 our *sacrifice* and *obedience* may be counted abomination,  
 what shall be thought then of our *Sacrilege* and  
*Rebellion* ?

Pfal. 19. 12. II. For the *multitude* of our sins ; *Who*  
 Ezra 9. 6. *can tell how oft he offendeth ? Our iniquities*  
*are increased over, and our trespasses are*

Pfal. 40. 12. *grown up unto the heavens. They are more*  
*then the hairs of the head. Neither the*  
 tongue

tongue of Men or Angels is able to reckon them up; if there be any impiety which we have not fallen into, 'tis not for want of sinful inclination in us; but rather because we had not temptations, means, opportunities for the acting of it. To which may be added our continuance in sin, *as a fountain casteth out her waters*, without intermission. Jer. 6. 7.

Now if one sin alone can be enough to expose us to damnation; O then how shall we be able to stand before so many sins which we *know* by our selves, besides those many secret sins which we have not known; many that we never considered, and very many that we have quite forgotten?

If all the plagues and curses of the Law be due unto those who *continue not in all things written in that book to do them*; what fury and wrath then may they look for, who have persevered in a *continual* rebellion against all God's holy Laws and Commandments? Gal. 3. 10.

If one sin in *Adam* were enough to condemn a whole world; what then may a world of sins do in every one of us?

All which sins will yet appear more heinous, by comparing them with those *many* and *great* favours which we have received.

2. The *kinds* of sin may be aggravated, Kinds of Sin.

1. By *comparing* them with others which are less evil. 2. By *examining* them according to their full latitude, shewing how many impieties are involved in every one. 3. By distinguishing them into their several degrees.

1. By *comparing* them; for example, Heb. 10. 28, sins of *Commission* are in themselves 29. more heinous than sins of *Omission*. Sins 2 Cor. 3. 8. against the *Gospel* are in some respects much worse than sins

sins against the *Law*, because they are against greater light and mercy; and the more means any have enjoyed, the greater shall their condemnation be. *Chorazin* and *Bethsaida*, being upon this ground pronounced by our Saviour to be in a worse condition than *Tyre* and *Sidon*.

Mat. 11. 21,  
22.

As in matter of *grace*, God doth not weigh it by the *Scales*, but try it by the *touchstone*; not so much regarding the *number* as the *truth* of *duties*; so it is likewise for *sins*; a *lesser* sin against *light* and *love*, does more provoke him, than a *much greater* with *reluctancy*, or from *surprisal*.

Transgressions against the first Table, are worse than those against the second. *If one man sin against another, the Judge shall judge him: But if a man sin against the Lord, who shall entreat for him?* and for this reason the first Table is called, *The great Commandment*.

1 Sam. 2. 25.

Mat. 22. 38.

Neglect of a *principal* duty of the first or second Table, is a greater sin than the neglect or omission of that which is *circumstantial* or *ceremonial*: *Obedience* and *Mercy* being better than *Sacrifice*.

1 Sam. 15. 22.

Sins against the clear light of *nature* or *reason*, are in many respects worse than those that are discovered to us by the *written Word*. The more obligations are broken, the greater still is the sin; as when our offence is not only against the *Word of God*, but likewise against the *Law of Nature*, *Conscience*, particular *Promises* and *Vows*.

2. By *Examining* the latitude and comprehensiveness of any kind of sin; though it may more especially refer to the breach of some one *Commandment*, yet if we search into its utmost compass and extent, we shall find that it does also refer unto divers others.

So,

So the sins of the second Table do not only intrench upon one another, but also upon those of the first Table, by reason of that disobedience which is in them unto the Command of God.

2. By *distinguishing* the degrees of sin, the first *con-*  
*sent* being not so bad as the *act*, nor the *act* so bad as the *custom* and delight. A particular offence being not so bad as an *habitual reigning* sin that wastes the Conscience.

3. That which does more especially concern us in our Confessions, is the aggravation of *particular sins*. Because a *general* view of them is more apt to produce a confused stupor and amazement, rather than any proper and genuine humiliation. Every Man hath some *black days* in his Calendar; some more *notorious Sins* whereof he hath been guilty. He should in his private humiliation endeavour to call those to fresh remembrance, *and set them before him*. Not forgetting that horror and dread which appeared to him when God did first discover them to his Conscience. And therefore it will concern us to labour after a more distinct discovery of the heinousness of our particular offences, which will best appear by examining them according to their divers *Circumstances*.

Particular sins.

Psal. 51. 3.

Now the *Circumstances* of actions are usually reckoned to be these seven:  
1. The *Person*. 2. The *Place*. 3. The *Thing*.  
4. The *Means*. 5. The *End*. 6. The *Manner*. 7. The *Time*.

*Quis, ubi, quid, quibus auxiliis, cur, quomodo, quando.*

1. The *Person* is considerable under a twofold capacity,

1. The *Person*.

either for the Person } Offended.  
                                  } Offending.

1. The *Person* offended, the Creator and Governour of the world, so eminent for his *Greatness* and *Majesty*;

*jeſty*; which does add much to the offence: An ill word againſt the *King*, being High Treason; whereas the greateſt offence againſt another is not ſo much. So that it may be very helpful to ſet forth the heinouſneſs of any ſin, to conſider who it is that is offended by it. Not only our *Bretbren*, Superiours, Equals, Inferiours, or *our ſelves*, but the *great God*, who is able with a blaſt of his mouth, with a frown of his countenance, to ruine us eternally, and caſt us into hell; and it muſt needs argue extream folly, 1 Cor. 10. 22. for men to contend with their *Maker*, to provoke him to jealouſie, as if they were ſtronger than He.

So infinite in *Holineſs* and *Knowledge*; of pure and piercing eyes; abhorring ſin infinitely, and yet neceſſarily beholding it. Though men may ſtop their ears, or ſhut their eyes againſt what they diſlike, yet God cannot go out of the hearing or ſeeing of ſin. He hears every one of our vain and ſinful words. He ſees into the ſecret corners of our hearts, the leaſt glimpse of any ſinful contrivement, which we our ſelves can ſcarce take notice of; and ſhould we provoke the eyes of his Glory?

So terrible is his *Justice* and *Majeſty*, Isa. 3. 8. who ſhall one day come with thousands of his glorious Angels, in flaming fire, to render vengeance upon all thoſe that know him not, or obey him not.

So merciful and gracious unto us: The Lord our Redeemer, the holy One of *Israel* our King: Our Father who hath loved us, 2 Theſ. 2. 16. and hath given us everlaſting conſolation, Pſal. 109. 5. and good hope through Grace. And ſhall we return evil for good, and hatred for his good will? Shall we thus requite the Lord? Deut. 32. 6. Is not he our Father that bought us? Hath he not made us, and eſtabliſhed us?

2. The person *offending*; a frail creature; of a dependant being; preferred out of nothing, to the noble condition of the humane nature. One that hath taken upon him the Profession of Religion, engaged himself to the duties of Christianity by a solemn Vow in Baptism, participated the means of Grace in a greater measure than others, and hath had so much experience of God's more especial favour towards him. One who is called a *Christian, and rests in the Gospel, and makes his boast of Christ, and knows his will, and approves the things that are more excellent, &c.* Rom. 2. 27, 11.

2. The Place; where we have enjoyed the liberty and sun-shine of the Gospel; *In the land of uprightness dealing unjustly.* Isa. 26. 10. In that very place which hath so much abounded with temporal and spiritual blessings, *flowing with milk and honey*; and that which is more nourishing and pleasant to the *soul*, than either of these to the *body*. The Word and Ordinances of God in sincerity and power. 'Tis recorded of the Israelites, *Psal. 106. 7. That they provoked God at the Sea, even at the Red-sea*, which is repeated with an *Emphasis*, as being the place of mercy where they had lately seen so miraculous a deliverance; which circumstance did add a great aggravation to their rebellion.

3. The Thing; that which we have so often relapsed into against which we have so frequently resolved, being in it self (it may be) of a more foul and scandalous nature, &c. Hitherto belong the aggravations which concern the *kinds* of sin which were mentioned before.

4. The Means; with hypocritical pretences, making Religion the veil for our unlawful desires, fighting against God with those abilities with which we should serve him. *Abusing*

using that health, wealth, strength, wit, and all the other Talents we have received; not only neglecting to improve them unto the glory of the Giver, but wastfully lavishing of them, so that we cannot with the foolish servant, give God his own again; using them as weapons against him, thereby resisting his Spirit and Ordinances.

5. The End.

5. The *End*; for lying vanities, the short pleasures of sin, which are not without some mixture of sorrow, in the very enjoyment of them, and do afterwards fill the soul with guilt and fear; *Forsaking the fountain of living waters, and hewing out unto our selves broken Cisterns that will hold no water. Spending our money for that which is not bread, and our labours for that which satisfieth not.* Prosecuting those things whereof we might be ashamed; the end of which will be death.

6. The Manner.

6. The *manner how*; which is capable of much amplification, it being a great addition to the heinousness of any sin, when it is committed, either

Out of *ignorance*, when we have had means of being better informed; Out of *impudence*, against the dictates of Nature, the light of Reason

Heb. 10. 16. and Education; some taste and relish of Spiritual things; the checks of Con-

science; former promises and resolutions. After much *consideration* and debate with our own hearts. Against

our own *experience* and observation of many Judgments that have been inflicted upon such a sin. Against

many *Examples*, much *Patience*, the means of *Remedy*;

in which respects the sins of men are much worse than those of the Devil; for he never sinned against *Ex-*

*ample*, being the first offender, nor against *Patience*,

being

being immediately upon the first offence cast into hell; nor against *Remedy*, there being no possible means allowed him for his recovery. Out of *base ingratitude*, against the frequent and favourable motions of the blessed Spirit. *Despising the riches of God's goodness, and forbearance, and long-suffering, whereby we should have been led to repentance.* After frequent *relapses*, which do multiply the guilt of sin, like the increase of figures, though the first fault be but as one, yet the second relapse makes it as ten, the third as an hundred, the next as a thousand, and so on, according to this multiplied proportion. Out of *presumption* and *forestalling* of pardon, making the mercy of God to lead us unto sin. Out of much *obduracy* and *pertinacy*; *casting his Laws behind our backs, and bating to be reformed. Drawing iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were, with Cart-ropes. Treasuring up wrath against the day of wrath*; as if we would weary God with our iniquities, with much forwardness and constancy, notwithstanding the great trouble and difficulty there hath been in the service of sin; without any, or with very small temptation, with much *cheerfulness* and delight, as if there had been pleasure in destruction; with much *eagerness* and desire, *drinking iniquity like water, working all uncleanness with greediness; with an high hand, as if we would reproach the Lord, refusing to return unto him; with mad impudence, provoking God to his face, as if we were stronger than he.*

Rom. 2. 4.

2 Pet. 2. 22.

Psal. 53. 87.

Isa. 5. 18.

Rom. 2. 5.

Isa. 43. 24.

Joh. 15. 16.

Ephes. 4. 19.

Numb. 15. 30.

Jer. 5. 3.

Isa. 65. 3.

1 Cor. 10. 22.

7. The Time when: Not only in our *Childhood*, but in our *Manhood*; not only when we sat in darkness, in the days of our unregency; but since he hath called us into his marvellous light,

light, since the glorious Gospel hath shined into our hearts, having (perhaps) but lately suffered under such an affliction, and received such a special deliverance, upon which we did renew our Covenant with God by fresh Resolutions of strict and circumspect walking:

Each of these Circumstances may be otherwise more largely amplified, according to the several natures of those sins to which they are applied in our confessions; but by that which hath been already said, it may sufficiently appear, how the distinct understanding and consideration of them may be very useful in this business.

#### C H A P. XIV.

*Of our acknowledging the Punishments that are due to Sin.*

**W**Hen we have thus acknowledged our sins by an Enumeration and Aggravation of them; we are in the next place to own the punishments that are due unto them, thereby the better to affect us with sorrow and indignation at those evil courses, which will expose us to so many fearful dangers. That thus remembering our doings which were not good, we may loath our selves for our abominations! Acknowledging that we are not worthy of the least of his mercies, or truth, that he hath shewed unto us; Desiring to abhor our selves, and repent in dust and ashes.

Ezek. 36. 31.

Gen. 32. 10.

Job 42. 6.

Thus

Thus the Prodigal in his submission to his father, first he acknowledges his offence; *I have sinned against heaven, and against thee*; and then he owns the punishment; *And am no more worthy to be called thy son*. There being a natural consequence betwixt these two. *For if God spared not the Angels that sinned, but delivered them into chains of darkness to be reserved unto judgment; if he spared not the old world, but brought a flood upon them; if the Cities of Sodom and Gomorrah were turned into ashes, being condemned unto a dreadful overthrow, that they might be examples to those that after should live ungodly: If God spared not the natural branches, but cut them off for their disobedience and unbelief; we may certainly then conclude, that though sentence against other evil works be not executed speedily, yet they shall not go unpunished; But evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.* And therefore, besides the confession of our sins, it is also requisite that we own and acknowledge the punishments that are due unto us for them.

Luke 15. 18,  
19.

2 Pet. 2. 4, 5, 6.

Rom 11. 21.

Eccl. 8. 11.

Psal. 140. 11.

Now these punishments are either

}	External.
	Internal.
	Eternal.

1. The *External* are those that concern the outward man; either in Body, Friends, Name, Estate.

1 *External.*

1. In our *Bodies*: 'Twere but justice, if God should deprive us of our health; if he should smite us with a consumption and a fever; with an inflammation, and an

*Bodies.*

Deut 28. 21.

Deut. 28. 27. *extream burning; with the botch of Egypt, with the emrods, and with the Leprosie, whereof we cannot be cured; if he should send upon us sore sicknesses, and of long continuance; if he should suffer us with Job, to be so wholly over-spread with sores, that we should become loathsome to our own selves. That we should chuse strangling and death rather than life.*

It were but justice if he should strike us blind, or deaf, or lame; if he should take from us those Senses by which we have so much dishonoured and provoked him; if he should deprive us of those Limbs and Members which we have used as instruments of sin, and weapons of unrighteousness.

*Friends.* 2. In respect of our *Friends*: We might justly expect that God should cast us into a forlorn, destitute condition, when there should be none to relieve or pity us. He might take from us the help and comfort of our *Friends*, either turning their hearts against us, or depriving us of them by death.

*Names.* 3. In regard of our *Names* and *Credit*: He might give us over to those notorious, scandalous censures, by which we should be made ashamed to live, and afraid to die. He might justly make us *an astonishment, and a proverb to a by-word amongst all Nations: To be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us. He might blot out our names from under heaven.*

*Estates.* 4. For our *Estates*, if God should lay judgment to the line, and righteousness to the plummet, he might number every one of us to the sword, and to captivity,

ty, and to ruine: Depriving us of our *liberty, peace, plenty.* It were but justice if he should suffer us to be shut up in some prison or dungeon, where we could not enjoy the mercies that we possess. If he should lead us into captivity, sell us into some cruel slavery and bondage: Scatter us abroad among all the Kingdoms of the earth, causing us to wander about in sheep-skins, and goat-skins, being destitute, afflicted, tormented: Being dispersed in the deserts and mountains, in dens and caves of the earth.

*Liberty.*

Deut. 18. 23.

Heb. 11. 37.  
38.

If he should take from us that *peace, quietness, comfort,* which we have formerly enjoyed, filling us with confusion and trouble, giving us over to the rage and malice of our enemies: Causing the Sun to go down at noon, and darkening the earth in the clear day; surprising us with sad confusions, when we think our selves most secure and happy, Turning our feasts into mourning, and our songs into lamentation; bringing sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; making us to eat our bread with carefulness, and to drink our water with astonishment.

*Peace.*

Amos 8. 9.

Verse 10.

Ezek. 12. 19.

If he should deny us his Creatures when we want them, take them from us when we have them, withhold his blessing from attending them, debar us from the comfortable enjoyment of them; sending upon us cleanness of teeth, the evil arrows of famine; breaking the staff of our bread; taking away our corn in the time thereof; making the heaven over us to be brass, and the earth under us

*Plenty.*

Amos 4. 6.

Ezek. 5. 16.

Hosea 2. 9.

Deut. 21. 23.

to be iron: If he should rain fire and brimstone down upon us; if he should afflict us with *hunger, and thirst, and nakedness, and the want of all things*; if he should send a *rust and canker* upon our estates, making *an hole in the bottom of our bags*, by which our gains should insensibly drop away, and slip from us; if he should *curse us in the city, and in the field; in our basket, and in our store; in the fruit of our land, and the increase of our cattle; in all our endeavours, and the works of our hands; feeding us with the bread of affliction, and with the water of affliction*: Giving us to drink the *cup of trembling, and the dregs of the cup of his fury*: Stretching out upon us the *line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness*: If he should make the *portion of our cup to be snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest*.

2. *Internal Punishments* are those that concern the Soul and inward Man, either

in respect of Blessings } Natural.  
 } Spiritual.

Deut. 28. 28. It were but Justice, if God should take from us our Wits, Reasons, Memories; if he should *smite us with madness and astonishment of heart*: Giving us *Hearts of Beasts*, making us become raving and desperate, or stupid and brutish: If he should deprive us of our inward peace and quietness, giving us a *trembling heart, and sorrow of mind*: Scaring us with *dreams, and terrifying us with visions*. Making our guilty Consciences

to fly in our Faces; to gnaw upon the Soul with fierce and restless accusations, to fill the thoughts with terrors and amazement.

It were but Justice, if he should deprive us of all his Holy Ordinances; sending upon us a *Famine of the Word: Removing our teachers* Am. 8. 11.  
*into corners, so that our eyes cannot see* Isa. 3. 10.  
*them; making the night to come upon us,* Mic. 3. 6, 7.  
*wherein we should not have a vision; that*  
*it should be dark unto us, that we cannot divine; that*  
*the Sun should go down over our Prophets, and the day be*  
*dark upon them; that the Seers should be ashamed, and the*  
*Diviners confounded, all of them covering their lips, be-*  
*cause there is no answer from God.*

If he should reject all our holy Services, hide himself from us when we seek his face; stopping his ears when we cry unto him; *laughing at our* Prov. 1. 26.  
*calamities, and mocking when our fear*  
*cometh*; if he should fling our Prayers back into our faces with a Curse instead of a Blessing; if he should take our confessions as an evidence against our selves, and condemn us out of our own mouths.

If he should subtract the means of Grace, and not any longer continue the proffers of mercy to those who have so much undervalued and abused them: If he should cause his grieved Spirit to retire from us, and finally give us over to our own desperate hardness and impenitency, to *vile Affections*, to a *seared Conscience*, and a *reprobate Sense*, whereby we might be continued in our evil courses, till the Day of his Vengeance.

3. *Eternal Punishments* are such as 3. *Eternal*,  
 concern our immortal condition after

this life: They are either of } *Lofs.*  
 } *Pain.*

1. The punishment of *Loss* does consist in being for ever banished from the blessed presence of God, and the joys of Heaven. In being  
 2 Thef. 1. 9. *punished with everlasting destruction, from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power.*

2. The pain of *Sense* does consist in those most exquisite and unexpressible torments which shall be inflicted on the damned, set forth in Scripture  
 Mat. 15. 21, by *everlasting fire, utter darkness, the worm*  
 22, 23. *that dies not, and the fire that is not*  
 Mark 9. 40. *quenched: Chains of darkness; the black-*  
 2 Pet. 2. 5. *ness of darkness for ever: The Lake of fire*  
 Jude 13. *burning with brimstone.*

Rev. 19. 20. It were but Justice; if God should cut  
 2 Pet. 2. 1. *us off with swift destruction, snatching us*  
 out of the Land of the living, with our sins and fears upon us, and cast us into those Regions of Darkness, those black and cruel habitations, where there is nothing but weeping and gnashing of teeth.

2 Thef. 1. 8. If he should take *vengeance upon us in*  
 Rev. 14. 10. *flaming fire; making us to drink the wine of his wrath, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation: Tormenting us with fire and brimstone in the presence of his holy Angels.*

Should God deal with us according to our deserts, it would have been much better for us that we had never been born. He might justly inflict upon us all the plagues of this life, and eternal torments in the life to come. There is nothing could remain for us to expect, *but a certain fearful looking for of judgment, and fiery indignation to devour us.*

It were easie to amplify each of these heads, from those many curses and judgments denounced in Scripture, which are all of them applicable to this purpose, as being the desert of sin.

The serious consideration and application of these things, will very much conduce to the exciting of such affections in us, as do become the duty of confession.

## C H A P. XV.

*Of the proper Materials for a Transition, whereby Confession and Petition may be annexed.*

**T**HUS much briefly concerning the *Matter* and *Method* to be observed in our *Confession*.

That which should succeed next unto it, is *Petition*.

But for the better connexion of these two, 'tis requisite that they be joined together by some fitting *Transition*. The most natural materials for which, may be referred unto some of these heads.

1. A profession of our shame and sorrow in the consideration of our many sins, and the punishments due unto them. A readiness *to loath our selves for our abominations.* Ezek. 36. 31. To judge and condemn our selves, that we may not be condemned of the Lord. A willingness *to set our sins ever before us*; as considering that though the *acts* of them be past, yet the *guilt* and the danger may be present, and that there may be many now in Hell, who have not been so great sinners as we. Of this kind is that speech of *Ezra*; *O my God, I am ashamed, and blush to lift up my face to thee.* And *Job*; *I abhor my self, and repent in dust and ashes.* And *Daniel*; *O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, because we have sinned against thee.*

Ezra 9. 6.

Job 42. 6.

Daniel 9. 8.

2. An expression of our desire to flie utterly out of our selves, to renounce all our own righteousness: *How should man be just with God? if he should contend with us, we could not answer for one of a thousand. If thou shouldst be extream to mark what is done amifs, O Lord, who may abide it? But there is mercy and forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared; thou knowest our frame, and considerest that we are but dust; frail infirm Creatures, and therefore thou dost not expect perfection from us; if we could have no sin, we should have no need of a Redeemer; we are of our selves altogether impotent and unclean, and our righteousnesses as filthy rags.*
- Job 9. 2, 3.  
Pfal. 130. 3, 4.  
Pfal. 103. 4.  
Isaiah 64. 6.  
Neh. 9. 38.  
Chap. 10.  
Verse 29.  
Pfal. 119. 5.  
Act. 3. 19.
3. A promise of amendment for the future: Renewing our Covenant with God, by fresh resolutions of a strict and holy conversation: Professing our desire to fear his name, and to be engaged to him by an *everlasting Covenant*, never to depart from him again; *O that my ways were so directed, that I might keep thy Commandments always! O that thou wouldst enable us to repent and be converted, that our sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come! It is the desire of our Souls to walk more holily and humbly before thee for the future; to keep a stricter watch over our own hearts and ways.*

4. A brief application unto our selves of such mercies and promises as belong to those that believe and repent. Though we have not expressed the dutiful affections of *children*, yet God cannot renounce the tender compassions of a *Father*; and if *earthly* Parents can give good things to their children, will not he be much

much more ready to be gracious to his ?  
*With the Lord there is mercy, and with him* Psal. 130. 7.  
*is plenteous redemption. And, we have an* 1 John 2. 1.  
*advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the*  
*righteous, who is the propitiation for our sins. He hath*  
*promised to hear and grant the requests that are put*  
*up in faith ; that he will have respect to those of an*  
*humble and contrite heart ; that those who do not*  
*hide their sins, but confess and forsake*  
*them, shall find mercy : That he delight-* Ezek. 33. 11.  
*eth not in the death of a sinner, but rather*  
*that he should be converted and live : That*  
*the sacrifices of God are a broken spirit ; a* - Psal. 51. 17.  
*broken and a contrite heart he will not despise.*  
*And now, O Lord, thou art that God, and* 2 Sam. 7. 28.  
*thy words be true, and thou hast promised*  
*such mercies unto thy servants ; therefore now let it be unto*  
*us according to thy word. We desire to lay hold*  
*on that word of promise, that thou*  
*wilt heal our back-slidings, and love us* Hof. 14. 4.  
*freely : That thou wilt not turn away from* Jer. 32. 40.  
*us, to do us good ; but wilt put thy fear into*  
*our hearts, that we shall not depart from thee.*  
*O think upon thy servants, as concerning this* Psal. 119. 49.  
*word of thine, wherein thou hast caused us*  
*to put our trust ! Truly our hope is even in*  
*thee. 'Tis the desire of our Souls to*  
*seek after thee, and to come unto thee,*  
*and thou never failest them that seek thee.* Psal. 9. 10.  
*Of those that come unto thee, thou puttest* John 6. 37.  
*away none. O be pleased to establish this*  
*word of thine unto thy servants, and let them not be dis-*  
*appointed of their hope.*

Though the wages of sin be death, yet this is our comfort, that the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Scripture is very copious in other pertinent expressions for each of these heads, and to some of these the most proper matter for *Transition* is reducible.

## C H A P. XVI.

*Concerning Deprecation of evil; with several Arguments to back our Requests of this nature.*

**T**HE chief Heads of Matter for *Petition*, are summarily comprehended in the Lord's Prayer, Chap. V. as hath been shewed before.

All *Petition* is } Deprecation.  
 either for } Our selves, }  
 } Others. } Intercession.  
 } } Comprecation.

In petitioning for our selves, the first thing to be explained, is *Deprecation*, which concerns the *prevention*, or *removal*, or *lessening* of *evil*.

I. Sin. The first evil to be prayed against, is that of *Sin*; and therein we should deprecate both the }  
 } Guilt.  
 } Power.

I. The guilt of Sin. I. The *guilt* of sin is that imputation whereby we are obliged to the wrath of God, and all the curses of the Law; and therefore we have great need to pray that he would *forgive us our debts*; Isa. 44. 22. That he would *blot out our transgressions as a Cloud*: Zac. 13. 1. That he would *open unto us the fountain for sin, and for uncleanness*: Mich. 7. 19. That he would have *compassion upon us, subduing our iniquities, and casting our sins into the depths of the Sea*. That we may be

be justified freely by his grace, through the redemption that is in Jesus Christ: That he would cleanse us from all filthiness both of flesh and spirit: That he would blot out the hand-writing that is against us, and take it out of the way, nailing it to the Cross of Christ.

Rom. 3. 24.

2 Cor. 7. 1.

Col. 2. 14.

Of this kind we have sundry Deprecations in Scripture: So David, Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies, and thy loving-kindnesses, for they have been ever of old. Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions; for thy Names sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity, for it is great.

Psal. 25. 6, 7.

Verse 11.

Lord be merciful unto me, heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

Psal. 41. 4.

Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving-kindness, according to the multitude of thy tender mercies, blot out my transgressions, wash me thoroughly from mine iniquities, and cleanse me from my sin. Purge me with Hyssop, and I shall be clean; wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow. Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

Psal. 51. 1, 2.

Verse 7.

Verse 9.

O remember not against us our former iniquities; help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name. Deliver us, and purge away our sins for thy Names sake.

Psal. 79. 8, 9.

Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

Ps. 119. 132.

Take away all our iniquities, and receive us graciously.

Hof. 14. 2.

Heal our back-slidings, and love us freely:

Verse 4.

Now

Now because this is one of the chief wants, against which we should petition; therefore we should endeavour to back our requests in this kind, with such *Arguments* as may serve to stir up our *fervency*, and strengthen our *faith* in this desire.

Ezek. 18. 21, 1. From the *Mercy* of God, who desires not the death of a sinner, but at what time soever he shall truly repent, hath promised to forgive him. He hath commanded us to ask *daily pardon*, as well as *daily bread*; shewing thereby, that as the best Man shall continually need pardon, so he is more ready to give it, than we are to ask it. He has entreated us to be reconciled unto him. He does invite and call us when we are impenitent, and therefore he will be much more ready to embrace and accept of us, when we desire with repentance to return unto him. He would not

Prov. 3. 8. have us send our Neighbour away empty, when that which he would borrow is with us. How much more then shall he who is the *Father of mercies*, in respect of whom all the compassion in Man is not so much as a drop to the ocean? How much more shall he accept and grant the

Pfal. 130. 7. desires of his children? for, *with the*

Exo. 13. 5. *Lord there is mercy, and with him there is plenteous redemption*: he hath enjoynd us to help our Enemy's Ox or As when

1 Cor. 9. 9. they are in danger. And *doth God take care of Oxen*? Hath he not a far greater esteem of his own Image in man? Will he not much rather extend his bounty and goodness unto such as are oppressed under the burthen of their sin? Though no sin be *little* in it self; yet the greatest sin is but *little* in comparison to his mercy. The *more* our offences have been, the more may he glorifie himself in the pardon of them.

2. From the *Merits of Christ*, who is the propitiation for the sins of the whole world. He came to save that which was lost: To quicken those that were dead in trespasses and sins. To this end was he born, and for this end came he into the world, that he might save sinners. He was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities, the chastisement of our peace was upon him, that with his stripes we might be healed. He hath satisfied for us as our Surety, and hath suffered the punishments that were due unto our sins; and it cannot stand with the Justice of God, to require a debt twice over, to punish them again in us, when he hath already punished them in Christ.

I John 2. 2.  
Mat. 18. 11.  
Eph. 2. 1.  
Joh. 18. 37.  
Isa. 53. 5.

3. From our own *Frailties*. What is man, that he should be clean; and he that is born of a woman, that he should be righteous? God will pity those that fear him, because he knows their frame, he considers that they are but dust. He remembers that they are but flesh, and no flesh can be righteous in his sight. Before him no man living can be justified. The greatness and the sense of our unworthiness, does make us the fitter objects for his mercy. *The whole have no need of the Physician, but the sick.*

Job 15. 14.  
Psal. 103. 14.  
Psal. 78. 39.  
Psal. 143. 2.  
Mat. 9. 12.

And as we are to pray for the *pardon* of our sins, against the guilt of them; so likewise for the sense and evidence of this pardon, against our own doubts, that being justified by faith, we may have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ; that we may be sealed with the holy Spirit of Promise, which is the earnest of our inheritance, until the redemption of the purchased possession; of this kind are those Petitions of *David*.

Romans 5. 1.  
Eph. 1. 13, 14.

- Pfal. 35. 3. *Say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.*
- Pfal. 51. 12. *Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation, and establish me with thy free spirit.*
- Pfal. 4. 6. *Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.*
- Pfal. 90. 14. *O satisfie us early with thy mercies, that we may be glad and rejoyce all our days.*
- Pf. 119. 135. *Make thy face to shine upon thy servant, and teach me thy statutes.*

The reasons to back this request, may be,

I. From the *Justice* of it; we do but ask an acquittance where the debt is paid (Christ having already satisfied for our sins). *And shall not the judge of all the earth do right?* He hath promised to be found of those that do not seek him, and to seek after those that go astray from him, and will he not much rather accept, and be favourable to such as desire to seek after him, and to wait upon him in the observation of his own Ordinances. He hath said, that we shall not seek his face in vain.

2. From the *facility* of it; 'tis but saying the word only, and we shall be whole; if we could relieve all those that beg of us, with meer words, there is none should ask without success. But now with God, 'tis all one to do a thing, as to speak it. 'Tis but speaking peace to our souls, and we shall have it. *Behold, thou art the Lord, the God of all flesh, there is nothing too hard for thee.*

2. The power of sin.

II. Next to the *guilt* of sins, we should pray against the power of them, that we may not relapse into them again for the future, that sin may not reign in our mortal bodies: That we may not be brought into captivity unto the law of sin, which is

*in our members : That God would redeem us from all our iniquities ; and with the blood of Christ purge our Consciences from dead works to serve the living God : That he would enable us to put off, concerning our former conversation, the old man, which is corrupt according to deceitful lusts ; to crucifie the flesh with the affections and lusts of it : That we may have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness : That our hearts may not be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin : That we may not walk according to the course of the world, fulfilling the desires of the flesh : That he would cast down every imagination and high thought that exalteth it self against the knowledge of God, and bring into captivity every thought unto the obedience of Christ.*

Tit. 2. 12.  
Heb. 9. 14.

Ephes. 4. 22.

Gal. 5. 24.

Eph. 5. 11.  
Heb. 3. 13.

Eph. 2. 2, 3.

2 Cor. 10. 5.

Psal. 19. 13.

Of this kind is that Petition of David, *Keep back thy servant from presumptuous sins ; let them not have dominion over me. Order my steps in thy word, and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.*

Psal. 119. 133.

'Tis not here necessary to make any large recital of the kinds of sins, mentioned before in confession ; but to insist more fully and particularly on such to which we are more especially inclined, that they may be mortified and subdued.

The Arguments to strengthen our faith and fervency in this desire, may be such as these.

1. From the *fitness* of it in respect of his glory ; it is not for his honour that his Servants should be under the Yoke of his Enemies.

2. From our own *Impotency* for it ; evil being always present with us, and sin so easily besetting us. And of our selves we are no more able to lay aside these weights, and to cast off our sins, than an

*Ethiopian*

*Aethiopian* to cast off his blackness, or a *Leopard* his spots.

3. From the *Facility* of it to God; he is stronger than the strong man, and can *subdue all things to himself*.

4. From his *Promise* and *Covenant*, whereby he hath engaged himself to *subdue our iniquities*, and to keep us from departing from him.

2. Temptation. 2. Another evil to be prayed against, is *Temptation*, according to that in the Lord's Prayer, *Lead us not into temptation*; that we may be freed from *Trials* themselves, so far as may stand with God's good pleasure; especially the evil of them, that we may not be overcome by them, nor faint under them.

Temptation is of three kinds:

1. From our own corrupted natures, Jam. 1. 14. by which we are very apt to be *drawn aside, and enticed* to all manner of sins; there being no kind of impiety, but what this does make us capable of; and will (without God's restraining or renewing Grace) at some time or other *dispose* us unto. And herein, more particularly, the blindness of our understandings, our wicked imaginations, and fleshly reasonings, the perverseness of our wills, the hardness and earthiness of our affections, the insensibleness of our Consciences, the depravation of all our Faculties.

2. The malice and subtilty of the Devil, who *as a roaring Lion walks about seeking whom he may devour*; and is still provoking us to those evils which are most suitable to our particular occasions and dispositions: *Watching for advantage against us, desiring to sift and winnow us as wheat*:

1 Pet. 5. 8.

2 Cor. 2. 11.

Luke 22. 31.

*wheat*: and therefore we had need to pray that we may be *sober and vigilant*, Mat. 26. 41. having upon us *the whole armour of God*, Eph. 6. 11. whereby we may withstand the wiles of the Devil; that we may constantly resist him, 1 Pet. 5. 8. being *stedfast in the faith*, taking heed of the depths of Satan. That we do not fall into reproach, and the snare of the Devil. Rev. 2. 24. That the God of peace would bruise Satan 1 Tim. 3. 7. under our feet. Rom. 16. 20.

3. The allurements or terrors of the world, (either by profits, pleasures, honours, on the one hand; or losses, dangers, troubles, disgrace, persecution on the other. *The rain descending, the floods coming, the winds blowing, and beating upon us.* Mat. 7. 27. The evil customs and examples of the generation wherein we live, the slavish hopes and fears of men.

Besides these kinds of temptation, we are likewise to pray against the degrees of it, suggestions, consent, practice, delight, habitual custom, and necessity. Jam. 1. 14.

That God would enable us always to watch and pray, lest we fall into temptation. Mat. 26. 41.

And because every man hath some particular sin or temptation to which he is more especially exposed, belonging either to his age, temper, calling; therefore he should endeavour to observe, and find out, and more fully to enlarge himself in his deprecation against that.

3. The last sort of evil to be prayed against, is that of *Punishment*. The 3. Punishment. kinds of which were mentioned before under the Head of *Confession*: and are likewise reducible under that other head concerning *Protection*;

and therefore it will be needless here to make any particular recital of them.

In the *general*, we are to pray against all those Judgments which may be inflicted upon us either in our bodies, friends, names, estates. Against those more eminent Miseries of *Sword, Famine, Pestilence*, (which three being of a publick nature, concerning the Nation and community in which we live, may be more particularly insisted upon under the head of *Intercession*) against distraction and sorrow of mind, trouble of conscience, the loss of God's holy Ordinances, and eternal Damnation.

Pfal. 91. 10. *That no evil may befall us, neither any plague come nigh our dwellings.*

Pfal. 6. 1. *That he would not rebuke us in his anger, neither chasten us in his displeasure.*

Pfal. 51. 11. *That he would not cast us away from his presence, nor take his holy spirit from us.*

Those Judgments ought to be more particularly deprecated, with which we are at any time frighted or afflicted.

C H A P. XVII.

*Of Comprecation for spiritual good things: The Sanctification of our Natures, the Obedience of our Lives.*

**N**Ext to Deprecation against evil, may succeed Com-  
 precation for that which is good.

Now because good things may be wanting, either in *whole* or in *part*, or in respect of *duration*, and some intermissions; therefore we should petition not only for the things themselves, but also for the encrease and continuance of them.

Good is either } Spiritual.  
 } Temporal.

In asking of spiritual good things, the first and chief matter to be prayed for, is the sanctification of our natures: That *God's Kingdom may come* into our hearts, that he would *give unto us a new heart, and put a new spirit within us*: That he would *take from us our stony heart, and bestow upon us hearts of flesh*: That he would put within us *the law of the spirit of life, which may make us free from the law of sin and death*: That we may put on the *new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness*: That we may be regenerate, and become new creatures, being *born again of that incorruptible seed, the Word of God*.

1. The sancti-  
 fication of  
 our natures.  
 Ezek. 36. 26.

Romans 8. 7.

Eph. 4. 24.

1 Pet. 1. 23.

Eph. 3. 16.

That God would grant us, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his spirit in the inward man.

1 Thef. 3. 13. That he would *establish our hearts unblamable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ with all his Saints.*

Rom. 8. 11. That the Spirit of Christ may dwell in us.

Act. 13. 43.  
Col. 1. 13. That we may continue in the grace of God, and in the faith, grounded and settled; and may not be moved away from the hope of the Gospel.

Of this kind is that petition of David for himself, *Create in me a clean heart, O Lord, and renew a right Spirit within me.*

1 Thef. 5. 23. And the Apostle for others; *The God of peace sanctifie you throughout, that your whole spirit, and soul, and body may be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.*

Here we are more particularly to insist on the renovation of our several 

{	Faculties,	}
	Parts	

 answerable to

1. Our inward man. what we did acknowledge concerning the *Depravation* of them, in the Confession of our Original sin. As first for our *Faculties.*

For our understandings.  
Rom. 12. 2.  
1 Cor. 2. 14.  
Rom. 16. 19.  
1. That we may be transformed by the renewing of our minds: That we may be able to have a *spiritual discerning in the things of God*; being wise to that which is good, but simple and harmless to that which is evil.

Our conscience.  
Heb. 9. 14. 2. That he would *purge our Consciences from dead works to serve the living God*: that they may be tender of his glory, and our own good; truly performing the offices which belong unto them, both in accusing and excusing us, according to several occasions.

3. That

3. That he would *circumcise our hearts*, that we may *set our affections on things above, and not on earthly matters*; that we may not be deceived with false appearances, but may approve the things that are most excellent.

Our affections.  
Rom. 2. 29.  
Col. 3. 2.  
Phil. 1. 10.

4. That he would reform and sanctifie our *wills*, that we may in every thing submit them unto his; *delighting to do his will. Not seeking our own wills, but the will of him that sent us.*

Our Wills,  
Psal. 40. 8.  
John 5. 30.

5. That he would rectifie our *memories*, making them more faithful in retaining all such holy Lessons as we shall learn; in *recalling* them to mind, according to several opportunities; that we may be always ready to *stir up our minds by way of remembrance*, that we may never forget God.

Our Memo-  
ries.  
2 Pet. 3. 1.  
Deut. 8. 11.

And so for our bodily Parts, or outward Man, that we may become the *Temple of God, where his Spirit may dwell*: That we may present our bodies a *living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is our reasonable service*: That all our parts and members may be instruments of righteousness unto holiness.

2. Our out-  
ward man.  
1 Cor. 3. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
Rom. 6. 13, 19.

In which desires we may strengthen our faith with such arguments as these.

1. God only is able for this great work: *In us dwelleth nothing that is good*: It is he that must work in us both to will and to do, of his good pleasure. 'Tis not in our power to regenerate our selves; for we are not born of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man (that is, not of any natural created strength), but of

Rom. 7. 18.  
Phil. 2. 13.  
John 1. 13.

Eph. 3. 20. *God. And he is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we can ask or think 'Tis as easie for him to make us good, as to bid us to be so.*

2. He is willing, and hath promised  
 Ezek. 36. 26. *to give unto us a new spirit : To put his*  
 Jer. 31. 33. *law in our inward parts, to write it in our*  
 Luke 11. 13. *hearts. And if men that are evil, know*  
*how to give good gifts to their children, how*  
*much more shall our heavenly Father give the holy Spirit to*  
*them that ask him ? He hath professed it to be his own*  
 1 Thes. 4. 3. *will, even our sanctification ; and he can*  
*not deny us the performance of his own*  
 Matthew 5. 6. *will. He hath promised, that those*  
*who hunger and thirst after righteousness,*  
*shall be filled. And therefore if he hath*  
*in any measure given us this hunger, we need not*  
*doubt but he will give us this fulness likewise. He*  
 Prov. 8. 31. *hath said, that he delights to dwell with*  
*the sons of men. And what reason have*  
*we to doubt the success of our desires, when we do*  
*beg of him to do that which he delights in ?*

II The obedience of our lives. II. The next thing to be prayed for, is the obedience of our lives, answerable to that in the Lord's-Prayer, *Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven* : And here likewise we are to petition for spiritual grace and abilities, both to perform, and to continue, and to increase in all holy duties.

1. For the Performance of them, that he  
 Psal 23. 3. *would lead us into the paths of righteousness :*  
 2 Cor. 1. 12. *That with simplicity and godly sincerity we*  
*may have our conversation in this world :*  
 Tit. 2. 12. *That denying all ungodliness and worldly*  
*lusts, we may live soberly, righteously, and*  
*godly in this present world : That God*  
 Heb. 12. 28. *would give us grace, whereby we may serve*  
 him

*him acceptably with reverence and godly fear :*

*That we may not any more be conformed unto this world : That being dead unto sin, we may live unto righteousness : Not any longer spending the rest of our time in the flesh, to the lusts of men, but to the will of God : That the time past of our lives may suffice to have served divers lusts : That for the future we may walk as obedient children, not fashioning our selves according to the former lusts, in our ignorance ; but as he who hath called us, is holy, so we may be holy in all manner of conversation.*

Rom. 12. 2.

1 Pet. 2. 21.

1 Pet. 4. 2, 3.

1 Pet. 1. 14.

*To this purpose is that desire of David, O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes : And in another place, Teach me to do thy will, for thou art my God : let thy good Spirit lead me into the land of uprightness. And elsewhere, Shew me thy ways, O Lord, and teach me thy paths : Lead me in thy truth, and teach me ; for thou art the God of my salvation. Teach me thy ways, O Lord, and I will walk in thy truth ; unite my heart to fear thy Name.*

Psal. 119. 5.

Psal. 143 10.

Psal. 25. 4, 5.

Psal. 86. 11.

*2. For our Continuance in them, That we may serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all the dayes of our lives. Being stedfast and unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord : Holding faith and a good conscience : Patiently continuing in well doing, without weariness, as knowing that in due time we shall reap, if we faint not : Holding fast the profession of our faith without wavering : that our hearts may be established with grace : that amidst all outward changes and losses, we may still hold fast our integrity.*

Luk. 1. 74, 75.

1 Cor. 15. 18.

1 Tim. 1. 19.

Romans 2 7.

Galat. 6. 9.

Heb. 10. 23.

Heb. 13. 9.

Job 2. 3.

Thus

- Thus the Apostle prays for the *Thessalians*, that God would *establish them in every good word and work*.
- 1 Thef. 2. 17.
- 2 Cor. 9. 8. 3. For our *Encrease* in them: That God would make all grace to abound towards us: That we always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work: That we may be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might: Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, unto the glory and praise of God: That forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching unto those things which are before, we may continually press towards the mark for the prize of the high calling of God.
- 1 Thef. 4. 1.
- Eph. 6. 10.
- Phil. 1. 11.
- Phil. 3. 14.
- Thus doth the Apostle pray for the *Hebrews*: *The God of Peace make you perfect in every good work, to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight.* And *Epaphras* for the *Colossians*, *That they might stand perfect and compleat in all the will of God.*
- Heb. 13. 20.
- Col. 4. 12.

---

## C H A P. XVIII.

*Of the several Graces and Duties enjoined in the First Commandment.*

**T**HE Graces that we should pray for, are many of them briefly summed up together in several Scriptures. But for our more full and distinct apprehension of them, they may be more particularly considered, according to their distinct relations, either

Gal. 5. 22.

1 Tim. 6. 11.

Tit. 2. 12.

either to the } Law.  
 } Gospel.

The duties enjoined by both these, may be easily collected from those vices and failings mentioned in our confession.

The first Table in the *Law* doth concern our duty to God.

The first *Commandment* does enjoin us to have *Jehovah alone for our God*; that is, in all respects to behave our selves towards him as our God. So that by this we are directed to pray for these graces and duties, *viz.* *Knowledge* and *Belief* of him, *Trust* and *Hope* in him, *Love* towards him, *Zeal* for him, *Rejoycing* in him, *Gratitude* towards him, *Patience* under him, *Obedience* to him, *Fear* of him, being *humble* before him.

Because it is not good that the soul should be without *Knowledge*; we should therefore pray that he would be pleased to incline our ears unto wisdom, and apply our hearts to understanding: That he would open our eyes to behold the wondrous things of his *Law*: That he would give unto us the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him; that the eyes of our understandings being enlightned, we may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the Saints, and what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power: That he would enable us to be more inquisitive after those sacred truths revealed in the Word; more diligent to acquaint our selves with his holy *Attributes* and *Works*, more mindful of his Holiness, Justice, Truth, Power, Omnipresence; that he is about our paths, and beds, and acquainted with all our ways.

*Knowledge.*

Prov. 19. 2.

Proverbs 2. 2.

Psal. 119. 18.

Eph. 1. 17, 18.

Psal. 139. 3.

He

He doth search and know us, understanding our thoughts afar off, all things being naked and open in his sight.

Col. 1. 9, 10. That we may be filled with the knowledge of his will, in all wisdom and spiritual understanding, that we may walk worthy of the Lord, unto all pleasing; being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God, that  
Hosea 6. 3. we may follow on to know the Lord.

That he would sanctifie to us the knowledge we have already attained, that it may not be idle and ineffectual, but may produce in our lives answerable obedience, that we do not withhold any  
Rom. 1. 18. truth in righteousness.

Belief. That he would open our hearts to believe all those truths revealed in his  
Heb. 3. 12. word; that he would enable us to take diligent heed, lest there should be in any of us an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. That we may firmly assent unto his promises

and threats, and as we do profess our  
Tit. 3. 8. selves to believe in God, so we may be careful to maintain good works.

Trust. That we may not rely on such outward means as cannot help us; but in all our wants and troubles, we may place our chief confidence on him, as knowing that he is infinitely wise, powerful, merciful; both able and willing to  
2 Chr. 20. 12. succour us; that when we know not what to do, our eyes may be upon him. That in

our greatest exigences, when we are in a state of darkness, and can see no light, we may then  
Isa. 50. 10. trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon our God: That we may cast our burden  
Psal. 55. 22. upon him, and abide under the shadow of  
Psal. 91. 1. the Almighty; Committing our ways unto  
Psal. 37. 5. the Lord: being careful for nothing, but in  
Phil. 4. 6. every

*every thing by prayer and supplication, make our requests known unto God, who careth for us, and will never leave or forsake us.*

That we may labour to stir up and strengthen our hope in him, such hope as may be well grounded, and will not make us ashamed; of which we may be always able and ready to give answer to every man that asketh a reason. That we may look more at the things which are not seen, than at those things which are seen: That in times of fear and danger, we may fly for refuge to lay hold on the hope set before us; which hope may be as an Anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast: That no condition or temptation may make us cast away our confidence: That we may give all diligence to make our callings and elections sure: To clear unto our selves the evidences of our own everlasting well-being.

*Hope.*

Romans 5. 7.

1 Pet. 3. 15.

2 Cor. 4. 18.

Heb. 6. 18.

Verse 19.

Heb. 10. 35.

2 Pet. 1. 10.

*Love.*

Deut. 6. 5.

Luk. 4. 26.

Phil. 1. 9, 10.

Pfal. 42. 2.

That we may love the Lord our God with all our heart, with all our soul, and with all our might: so far above that natural affection which we do bear to those other things, whether father or mother, wife or children, brethren or sisters, yea, and our own lives also; that we may be said to hate and despise them, in comparison of him. That our love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment: That we may approve the things that are excellent: That we may delight in all those holy duties, whereby we may enjoy communion with him. That we may earnestly long and thirst after the enjoyment of him, when we shall come and appear before him.

That

*Zeal.*

That he would make us *Zealous*, and fervent in all holy duties, resolute and couragious in standing to the truth, not to be deterred by hopes or fears : **Not** wronging any good cause, either by our cowardize or indiscretion. Not resting our selves in a *lukewarm profession*, being neither cold nor hot ; but being *valiant for the truth*, and fervent in spirit : Always zealously affected in a good thing : Not being ashamed of the Gospel of Christ, which is the power of God to salvation ; considering what he hath said, That if we shall be ashamed of him in this adulterous generation, he also will be ashamed of us when he comes in the glory of his Father with his holy Angels.

*Rejoicing in him.*

Pfal. 37. 4.  
Jer. 9. 24.  
Deut. 28. 47.

Pfal. 4. 6, 7.

Pfal. 63. 3.

That we may rejoice and glory in the LORD, placing our chief happiness in a spiritual communion with him : *Serving him with joyfulness and gladness of heart* : *Delighting greatly in his Commandments* : Finding more happiness in the light of his countenance, than in the increase of corn and wine : preferring his loving kindness before life it self.

*Gratitude.*

That he would make us more heartily sensible of those many great favours which are continually multiplied upon us. That he would draw up our hearts to Heaven, in the acknowledgement of his bounty and goodness ; that our souls may bless him, and our desires may be always towards him ; that we may be ready to talk of his loving kindness, and to speak good of his Name, endeavouring to express our gratitude, by the readiness and cheerfulness of our obedience ; Seeking to glorifie his Name, by bearing much fruit unto him.

Joha 15. 8.

That

That we may be *Patient* under his afflicting hand, as considering that he is the Author as well of the *evil we suffer*, as of the *good we enjoy*. And shall we receive good from the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? The greatest Judgment that can befall us in this life, is far less than our deserts. 'Tis the Lord's mercy that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not: And then besides, he hath promised, that all things shall work together for the good of them that love him. And though the Cup may be bitter, yet it proceeds from the hand of a Father. That we may count our selves happy in what we suffer for righteousness sake; because the Spirit of God, and the Spirit of Glory resteth upon us. That we may joyce and glory in our tribulations; as knowing that tribulation worketh patience, and patience experience, and experience hope, and hope maketh not ashamed. Reckoning with our selves, that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory that shall be revealed in us: That in all our sufferings we may trust in the living God; committing our souls unto him, who is our faithful Creator, and righteous Judge.

That we may accept the punishment of our iniquity, waiting upon God in the way of his Judgments. Being willing to put our mouths in the dust, rather than to open them in murmuring against him. Considering how unjust and unreasonable it is for a living man to complain, a man for the punishment of his sin, and that it

*Patience.*

Job 2. 10.

Lam. 3. 22.

Rom. 8. 28.

Joh. 18. 11.

1 Pet. 3. 14.

Rom. 5. 3, 4, 5.

Rom. 8. 18.

1 Tim. 4. 10.

1 Pet. 2. 23. &  
4. 9.

Lev. 26. 41.

Isa. 26. 8.

Lam. 3. 29.

Verse 39.

Job 34. 31, 32. is rather meet to be said unto God, I  
 Mic. 7. 9. have born chastisement, I will not offend any  
 more; that which I see not, teach thou me;  
 if I have done iniquity, I will do no more. I will bear  
 the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against  
 Ezek. 9. 13. him. He does punish us less than our ini-  
 quities deserve. Not dealing with us af-  
 ter our sins, nor rewarding us according to our  
 iniquities; and we have no reason to repine at kind  
 and moderate corrections; though in some respects  
 Psa. 103. 18. he hath chastened us sore, yet he hath not gi-  
 Lam. 3. 33. ven us over to death. He doth not afflict  
 2 Sam. 15. 26. willingly, nor grieve the children of men.  
 And therefore we have great reason  
 totally to submit and resign up both our selves and  
 affairs, to be governed by his wise providence, and  
 1 Sam 3. 18. to let the Lord do with us what seemeth good  
 unto him.

## Obedience.

2 King. 20. 3. That we may be constant, universal,  
 sincere in our Obedience: *Walking before  
 him in truth, and with a perfect heart, and  
 may do that which is good in his sight.* That in the ge-  
 neral course of our lives, we may demean our selves  
 in a settled, regular way of submission and obedience,  
 Psa. 119. 6. having respect to all God's Commandments;  
 Rom. 6. 17. obeying from the heart the form of Doctrine  
 Numb. 14. 24. delivered to us; following the Lord fully;  
 walking exactly and precisely before  
 2 Tim. 3. 5. him; that we may have not only the form  
 of godliness, but the power also.

## Fear.

Ifa. 8. 13. That we may follow the Lord God of  
 Hosts, making him our Fear, and our  
 1 Pet. 4. 7. Dread; considering that the end of all  
 1 Cor. 5. 10. things is at hand, when we must all appear  
 before his dreadful Tribunal, every one to  
 receive according to that he hath done in his body, whether  
 it be good or bad? That we may be less afraid of other  
 matters

matters that cannot hurt us, *men that shall die, and the sons of men that shall be made as grass : but may chiefly fear him who is able to destroy both body and soul in hell.* Behaving our selves as being always in his sight and presence ; as considering, that our most secret bosom-sins, which with such art and care we have endeavoured to conceal from men, are all of them naked and open in his sight, before whom we must be judged at the last day.

That we may be *humble* before him, ascribing nothing to our own power or merit ; that our *heart may not be lifted up to forget the Lord, nor our minds hardened in pride ;* as considering, that *his soul which is lifted up, is not upright in him.* And that *if any man think himself to be something, when indeed he is nothing, he deceives himself :* That we may be *clothed with humility,* counting it our safest defence, and most comely ornament : That we may *not mind high things, nor be wise in our own Conceits.* Considering the baseness of our Original, the many diseases and miseries which our bodies are liable unto, the sinful and slavish condition of our souls, our *nothingness as creatures, our vileness as sinners.*

Isa. 51. 12.

Mat. 10. 28.

*Humility.*

Deut. 8. 14.

Dan. 5. 20.

Hab. 2. 4.

Galat. 6. 3.

I Pet. 5. 5.

Rom. 13. 16.



are to speak unto that dreadful Majesty, before whom all the World shall be judged at the last day.

That we may be more vigilant over our own hearts, in respect of roving distracted thoughts, which are so apt to interrupt us in this Duty. That we may *stir up our selves to lay hold on God, and set our faces to seek him: Not pouring out words only, but our souls before him: Serving him in our spirits: Drawing near unto him with a true heart, sprinkled from an evil conscience.*

Isa. 64. 7.  
Romans 1. 9.  
Rom. 10. 22.

That he would be pleased to *assist us, and to accept of us in this duty: Shedding abroad his love in our hearts: Opening our lips, that our mouths may shew forth his praise. And then that the words of our mouths, and the meditations of our hearts, may be always acceptable in his sight.*

Röm. 5. 5.  
Psal. 51. 15.  
Psal. 19. 14.

That we may *confess our sins with a greater sence and sorrow of them, feeling in our selves a greater loathing and detestation of them: Acknowledging our transgressions, and setting our sins before us; abhorring our selves for them, and repenting in dust and ashes.*

*Confession.*  
Psal. 51. 3.  
Job 42. 6.

That we may put up our *Petitions with a greater faith and fervency, as being truly sensible of our own wants, and those gracious promises which he hath made for the supply of them: Drawing near in the full assurance of faith, nothing wavering: Asking such things as are according to his will. That his spirit may help our infirmities, and make intercession for us; and that he would remember the promise which he hath made to be nigh unto them which call upon him in*

*Petition.*  
Heb. 10. 22.  
Jam 1. 6.  
1 John 5 14.  
Psal. 145. 18.

truth; and to fulfill the desire of those that fear him.

*Thanksgiving.*

That we may give thanks with greater cheerfulness, and love, and sense of his favours, with such heartiness and fervency, as may be in some measure proportionable to our importunity, in the want of mercies: That we may be ready

Psal. 104. 33, 34. *to speak the praises of God, whilst we have any being: That our meditations of him may be sweet, and we may be glad in the Lord.*

That we may retain a relish and taste of this holy duty in our minds, after the performance of it; behaving our selves answerably in the course of our lives, observing what return is made

Psalms 85. 8. *to our Prayers. Harkening what God the Lord will say.* Considering the several

Psal. 107. 34. *ways and dispensations of his Providence towards us; that we may understand the loving kindness of the Lord.*

This Commandment does likewise concern the Duties which belong to that other Ordinance, the *Ministry of the*

*Word*, in reference both to  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Minister.} \\ \text{People.} \end{array} \right\}$

The *Minister* may hereby be directed to pray, that God would endow him with all those graces and abilities, which may fit him for the discharge of his Cal-

ling, both in respect of his  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Life,} \\ \text{Doctrine,} \end{array} \right\}$  that he may

1 Tim. 4. 16. *both save himself, and them that hear him.*

Tit. 2. 7. *1. For his Life: That he may shew himself as a pattern of good works: Of a blameless conversation; not self-willed, not*

Tit. 1. 7, 8. *soon angry. Not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; but a lover of*

2 Tim. 2. 24. *good men, sober, just, holy, temperate; gentle*

y. 8.

unto

unto all men, apt to teach, patient. Renouncing the hidden things of dishonesty. Not walking in craftiness, but by manifestation of the truth, commending himself unto every man's conscience in the sight of God. Behaving himself as a steward of the Mysteries of God. Not seeking so much his own profit, as the profit of many, that they may be saved; that after he hath preached unto others, he himself may not become a cast-away.

2 Cor. 4. 2.  
1 Cor. 4. 1.  
1 Cor. 10. 33.  
1 Cor. 9. 27.

2. For his Doctrine, that he may study to approve himself unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. That he may preach the word, being instant in season and out of season, reprove, rebuke, exhort, with all long suffering and doctrine; with meekness instructing those that oppose themselves, if God peradventure will give them repentance, to the acknowledgement of the truth. Feeding the flock of God, not by constraint, but willingly: Not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind. That he may speak as the Oracles of God. That his doctrine may be in demonstration of the spirit and of power; with uncorruptedness, gravity, sincerity, not as pleasing men, but God, who trieth the hearts.

2 Tim. 2. 15.  
2 Tim. 4. 2.  
2 Tim 2. 25.  
1 Pet. 5. 2.  
1 Pet. 4. 11.  
1 Cor. 2. 4.  
Tit 2. 7.  
1 Thef. 2. 4.

The People or hearers may be hereby directed to pray for a greater love and esteem of his word, as being the Ordinance of his infinite Wisdom, which he can make effectual for the conversion and salvation of souls. Considering that the fashion of the world passeth away, Pleasures shall die and vanish, Honours shall be laid in the dust, Gold and Silver shall rust and canker, but

1. Love and prizing of the word.  
the

1 Pet. 1. 23. the Word of God abideth for ever. This  
 2 Tim. 3. 15. alone is able to make us wise unto salva-  
 Job 12 48. tion, and to save our souls, being that  
 Psal. 19 10 word by which we shall be judged at the  
 last day. That therefore we may value  
 Psal. 26. 7, 8. it above Gold and Silver, finding a relish  
 Psal. 27. 4. in it sweeter than the honey and the honey  
 comb. That we may always love the  
 beauty of his house, and the place where his honour  
 dwelleth. To publish with the voice of Thanksgiving,  
 and to tell of all his wondrous works.  
 Psal. 96. 6. This one thing have I desired of the Lord,  
 that will I seek after, that I may dwell in  
 the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the  
 beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his Temple, Strength  
 and beauty are in his Sanctuary.

That we may have a greater care to  
 1 Pet. 2. 2. know and practise his will: As new born  
 babes desiring the sincere milk of the word,  
 to grow thereby. That he would teach us so to prize  
 and improve the present liberty and sunshine of the  
 Gospel, that we may be careful in this our day, to lay  
 up for our selves a good foundation against the evil  
 time.

2. Due prepara- That we may approach unto this  
 tion for it, Ordinance with such reverent and pre-  
 and a blessing pared affections, as may become his  
 upon it. more especial Presence amongst us:  
 Considering our feet when we draw near before him;  
 that he would overawe our spirits with an holy fear  
 and reverence, in the apprehension of his presence,  
 and beholding of us, who is a God of infinite Holi-  
 ness, and glorious Majesty; that we may bow down  
 our souls with a willing subjection unto every sacred  
 truth; that he would subdue the pride  
 2 Cor. 10. 5. of our hearts, Cast down every imagination  
 that

that exalteth it self against him, and bring into subjection every thought unto the obedience of Christ; and because the Word of it self is but a dead letter, and it is not in the power of any outward means, the wisdom or preparation of weak sinful man, to subdue the power of sin, the Kingdom of Satan, or to create men in Christ Jesus unto good works. Ephes. 2. 10. That therefore he would be pleased to accompany the outward means, by the inward efficacy and operation of his Spirit. Man can speak only unto the ear, but he can speak unto the heart; and 'tis as easie for him to make us good, as to bid us be so; and, He hath promised to meet such as desire to wait upon him, and to remember him in his ways, That he would remove from our understandings that veil of ignorance and infidelity, whereby we are made incapable of spiritual truths; that he would take from our affections that natural pravity and malice, whereby we are made enemies to spiritual notions, that we may receive the truth, not only in the light, but in the love of it. Not withholding any truth in unrighteousness. That he would strengthen us against all temptations of Satan, cares of the World, hardness of our own hearts, or whatever may hinder our profitable and saving hearing. That he would take from us all irreverence, distraction, prejudice, dulness in hearing of his Word; and because it must redound either to the glory of his Justice, in our further hardning, and final condemnation; or to the glory of his Mercy in our conversion and salvation; that he would therefore sanctifie it to our good, that as the rain cometh down from heaven and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it fruitful, so the word that goeth out of his mouth, may not return unto him void, but accomplish his good pleasure, and prosper in that

- to which it is sent. That it may be unto  
 Heb. 4. 12. us sharp as a two-edged sword, to the di-  
 viding asunder of the soul and spirit, the  
 joints and marrow, discovering the very  
 thoughts and intentions of the heart. And  
 1 Cor. 3. 6. because Paul may plant, and Apollos may  
 water, but he only can give the increase ;  
 that therefore he would be pleased to give a blessing  
 and success to his own Ordinance. That his word  
 Psal. 19. 7. may be unto us a word of power, con-  
 verting the soul, and making wise the sim-  
 ple: that he would give unto us hearing  
 Prov. 10. 21. ears, and understanding hearts, that we  
 may believe, and be saved. That he  
 Jer 31. 33. would write his Law in our inward parts.  
 Psal. 119. v. That he would open our eyes to behold  
 18, 36, 133. the wondrous things of his law. Incline our  
 hearts to affect ; direct our steps that we  
 may walk in the paths of his precepts.  
 Psal. 25. 4, 5. Shew us thy ways, O Lord, and teach us  
 thy paths ; lead us in thy truth, and guide  
 us, for thou art the God of our salvation.  
 Psal. 86. 11. Teach us thy ways, O Lord, and we will  
 walk in thy truth ; unite our hearts to fear  
 Ps. 143 8, 10. thy Name. Shew us the way that we should  
 walk in, for we lift up our souls unto thee.  
 Teach us to do thy will, for thou art our God ; let thy good  
 spirit lead us into the land of uprightness.  
 2. Our de- That we may behave our selves with  
 meanour at humility, attention, alacrity, laying  
 it. down all high thoughts, fleshly reason-  
 ings, stubborn resolutions, being ready  
 Jam. 1. 12. to receive with meekness the ingrafted word,  
 which is able to save our souls. That we  
 may enjoy Communion with him in his  
 Rom. 15. 13. Ordinances ; that he would fill us with  
 all joy and peace in believing ; That he  
 would

would sanctifie our judgments, affections, memories, that we may apprehend and believe, and affect and retain those sacred truths that shall be delivered. That he would enlighten our minds, open our hearts, soften our consciences, compose our thoughts to attend unto his Word with meekness and faith, *receiving it into good and honest hearts*, with full purpose to walk answerably to it in our conversations. That Christ may be formed in us, that our hearts may be established in every good word and way. That our meeting together may prove for the better and not for the worse.

That we may after the hearing of it, digest and settle it in our minds, by prayer, meditation, conference, practice. Expressing the power of it in our lives, in all well-pleasing conversation and godliness. *Having our fruit unto holiness, that our end may be everlasting life.* That he would prosper unto us the precious seed sown amongst us, that neither the fowls of the air devour it, nor the thorns choke it; but that it may sink down into our hearts, and spring up in our conversations, bringing forth in us the fruit of repentance and amendment of life; that it may be effectual for the subduing of our sins, the strengthening of our graces, *transforming us daily into his image, from glory to glory.* That we may lead our lives in some measure answerably to the knowledge and means we have had, as considering that *to whom much is given, of them much will be required.* That we may not receive his Grace in vain. *Not being forgetful bearers, but doers of the word.* That we may be able to say by experience, *It is good for us to be here,* and to

Luk. 8. 15.

4. Profiting by it afterwards.

Rom. 6. 22.

Luke 8. 5.

2 Cor. 3. 18.

Luk. 12. 48.

2 Cor. 6. 1.

Jam. 1. 25.

wait upon God in his Ordinances; that  
 2 Pet. 3. 18. we may grow in grace, and in the know-  
*ledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.*

That he would lead us forward to perfection, guid-  
 ing us by his grace, and after bringing us to his glory.

Pfal. 17. 15. That in this life *beholding his face in righ-  
 teousness*, when we awake up in the  
 Resurrection, we may be fully satisfied with his I-  
 mage.

3. Sacra-  
 ments.

3. Under this Commandment like-  
 wise, are comprehended the duties that  
 concern our reverent esteem and use of  
 the Sacraments.

Baptism.

1. For that of *Baptism*, That we  
 may be truly sensible of the free mercy  
 of God, in making a gracious Covenant to us and our  
 posterity, and condescending so far, unto humane frail-  
 ties, as to afford us outward and visible signs and  
 seals of this Covenant; to present that to our senses,  
 which ought to be apprehended by our faith. That  
 we may more frequently consider, and esteem of this  
 singular prerogative, of our being actually admitted  
 into his family, and having his Name put upon us.  
 That therefore we may resign up our selves wholly  
 unto his good pleasure, chusing him to be our go-  
 vernour, and our portion for ever; that we may be  
 more careful in observing that solemn Covenant,  
 which our Baptism did engage us unto; To forsake  
 the Devil and all his works, the vanities and lusts of  
 the world, and to continue faithful in our service to  
 him. That this Ordinance may not be unto us only

1 Pet. 3. 21. *an outward washing away of the filth of  
 the flesh*, but the laver of regeneration,  
*working in us a good conscience towards God*; and may  
 effectually seal unto us our redemption, remission of  
 sins, and eternal life, with all those promises that  
 are contained in the Covenant of Grace; that as we

are

are received into the bosom of the visible Church, and distinguished from those that are without, so we may labour to walk as becomes this relation, that *the body of sin may be destroyed in us, and his Image may be renewed in us daily.* That we may serve him in holiness and righteousness all the days of our lives.

2. For the *Lord's-Supper.* That he would continue unto us our liberty unto that precious Ordinance, raising our hearts unto an higher esteem and love of it; quickning us to a more frequent attendance upon him in it, with fervency and delight. That he would *prepare* us for it, *assist* us in it, and make it effectual to us afterwards.

The Lord's  
Supper.

That he would furnish us with all those graces which may make us worthy Communicants at his holy Table, affecting our hearts with an holy awe and reverence, upon our near approaching unto him in this solemn Ordinance, lest we should be found amongst the guests at his Table, without having the wedding-garment. That we may after a more special manner stir up in our selves the graces of his holy Spirit, impartially examining the condition of our own hearts, how we stand *to him* in regard of knowledge, repentance, faith; *to men* in respect of our love and charity; that we may renew our Covenant with him by fresh resolutions of strict and circumspect walking, and that he would make good his Covenant with us, in taking from us the guilt and power of our sins, and in giving unto us a new nature, with all those other priviledges that were purchased for us by the death of Christ, which is herein represented.

At the *receiving* of this Sacrament, that he would enable us to behave our selves with reverence and true devotion; to use it as a sacrifice of praise unto him, a memorial of Christ's death for us, and a means to confirm our faith in him; that as we do by our  
*senses*

*senses* receive the common elements of *bread and wine* to our *corporal* nourishment, so we may by our *faith* receive the *body and blood of Christ* to our *spiritual* nourishment, that he may live in us, and we in him; that this may renew in our thoughts the remembrance of Christ's Death and Passion for us, and our own duty of love and obedience to him; that it may be a means to weaken our corruptions, to strengthen our graces, to renew us in the spirit of our minds, according to the image of him that created us.

That we may *afterwards* labour to feel the benefit of it in our lives, and conscionably to perform all those good resolutions, which in the time of our preparation we have purposed and promised, that we may be careful to examine our improvement by it, in respect of growth in grace, power against corruption, comfort and enlargement of heart, labouring to walk worthy of the grace of God herein profered and represented, as becomes those who have received so great pledges of salvation.

---

## C H A P. XX.

*Of the Duties required in the Third and Fourth  
Commandment.*

**T**HE third Commandment does enjoin the sanctifying of God's Name.

By this we are directed to pray, that he would enable us to bear a reverent and high esteem unto all his glorious *Titles and Attributes*, his holy *Word*, the *Religion* we profess, his mighty *Works*.

That

That we may *fear that glorious and fearful Name the Lord our God*; that we may *sanctifie the Lord God in our hearts*; being more careful to observe and meditate upon his holy *Attributes and Titles*, more solemn and reverent in mentioning his Name and Word upon every good occasion.

Deut. 28. 58.

1 Pet. 2. 15.

That we may be more conscionable in observing all those good promises and resolutions which we have made.

That we may walk *worthy of that vocation wherewith we are called*; labouring by an holy life to adorn our profession, and bring glory to his Name. That we may be *blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation, amongst whom we may shine as lights in the world.* That he would make our light so to shine before men, that they seeing our good works, may glorifie our Father who is in Heaven.

Eph. 4. 1.

Phil. 2. 15.

Mat. 5. 16.

That we may never grieve the hearts, or shame the faces of true professors.

That we may walk *honestly to those that are without*; behaving our selves so warily, that we may never occasion his name to be blasphemed; that with well-doing we may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men, that they may be ashamed who speak evil of us, and falsely accuse our good conversation.

1 Thes. 4. 12.

Rom. 2. 24.

1 Pet. 2. 15.

1 Pet. 3. 16.

Psal. 145. 5.

That we may be more ready to observe and extol his great Power, Wisdom, Goodness, so evident both in his making and governing of the World. His various and manifold works *that are done in wisdom*: More especially those particular passages of his Providence, which con-

Psal. 107. 24.  
Verse 43.

Pfal. 92. 5, 6. *cern our selves : That we may understand the loving-kindness of the Lord: O Lord, how great are thy works, and thy thoughts are very deep ; a brutish man knoweth not, neither doth a fool understand this.*

The fourth  
Command-  
ment.

The fourth Commandment does en-join us to remember, and to sanctifie the Sabbaths

{ Ordinary.  
{ Extraordinary.

So that from hence we are taught to pray, that God would teach us to esteem of the Sabbath, as *an holy honourable day*, set apart from common use, consecrated to his peculiar worship and service, that we may call it a delight, finding a great pleasure and sweetness in those sacred duties that belong unto it ; that they may not seem tedious and irksome unto us ; especially since we all profess to wish, and hope for such a blessed Eternity hereafter, as shall be nothing else but *Sabbath*.

That we may always remember to fit our selves for the sanctifying of this day, by laying aside all secular businesses and diversions, endeavouring by Prayer and Meditation to put our hearts into such an holy frame as is required of those that desire to wait upon him in his Ordinances.

That he would be graciously present with all those Assemblies of his Saints, which do on that day meet together for his worship and service, in any part of the Christian World ; that he would be pleased to assist and direct his Ministers, that they may deliver his Word with plainness and power, to the capacity of the weakest, and conviction of the wisest, that the people may receive it with meekness and faith, that so it may *accomplish that good work for which it is sent*, and mightily



not resting our selves in external jollity, and freedom, but may seriously ponder the mercies which we celebrate, endeavouring to have our hearts affected and enlarged with love and gratitude; that our mouths may be filled with his praise; that by our experience of his goodness we may learn to depend upon him, and to be more confident in him in all future exigencies,

Pfal. 34. 3. exciting others unto this duty. *O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt*

*his Name together,* endeavouring to express our thankfulness to him, by our readiness to relieve and sup-

Est. 9. 22. ply his poor members: *Sending portions*

Neh. 8. 10. *to those that have nothing;* that we may

*make the joy of the Lord to be our strength.*

2. For days of *Fasting*, which are stiled *Sabbaths* in Scripture; that we may not neglect this duty, when we have any extraordinary call unto it; that we may not satisfy our selves in the outward observance of it, but may be most careful of the inward

Job 42. 6. *duties. Renting of the heart, afflicting*

Ezek. 36. 31. *of the soul: Abhorring our selves, and re-*

*penting in dust and ashes. Remembering our*

*evil ways and doings which were not good,*

*and loathing our selves for them: Being*

Rom. 6. 21. *ashamed of our former works of darkness.*

Neh. 9. 31. *Renewing our Covenant with God; ex-*

*pressing a readiness; and zeal in the*

Isa. 85. 6. *works of mercy and righteousness; loosing*

*the bonds of wickedness; undoing the heavy*

*burdens.*

## C H A P. XXI.

*What we are directed to pray for in the second Table.*

**T**H E second Table does enjoin us to love our Neighbours as our selves; that is, 1. We should not wish any evil more to others, than to our selves. 2. We should desire, and (as much as we can) endeavour all good  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Natural,} \\ \text{Spiritual,} \end{array} \right\}$  for others, as we ought for our selves.

So that by this we are directed to pray, that we may be *kindly affectioned one to another, with brotherly love, without dissimulation. Not in word only, and tongue; but in deed and truth: Loving each other with a pure heart fervently. That our love may continue and increase, abounding more and more towards one another, and towards all men, in knowledge and in all judgment. As we have opportunity, doing good unto all men, but especially to the household of Faith. That we may love our enemies, and bless them that curse us; and pray for them that despitefully use us, and persecute us; considering one another, to provoke unto love, and good works.*

The fifth Commandment does enjoin the duties which concern the degrees and relations amongst men, whether

$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Superiours.} \\ \text{Inferiours.} \end{array} \right.$

Rom. 12. 10.

Verse 9.

1 John 3. 18.

1 Pet. 1. 12.

Heb. 13. 1.

1 Thes. 3. 12.

Phil. 1. 9.

Gal. 6. 10.

Mat. 5. 44.

Heb. 10. 24.

The fifth  
Command.

By

By this we may learn to pray for all those graces and abilities, whereby we may be fitted for the filling up of our several relations; that we may be careful to acknowledge and observe that order which God hath appointed amongst men, and to demean our selves towards them according to their places and degrees: Gravely and modestly towards our *Inferiours*: Reverently and dutifully to our *Superiours*: Humbly and Thankfully to our *Benefactors*: Being kindly affectioned towards our *Equals*, in honour preferring one another.

More particularly, we may hence learn to pray for those graces which concern the relation of

*Parents*: That they may be careful in providing for the welfare of their childrens souls and bodies. Teaching of them diligently, admonishing and correcting of them seasonably, bringing them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

*Children*: That they may love, honour, and fear their Parents, obeying them in all things; striving upon all occasions to express their thankfulness to them.

*Husbands*: That they may love their wives as themselves: Not being bitter unto them: Giving honour to them as to the weaker vessels, and as being heirs together of the grace of life. Bearing with their infirmities, providing for them, protecting of them, delighting in them, behaving themselves with much prudence and tenderness towards them.

*Wives*: That they may help, reverence, and be in subjection to their Husbands; labouring chiefly to be adorned with a meek and quiet spirit, continuing in faith, and charity, and holiness, with sobriety: Being careful and helpful in all those family duties that concern

cern their relations, studying to be content in the midst of all Marriage cares and troubles.

*Masters* : That they may behave themselves prudently, justly, gently, to their servants, as considering that *they also have a Master in Heaven.*

Col. 4. i.

Eph. 6. 9.

*Servants* : That they may be subject to their Masters with all fear. Not only when they are good and gentle, but when they are froward ; *Not with eye-service, as men pleasers ; but willingly and from the heart, shewing all good fidelity.*

1 Pet. 2. 18.

Eph. 6. 6, 7.

*Ancient* : That they may be found in the way of righteousness, being sober, grave, temperate, found in the Faith, in Charity, and Patience, that so they may behave themselves worthy of that Crown of old Age, and the honour due unto it.

Prov. 16. 31.

Tit. 2. 10.

*Younger* : That they may be sober-minded, reverencing the Aged as Fathers ; being ready to be taught by their wisdom, experience, and to follow their good

Tit. 2. 6.

1 Tim. 5. 1.

{ Counsels.  
{ Examples.

*Superiors in gifts* : That they may acknowledge all their abilities to be the free Gift of God, being willing to improve them unto his glory, and the good of their *Inferiors.* Not despising those below them ; *bearing with the Infirmities of the weak ;* using their liberty for edification, and not for offence.

1 Cor. 4. 7.

Rom. 15 1, 2.

*Inferiors in Gifts* : That they may acknowledge every gift of God in those above them ; not either judging, envying, or flattering, but truly reverencing and esteeming them for it.

*Magistrates*: That they may be upright and conscionable in the establishment of Justice, and Peace, and Religion: Behaving themselves as God's Vicegerents; Remembering that *those who rule over men, must be just, ruling in the fear of God*; using their power for the encouragement of those that do well, and the terror of evil doers. Having respect to the faithful in the land, and those that walk in a perfect way. Being severe towards deceitful and wicked doers; being diligent in the discharge of their places, with piety, wisdom, courage, clemency, &c. that those under them may lead a peaceable and quiet life, in all godliness and honesty.

2 Sam. 23. 2.  
Rom. 13. 3.  
Psal. 101. 6, 7.  
1 Tim. 2. 2.

*Subjects*: That they may be endowed with humble and peaceable affections: Obeying them that have the rule over them: Submitting unto the higher Powers out of Conscience, as being ordained of God.

Heb. 13. 17.

*Teachers*: That they may be careful and conscionable both in their Examples and Counsels, Watching for the souls of those who are committed to their charge, that they may give an account with joy, and not with grief.

Heb. 13. 17.

*Learners*: That they may esteem highly of their Teachers in love, for their works sake: improving all opportunities of benefiting by them.

1 Thes. 5. 13.

The Sixth Command.

The Sixth Commandment does enjoin all those duties which concern the health and welfare of our Neighbours,

and our own } Bodies.  
                  } Souls.

And

And consequently, the graces of friendship, mercy, peaceableness, meekness, temperance, &c. By this we are directed to pray,

That we may be restrained from all acts of violence, either in our selves or others, avoiding *the company of angry contentious persons.* Prov. 22. 24.

That God would give unto us wild and peaceable spirits, that we may be *slow to anger, putting on bowels of mercy, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, and long-suffering, forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, even as God for Christs sake hath forgiven us.* Jam. 1. 19.  
Col. 3. 12, 13.  
Eph. 4. 33.

That we may be careful in observing the duties of mutual friendship and peace, more mild and courteous in our behaviour; *putting away all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking. That as far as it is possible, and as much as in us lies, we may have peace with all men.* Eph. 4. 31.  
Rom. 12. 18.

That we may have a mutual sense and compassion of one another's conditions, as being *fellow members of the same body, rejoicing with them that rejoyce, and weeping with them that weep, bearing one anothers burdens:* 1 Cor. 12 26.  
Rom 12. 15.  
Galat. 6. 2.  
Relieving the needy, visiting the sick, delivering the oppressed, being innocent and helpful towards all.

That we may be wary and inoffensive in our carriages; not wronging the souls of others, but endeavouring as much as we can, to promote their spiritual welfare, *by following the things whereby we may edifie one another:* Rom. 14. 17.  
Instructing the ignorant, reproving offenders, comforting the weak, quickning and encouraging the backward.

That we may be careful to observe our own bodily health, by wise preventing and avoiding of dangers. Being sober in our diet, moderate in our care and passions, temperate in our recreations, cheerful in our business.

That we may be diligent in *working out our own salvations*, and providing for the welfare of our souls, against that time when all earthly contentments shall vanish away.

The 7th *Command.* The Seventh Commandment does concern the duty of Chastity

in the  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Kinds} \\ \text{Means} \\ \text{Signs} \end{array} \right\}$  of it, and that both in respect of our selves and others.

By this we may learn to pray, that  
 1 Thef. 4. 4. God would enable us, to *possess our vessels in sanctification and honour*; that we may  
 1 Cor. 6. 18, not *sin against our own bodies*, but may  
 19. keep them undefiled, as being *Members of Christ, and Temples of the Holy Ghost,*  
 Verse 15. *mortifying our members, which are upon the earth, fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence.*

That we may be pure and chaste in  
 1 Pet. 2. 11. all the thoughts of our hearts, *abstaining from fleshly lusts which fight against the soul.*

Job 31. 1. That we may make a strict *Covenant with our eyes*, lest they should ensnare us, by beholding vanity; that we may set a watch before our mouths and ears,  
 Col. 3. 8. *that no filthy Communication do proceed from us, or enter into us*; that we may be watchful and sober in our conversations, avoiding idleness, intemperance, evil company, and all other such

occa-

occasions, whereby we may be tempted to this sin; *Keeping under our bodies, and bringing them into subjection.* Rom. 3. 27.

That we may endeavour, according to our several opportunities, to promote this grace of chastity in others, by our prayers, counsels, examples.

The Eighth Commandment does enjoin those duties which concern our own, or our Neighbours *outward estates*: Referring to Justice, Diligence in our Callings, Frugality, Liberality, Alms, Hospitality, Restitution. The 8th Command.

By this we are taught to pray, that we may *not wrong or defraud our brethren,* 1 Cor. 6. 8. by any outward act of oppression, injustice, or deceit.

That our hearts may not be troubled with any solicitous or carping cares; that our *conversation may be without covetousness, being content with such things as we have;* Heb. 13. 5. trusting in his promise, that he *will never leave us, nor forsake us;* Psal. 34. 10. that they who *seek the lord, shall lack nothing that is good*: Remembling how he hath commanded us to cast all our care upon him, and how he provides for the fowls of the air, and the beasts of the field; and that in our greatest discontents, we are in much better condition for the world, than many of his blessed Saints and Martyrs, who were forced to *wander up and down in sheep-skins, and goat skins;* Heb. 11. 37. and that we enjoy more than our blessed Saviour himself did, who though he were Lord of the World, yet had not whereon to rest his head.

That he would teach us *how to abound, and how to want, and in all estates to be content*: That he would moderate our desires to these earthly things; that we may not too much *love the world, nor the* Phil. 4 11, 12. 1 Joh 2. 15.

1 Cor. 12. 31. *things of the world ; that we may covet earnestly the best things, seeking first the Kingdom of God, and the Righteousness thereof ; expecting other matters as additions thereunto ; to esteem godliness for the greatest gain ; and as for these outward things, not to desire any abundance of them, but if we have food and rayment, therewith to be content.*

1 Tim. 6. 6, 8. *That we may be just and upright in the ways of getting wealth ; that we may not go beyond, or defraud any one ; as knowing that the Lord is the avenger of all such ; being diligent in our callings, working with our own hands the thing which is good, that we may be able to give to them that need. Being conscientious in repaying that we owe, in making restitution of that wherein we have wronged any one.*

That he would give us hearts to use and enjoy the estates which we possess, power to eat thereof, and to take our portion, and to rejoice in our labour.

That we may be wise and faithful in laying out the talents committed to our trust : Not lavishing of them by any idle and vain expences, as knowing that we are but stewards of our estates, being to give an account of them to our Lord and Master : Not niggardly, and sparing towards any work of Charity : Not trusting in uncertain riches, but in the living God : That we may do good, be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate ; laying up in store for our selves a good foundation against the time to come ; that we may lay hold on eternal life. Making our selves friends of the unrighteous Mammon, which may hereafter receive us into everlasting habitations : Laying up for our selves treasures

*treasures in heaven: Considering that he who soweth sparingly, shall reap sparingly; and he who soweth bountifully, shall reap bountifully.* 2 Cor. 9. 6.

The Ninth Commandment does refer to duties which concern our Neighbours, or our own reputations. The Ninth Command.

From this we may learn to pray, that we may be tender and charitable in upholding the credit of others, willing to speak, and hear, and judge the best of them, covering their infirmities in love. Prov. 17. 9.

Not back-biting with our tongues, not taking up a reproach against our neighbours: not speaking evil of any one, but being gentle, shewing all meekness to all men. Psal. 15. 3. Tit. 3. 2.

That we may not be willing to listen unto, and hearken after any rumor, which tends to the defamation of our neighbour; but may rather rejoyce in their good report, disliking all flatterers, tale-bearers, and such other persons as do usually raise and spread ill rumours.

That we may not be pragmatical, or censorious in the affairs of others, where we are not concerned, but may study to be quiet, and to do our own business; being careful to pull the beam out of our own eyes, before we find fault with the mote in others. Doing nothing through strife or vain glory; but in lowliness of mind, each one esteeming of others, better than of himself. 1 Pet. 4. 15. 2 Thef. 4. 11. Matthew 7. 5. Phil. 2. 3.

That we may be lowly in our own eyes: Not thinking of our selves more highly than we ought to think; that we may be careful by all good means to advance our own reputations; valuing a good name above great riches; labouring to be such as we would seem to be, walking circumspectly Rom. 12. 3. Prov. 12. 1. Eph. 5. 15.

not as fools, but as wise; approving our selves unto him who trieth the hearts; *1 Thes. 5. 22.*  
*Phil. 4. 8.* Avoiding all appearance of evil, and following matters of good report.

The Tenth Command. The tenth Commandment does require a sincere and upright heart to our selves and our neighbours.

By this we are directed to pray, That God would cleanse our souls from that evil concupiscence so natural unto them, endowing them with a sincere inclination to all the duties of charity.

That he would make us more watchful over our own senses and hearts, in keeping out, and extinguishing all those evil fancies and imaginations which may arise within us. And to this purpose, *1 Cor. 10. 5.* that he would bestow upon us *the whole Armour of God, whereby we may cast down all fleshly reasonings and imaginations, and bring into subjection every thought unto the obedience of himself.*

That we may make a Covenant with our thoughts, not to please our selves in the speculation of any sins, nor to think of them without loathing and detestation: That we may never *1 Cor. 7. 29,* *make provision for the flesh, to fulfil* *30.* *the lusts thereof; that our hearts may be disengaged from the world.*

That he would give unto us the spirit of wisdom, to discern in what things we are most obnoxious to temptation; and to be most vigilant over our hearts, in respect of those particulars; that we *Prov. 4. 13.* *may keep our hearts with all diligence.*

That we may never envy our Neighbours well-being, nor rejoyce at his sufferings. *Job 31. 29.*

C H A P. XXII.

*Of the graces that are more particularly required in the Gospel.*

**N**EXT to the Precepts of the Law, we are to consider the duties which the Gospel does require of us, namely, that we should *repent* and *believe*; That we should be careful to *perform*, to *continue* and *increase* in all those particular duties and graces which are comprehended under those two general heads.

So that from hence we are directed to pray,

1. For *Repentance*: That since God hath *in love to our souls* vouchsafed unto us in his Gospel this privilege of Repentance, which the Covenant of Works did not admit of, that he would also give us hearts for it, *granting us repentance unto life*: That he would convince us of the danger, and folly, and pollution of our sins, enabling us to mourn over them; bestowing upon us *broken and contrite spirits*: Dissolving our stoney hearts into that *godly sorrow which worketh repentance to salvation, not to be repented of*: That we may *search and try our ways, and turn unto the Lord*: *Bringing forth fruits meet for Repentance*: *Labouring to draw nigh unto God, by cleansing our hands, and purifying our hearts.*

Act. 11. 18.

Psal. 51. 17.

2 Cor. 7. 10.

Lam. 3. 40.

Matthew 3. 8.

James 4. 8.

2. For *Faith*: That God would discover to us the great need of a Saviour; and since he hath set forth his son to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, and hath made him the Author of eternal salvation to all that obey him. That he would win over our souls to an earnest endea-

Rom. 3. 25.

Heb. 5. 9.

your

vour of acquaintance with him, and high esteem of him.

2 Cor. 4. 6. That God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, would shine into our hearts, to give us the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ: That he would make us more especially inquisitive after the saving experimental knowledge of him, in whom

Col. 2. 3. are laid up the treasures of wisdom and knowledge, whom to know is perfect wisdom, and eternal life.

2 Thef. 1. 11, 12. That he would count us worthy of his holy calling, and fulfil in us all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power: That the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in us, and we in him. That Christ may dwell in

Eph. 3. 17. our hearts by faith, that we may be rooted and grounded in love; may be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height, and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that we may be filled with all the fulness of God.

Eph. 2. 7. That we may truly value the exceeding riches of his grace, in his kindness towards us through Christ Jesus: Glorifying his

Rom. 1. 16. Gospel, as being the power of God to salvation: Counting all things but loss and dung for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus, that we may win him, and be found in him, not having our own righteousness, which is of the Law, but that which is through the faith of Christ.

That in all estates and conditions we may learn to live by faith.

1. In regard of our temporal life, with all the various uncertainties of it, whether Prosperity, that by this grace of faith we may keep our hearts in an holy frame

frame of humility, meekness, dis-ingagement from the world, and all outward confidences; or *Adversity*, wherein this grace may serve to sweeten our afflictions, to support us under them, teaching us to profit by them, to bear them meekly, to triumph over them, assuring the heart, that nothing befalls us but by the disposal of God's Providence, who is infinitely wise, and merciful, and faithful.

2. In regard of *spiritual* life, both for our *Justification*, that we may not expect it from our own services or graces: *Not having our own righteousness, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith.* And so for the life of *Sanctification*; that we may not live unto our selves; but unto him who died for us, and rose again: That our conversation may be as becometh the Gospel of Christ, standing fast in one spirit, with one mind, striving together for the faith of the Gospel. Always remembering, that we are not our own, but bought with a price, and therefore should make it our business to glorify Christ with our bodies and spirits, which are his.

That he would work in us such a *lively faith* as may make us rich in good works, that we may demean our selves as becomes our professed subjection to the Gospel of Christ; walking worthy of that vocation wherewith we are called, as becomes children of the light: Being holy in all manner of conversation: Putting on the Lord Jesus Christ; exercising our selves unto godliness: walking uprightly, according to the truth of the Gospel, diligently following every good work: Shewing out of a good

Phil. 3. 9.

2 Cor. 5. 15.

Phil. 1. 27.

1 Cor. 6. 20.

Jam. 2. 20.

2 Cor. 9. 13.

Eph. 4. 2,

chap. 5. 8.

1 Pet. 1. 15.

Rom. 13. 14.

1 Tim. 4. 7.

Galat. 2. 14.

1 Tim. 5. 10.

Jam. 3. 13.

CONVER-

- conversation, our works with meekness and wisdom: That we may adorn the Doctrine of God our Saviour in all things: Considering that we are created in Christ Jesus unto good works, that we should walk in them:*
- Tit. 2. 10.
- Eph. 2. 10. Having our conversation in heaven; walking worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in all good works. That every*
- Phil. 3. 20.
- Gal. 1. 10. one of us who professeth the Name of Christ, may depart from iniquity: Because for*
- 2 Tim. 2. 19.
- 1 Pet. 4. 6. this reason was the Gospel preached to those that are dead in sin, that they may live according to God in the Spirit.*
- 2 Pet. 1. 5, 8.
- That we may give all diligence to add to our faith, virtue; and to virtue, knowledge; and to knowledge, temperance; and to temperance, patience; and to patience, godliness; and to godliness, brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness, charity; that these things being in us, and abounding, we may not be barren and unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ, but may hereby clear up unto our selves the evidences of our calling and election.*
- Tit. 2. 12, 13,
- 14.
- That we may deny all ungodliness and worldly lusts, living soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, and that glorious appearing of the great God, and our Saviour Jesus Christ, who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purifie unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good*
- 1 Thes. 1. 7.
- works: considering that he shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty Angels, in flaming fire, to take vengeance on those that obey not his Gospel, who shall be punished with everlasting destruction, from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power, when he shall come to be glorified in his Saints, and to be admired of all them that believe, in that*
- Heb. 10. 28.
- day: For if he that despised Moses Law, died,*

died without mercy, under two or three witnesses; of how much sorer punishment shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the Covenant an unboly thing; and hath done despite to the Spirit of Grace.

That the God of all grace, who hath called us into his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, would make us perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle us. 1 Pet. 5. 10.

That we may continue in the faith, grounded and settled, and not be moved away from the hope of the Gospel, being rooted and built up, and established in the faith; laying aside every weight, and the sin that doth so easily beset us; and running with patience the race that is set before us: Holding fast our profession without wavering; that we may abide in Christ, and his words may abide in us: Continuing in the things which we have learned: Being faithful unto the death, that then he may bestow upon us a crown of life. Col. 1. 23. Col. 2. 7. Heb. 12. 1, 2. Heb. 10. 23. Joh. 15. 7. 2 Tim. 3. 14. Rev. 2. 10.

That the Word of Christ may dwell in us richly, in all wisdom: That we may grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ: being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. That we may be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. Col. 3. 16. 2 Pet. 3. 18. Phil. 1. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 1.

That having fought a good fight, and finished our course, and kept the faith, we may receive the crown of righteousness, which at the last day the Lord, the righteous Judge, will bestow upon all those that love his appearing. That he would carry us on through faith unto salvation. 2 Tim. 4. 7, 8.

And because, when we have reckoned all the duties we can, we shall leave out many particulars, therefore for the supply of those which we cannot specify, we may use some general form answerable to that Phil. 4. 8. Exhortation of the *Apostle*, that *whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report, if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, that we may think of, and do these things.*

Phil. 2. 15. *Being blameless, and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom we may shine as lights in the world.*

## C H A P. XXIII.

*Of Petitioning for Temporal good things, Provision and Protection.*

**N**Ext to *spiritual* good things, we are permitted to pray for those matters which concern our *temporal* welfare, answerable to that *Petition* in the *Lord's Prayer*, *Give us this day our daily bread*; under the expression of *daily bread*, we are to understand all those particulars that are either necessary or convenient for our natural life, in respect

Both of	}	Provision for	}	us	}	in our	}	Souls.
		Protection of						Bodies.
								Callings.
								Names.
								Friends.
								Estates.

1. For our *Souls*; that God would be pleased to bless and continue to us the use of our wits and memories; that he would give us power to enjoy these temporal blessings; filling us with *gladness of heart*, with peace and serenity of mind, expelling from us all unnecessary cares, earthly sorrows, unprofitable dejections. Aët. 14. 17.

2. For our *Bodies*; that he would continue to us our health and strength, the free use of our senses and limbs, supplying, directing, blessing us in the use of all such means, as shall conduce to our preservation and well-being.

3. For our *Callings*; that he would furnish us with wisdom and abilities suitable to our several vocations, making us diligent and industrious in them, whereby we may be enabled in our places to promote his glory, and to be instrumental for the good of others; being *just towards all men*, and *ready to serve one another in love*. 1 Thes. 2. 10.  
Gal. 5. 13.  
And because without his blessing it will be *in vain for us to rise up early, and to sit up late, and to eat the bread of carefulness*; therefore we should likewise pray, that he would bless our endeavours, and *all that we set our hands unto: Prospering the work of our hand upon us*. Psal. 127. 2.  
Deut. 28. 8.  
Psal. 90. 17.

4. For our *Names*, that he would take care of our reputations, restraining others from reproaching and slandering of us, and restraining us from scandalous sins, and appearances of evil; that he would teach us to behave our selves so wisely and circumspectly, that we may bring credit to our persons and professions, growing in favour both with God and Man. That he

Pfal. 57. 4. he would deliver us from those whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

5. For our *Friends*; that he would raise up for us such as may be kindly affectioned to us, blessing us in all our near relations, kindred, families, friends, neighbours, acquaintance, continuing to us the help and comfort that we have by them.

6. For our *Estates*; in respect, 1. Of *Liberty*, that he would still preserve us in our wonted freedom, from bondage, captivity, imprisonment. 2. That he would be pleased to restore and continue that precious blessing of *Peace*, both in our Nations, Towns, Families, Conversations. 3. That he

Deut. 28. 4. would make us plenteous in the fruit of our ground, and in the increase of our cattle: Verse 11. Crowning the year with his goodness,

Verse 12. opening to us his good treasures, the heavens; putting a force and efficacy into their influences, and fruitfulness into

Hof. 2. 21. the earth; that it may yield us the staff

Pfal. 104. 15. of bread, to strengthen our hearts; that

Prov. 30. 8. he would always supply us with food convenient for us; so much as may with sobriety serve to convey us through this earthly Pilgrimage.

In brief, That he would be pleased to bless unto us the things we have, and bestow upon us the things we want.

And as we should beseech God to provide for us, so likewise to protect us in all these respects, more especially according to those divers seasons wherein our Prayers are to be framed, whether for

Pfal. 74. 16. the Day or Night; for the day is his, the night also is his, he hath prepared the light

Pfal. 119. 91. and the sun: They continue still according

to his Ordinances ; for all things serve him. Psal 104. 30.  
'Tis he that turneth darkness into light, Psalm 63. 2.  
and renews the face of the earth.

1. For our *Morning-Addresses*, O God, thou art my God, early will I seek thee ; my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee : We should herein petition for his protection of us the day following, that he would watch over us for good, by his fatherly Providence ; and defend us from all those sins and dangers to which we are exposed, that we may not be ensnared by any of those temptations which we shall meet with ; that he would give his Angels charge over us, to keep us in all our ways. Psal. 91. 11.

That he would be pleased so far to afford us his assistance and direction, that we may glorifie his Name both in our *Thoughts, Words, and Actions* ; and to this end, that he would put good meditations into our minds, and holy desires into our hearts, truth into our inward parts ; that he would set a watch before our mouths, and keep the door of our lips, that we offend not with our tongues ; that no corrupt communication may proceed from us, but such as is good to the use of edifying, and may administer grace to the bearers ; that amongst our other businesses and employments we may not forget that one thing which is most necessary : But may be more especially careful about all such matters as may prepare us for our appearance before him, and further us in that reckoning which we are to make at the great day of accounts. Psal. 51. 6. Psal 141. 3. Eph. 4. 29.

That we may walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise : Considering that God is about our paths, and is acquainted with all our ways : Every thing being naked and open unto the eyes of that dreadful Ma-

jeſty, before whom all the world muſt be judged at the laſt day : That we may  
 Eph. 5. 16. *redeem the time, becauſe the days are evil :*  
 Improving the preſent opportunity of our health, peace, and proſperity, unto the beſt advantage of our ſpiritual well-being, in this our day, conſidering the things that belong unto our peace.

That we may be wiſe and modeſt in our carriage, humble, and moderate in our paſſions, temperate and ſober in our diet, diligent and cheerful in our buſineſs.

That he would give us *ſucceſs* in all our honeſt undertakings, make us wiſe and proſperous  
 Pſal. 90. 17. *in them: That the glorious Majeſty of the Lord our God may be upon us, proſpering the work of our hands. So Abraham's*  
 Gen. 24. 12. *ſervant, O Lord my God, I beſeech thee ſend me good ſpeed this day, and ſhew kindneſs unto me, &c.* It is he alone that muſt  
 Iſa. 26. 12. *work all our works in us, and for us :*  
 Jer. 10. 23. *The way of man being not in himſelf; neither is it in him that walketh, to direct his*  
*ſteps.* That he would therefore lead us in the way that we ſhould go; teaching us to make ſtraight paths to our feet; and the rather, becauſe we are now faln under a crooked and perverſe generation; that he would counſel and guide us in all doubts and difficulties.

That he would enable us every day to proceed ſomewhat forward in our ſpiritual growth, to get the maſtery over our own evil hearts and affections: To renew and praſtiſe all thoſe holy purpoſes and reſolutions which we have formerly made; that proceeding from grace to grace, we may at length come to be perfect in Chriſt Jeſus.

2. In our *Evening*-prayers we should likewise petition him for his peculiar protection over us the night following, because he *hath* Psal. 42. 8.  
*commanded his loving-kindness in the day-time; therefore in the night shall our song be with him, and our prayer unto the God of our life.*

It is the frailty of our natures, to need a continual reparation of our strength by sleep. But God is *the keeper of Israel, who neither slumbereth nor sleepeth*; and therefore we should beseech him, that he would wake for us, watch over us for good. Commanding his *Angels to encamp round* Psal. 34. 7.  
*about us, that we may not be afraid of* Psal. 19. 5.  
*any terrors by night, but may lye down in* Psalm 4. 8.  
*peace, and sleep, and that he would make us to dwell in safety: That he who gives* Psal. 127. 2.  
*his beloved sleep, would refresh us with quiet rest; that we may hear of his* Psal. 143. 8.  
*loving-kindness betimes in the morning, for in him is our trust.*

That in the time of our waking, he would fill our souls with the meditations of himself; that he would teach us to *commune with* Psal. 139. 12.  
*our own hearts upon our beds, and be still.* To remember his All-seeing eyes, that *the darkness hideth not from him, but the night shineth as the day, the darkness and light to him are both alike.*

That though perhaps we have foolishly wasted the day past, amongst the many other days of our lives, which he hath allotted for our repentance and amendment; yet that he would still be graciously pleased out of his free bounty to continue his former protection and care over us, to refresh us with sufficient rest, that thereby we may be enabled to do him better service in the duties of the following day: Expressing

Pfal. 13. 5. our desires of commending our spirits and bodies into his hands who hath redeemed us, and is the Lord God of truth.

That by our sleep this night we may be put in mind of our last sleep by death, Eccl. 11. 8. of the days of darkness, which shall be many; of that time which will shortly come, when these our bodies shall be

Job 16. 22. stretched on a bed of earth, that when a few days are come, we shall go into the place whence we shall not return. That many go well to bed, and never rise again till the day of Judgment; that every day which passeth over us, does bring us nearer to our last day, our dissolution and that dreadful Judgment, when we must give a strict account of all our actions, and receive an eternal doom, according to the works which we have done; that these considerations may make us walk warily, as being in continual expectation of the time of our departure; that we may labour to grow better, as we grow older; that the nearer we come to our latter ends, the nearer we may approach to him and his glory.

That if he hath determined to take us out of the world, before we have another opportunity of approaching unto him in this holy duty, that then he would be pleased to pardon our sins, and save our souls.

C H A P. XXIV.

*Concerning Intercession, more General, both Ordinary and Occasional.*

**N**EXT to praying for our selves, we should likewise be careful to *interceed* for others, because we are all fellow-members of one body, and the members should have the same care 2 Cor. 12. 25. one of another.

These intercessions are either { General.  
Special.  
Particular.

1. *General.* For the whole Catholick Church Militant here on earth, dispersed over the face of the whole world: Psal. 12. 26. That peace and mercy may be upon the Israel of God, that he would give his Gospel a free and an effectual passage, prospering it where it is, and sending it where it is not: Eph. 6. 18. *That it may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men:* 2 Thef. 3. 1, 2. *That his delight may be in Mount Sion:* Isa. 49. 16, 17. *That he would grave her on the palms of his hands, and let her walls be continually before him, that her builders may make haste, and that he would cause her destroyers, and such as would lay her waste, to depart from her:* *That he would be merciful unto all his elect people, and bless them,* Psal. 67. 1, 2. *and cause his face to shine upon them, that his way may be known upon earth and his saving health among all Nations.*

*That he would enlarge the borders of Christ's Kingdom, and add daily to the Church such as shall be saved:* En- Act. 2. 47. Luke 1. 79.  
M 3 lightning

lightning those that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, and guiding their feet into the way of peace.

And here we may derive arguments from those many promises that are made in Scripture to this purpose: That he would give unto

Pfalm 2. 8. *Christ the beathen for his inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for his possession.*

Isaiah 2. 8. *That the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established on the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills, and all Nations shall flow unto it.*

Isa. 11. 9. *That the whole earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.*

Isa. 41. 14, 15. *That the worm Jacob shall thresh the mountains, and make the hills as chaff: Speaking of the Kingdom of Christ under the Gospel.*

Isa. 52. 50. *That all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of God.*

Rev. 11. 15. *That all the Kingdoms of the world shall become the Kingdoms of the Lord, and of his Christ.*

And to this purpose, that he would afford the means that are requisite to this end, that he would inform the ignorant, reclaim the erroneous, encourage the backward, strengthen the weak, bind up the broken, succour the tempted, comfort the sorrowful, restore the sick, deliver the prisoners, relieve the needy, break every yoke of the oppressor, and hasten the coming of his Kingdom.

That he would sanctifie the several  
Eph. 4. 12, 16. *Gifts distributed in the Church, for the perfecting of the Saints, for the work of the Ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ, till we all come in the unity of the Faith, and of the knowledge of the*

Son

Son of God, unto a perfect man, to the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ; from whom the whole body fitly joyned together, and compacted by that which every joynnt supplyeth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, may encrease and edifie it self in love.

2. Special Intercession } Ordinary.  
 may be either } Occasional.

1. In Ordinary, or Common, we are to pray for the Nations uncalled, whether } Jews.  
 } Infidels.

1. For Jews; that God would persuade Sem to dwell in the tents of Japhet; Gen. 9. 27.  
 that he would not forget his old loving-kindness to his first-born, the seed of Abraham his friend; that he would raise Am. 9. 11.  
 up the Tabernacle of David, which is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and make Jerusalem a praise upon the whole earth; Psal. 51. 18.  
 that he would do good in his good pleasure unto Sion; and build up the walls of Jerusalem; that he would open their eyes to Zac. 12. 10.  
 see him whom they have pierced; that the merit, and not the guilt of his blood may Mat. 27. 25.  
 be upon them and their children.

2. For the uncalled Gentiles, whom he hath decreed to salvation, who are without the pale of the visible Church, that God would visit them with the day-spring from on high, send forth his everlasting Gospel amongst them, and bring Rom. 11. 25.  
*See before.*  
 in the fulness of the Gentiles, and make us all one sheepfold under one shepherd, according to those many promises which he hath made to this purpose.

Amongst the Nations that are called, we are to pray more especially for them to whom we are allied by Neighbourhood, League, Religion, &c. But chiefly

Gal. 6. 10. chiefly for those of the household of faith, the Nations and Families that call upon his Name. Let all those that put their trust in thee, rejoyce; let them shout for joy, because thou defendest them; let them also that love thy Name be joyful in thee; for thou, Lord, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

Psal. 36. 10. O continue thy loving kindness to them that know thee, and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

Psal. 40. 16. Let them that seek thee, rejoyce and be glad in thee; let such as love thy salvation, say continually, The Lord be magnified.

Do good, O Lord, unto those that be good, and to them that be upright in their hearts; and let peace be upon Israel. But above any other, we are to pray more especially for our own Nation, the land of our Nativity; to which as we have a nearer relation, so ought we to have a greater affection: That God would pardon our crying sins, purge away our corruptions, heal our distempers: That he would remove the Judgments under which we suffer, and prevent those which we have most justly deserved: That he would continue to us the mercies we enjoy, and bestow upon us the blessings we want.

That he would teach us to observe and understand his meanings towards us in all his publick dispensations, that we may accordingly apply our selves to meet him in his ways.

That he would sanctifie unto us every condition, and make us wise by the examples of others; that we may be willing to learn righteousness, when his judgments are abroad in the world: To hear his rod, and who hath appointed it; as knowing, that every judgment

Judgment hath as well a *noise* to inform, as a *blow* to correct; and that if we will not amend by the *sound* of them upon *others*, we shall feel the *smart* of them our *selves*.

These are some of the general heads, which *ordinarily* may be insisted upon, and enlarged in our Intercessions for National Mercies; upon occasion of any extraordinary want or judgment, we ought in a more particular manner to frame our petitions according to the present condition of a people, in regard of any publick necessity; but chiefly in respect of those three principal Judgments, War, Famine, Pestilence.

1. In times of *War*: That he would take care for the interest of his own People, and Cause, in the midst of all confusions: That he would *behold the tears of those that are oppressed, and have no comforter*; that he would be *strength to the poor, and to the needy in their distress*; a *refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall*; That upon *all the glory there may be a defence*; that he would *consider their troubles, and know their souls in adversity*, and not shut them up in the hands of their enemies: That they may not any longer hear the sound of the *Trumpet, and the alarm of War*.

That he would remove that Judgment from them, and let them not *fall into the hands of them whose mercies are cruel*. He can *make war to cease in all the world, breaking the bow, and cutting the spears in sunder*; and he hath promised a time when men shall *beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks, when nation shall not lift up sword against*

Against *War*.

Isa. 25. 4.

Isaiah 4. 5.

Psal. 31. 7, 8.

Jer. 4. 19.

2 Sam. 14. 14.

Psal. 49. 9.

Isaiah 2. 4.

*nation,*

nation; neither shall they learn war any more. He is the great Peace-maker, the Prince of Peace, Col. 1. 26. who did find out a way hidden from ages and generations, to reconcile the sinful world unto him. He can bring light out of darkness, and settlement out of confusion. He can with a word of his mouth rebuke and allay the tempestuous winds and seas. He can still the raging of the seas, the noise of the waves, and the madness of the people. He can create peace, where there is no pre-existent disposition or preparation towards it. He can make the wrath of man turn to his praise, and when he pleases, he can restrain it: That he would think thoughts of peace towards us, and not of evil, to give us an expected end.

That he would repair the desolations that have been hereby occasioned: That he would Jer. 31. 27. sow the waste places with the seed of man and of beast; and as he hath formerly watched over them, to pluck up and to destroy; so he would now watch over them to build and to plant.

To this purpose the whole Book of Psalms does abound with many petitions and complaints.

Psal. 7. 9. O let the wickedness of the wicked come to  
 Psal. 17. 7. an end; but establish thou the just. Shew thy  
 marvellous loving-kindness, O thou that  
 savest by thy right hand them that put their  
 trust in thee, from such as rise up against them.  
 Psal. 25. 3, 22. Let not those that wait on thee be ashamed.  
 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.  
 Psal. 60. 1, 2. O God, thou hast cast us off; thou hast  
 been displeased, O turn thy self to us again.

Thou hast made the land to tremble, thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof, for it shaketh. Thou hast shewed thy people hard things; thou hast made them to drink the wine

wine of astonishment. Give us help from trouble, for vain is the help of man. Psal. 60. 11.

Let God arise, and let his enemies be scattered; let them also that hate him, fly before him. Psal. 68. 1.

O deliver not the soul of thy turtle into the multitude of the wicked; forget not the Congregation of the poor for ever. O let not the oppressed return ashamed; let the poor and needy praise thy Name. Arise, O God, plead thine own cause, &c. Pl. 75. 19, 22.

We are become a reproach to our Neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us. How long, Lord, wilt thou be angry for ever? Shall thy jealousy burn like fire? O remember not against us our former iniquities, let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us, for we are brought very low. Help us O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name deliver us, and purge away our sins for thy Names sake. Psal. 79. 4, 5.

O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have fought against my soul, and have not set thee before them. But thou, O Lord art our God, full of compassion and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me: Give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid. Shew me some token for good, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed, because thou Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me. Psal. 86. 14.

Arise, O Lord, and have mercy upon Sion; for the time to favour her, yea the set-time is come. Psal. 102. 13.

2. In time of *Famine*. We should pray that our land may yield us bread without scarceness. That he would not send upon us the evil arrows of famine, nor break our staff of bread, nor take away our corn. 2. Against *Famine*. Deut. 8. 9. Ezek. 5. 16. Hosea 2. 9.

- Amos 4. 6. *corn in the time thereof; nor afflict us with cleanness of teeth, when men shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and shall eat on the left hand, and shall not be satisfied, but every man shall eat the flesh of his own arm.*
- Isa. 9. 20. *When we shall pine away, and be striken through for want of the fruits of the earth;*
- Lam. 4. 9. *when we shall eat bread by weight and with care, and drink water by measure and with astonishment: When the Land shall mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and the fowls of the heaven: When the Husbandman shall be ashamed, and the Vine-dresser shall howl, because the barvest of the field is perished: The fig-tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the Vine; the labour of the Olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls: When we shall sow much, and bring in little: When we shall eat, and not have enough; drink, and not be filled; cloath our selves, and not be warm.*
- Hosea 4. 3. *When we shall eat, and not have enough; drink, and not be filled; cloath our selves, and not be warm.*
- Joel 1. 11. *That he would according to his promise, abundantly bless our provision, and satisfy our poor with bread: That our Garners may be full and plenteous, affording all manner of store: That he would bear the heavens, and let them bear the earth, and the Earth bear the Corn, and the Wine, and the Oyl, and that they may bear his people.*
- Hab. 3. 17. *Now because Famine is usually occasioned, either by immoderate rain or drought, therefore in our intercessions against this National Judgment, we may frame our Petitions more immediately against each of these, as necessity shall require.*
- Hag. 1. 6. *1. Against immoderate rain: That God would remember the Covenant which he hath made, and though*

our

our wickedness be very great upon the earth, so that he might justly repent that he hath made us, and now again resolve to destroy us from the face of the earth; yet he hath promised, that he will not any more cut off all flesh by the waters of a flood, neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

Gen. 6. 5, 6.

That he would give us the former and the latter rain moderately, and not punish us with a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

Gen. 9. 11.

'Tis he alone by whom the windows of heaven are opened, who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields; who clobeth the heavens with blackness, and maketh sackcloth their covering; who calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth; he maketh small the drops of water, they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof, which the clouds do drop, and distil upon men abundantly: He covereth the light with clouds, and commandeth it not to shine; he commandeth the clouds from above, and openeth the doors of Heaven.

Joel 2. 23.

Prov. 28. 3.

Gen. 7. 11.

Job 5. 10.

Isa. 50. 3.

Amos 5. 8.

Job 36. 27.

Pfal. 78. 23.

That he would so order all those things which are at his disposal, as that the earth may yield her increase, and all the ends of the earth may fear him.

Pfal. 67, 6, 7.

2. Against Drought; That he would open to us the good treasures of heaven, and give rain to our land in its season, and bless the labour of our hands. He is the Father of the rain, and does beget the drops of dew; the bottles of heaven are at his command, to open and shut them as he pleases: He binds up the waters in thick clouds, and the cloud is not rent under them. 'Tis he

2. Against Drought.

Deut. 28. 12.

Job 38. 28, 57.

Job 26. 8.

that

- Hag. 1. 10. that does stay the heavens over us from dew, and the earth from his fruits. Who doth withhold the rain from us, causing it to rain upon one city, and not upon another : It is by his command that the vine-tree is dried up, and the fig-tree languisheth; and all the trees of the field are withered : The seed is rotten under the clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down ; for the corn is withered ; the beasts groan, and the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture, and the flocks of sheep are made desolate.
- Joel 1. 12. 'Tis at his command that the clouds do not rain upon us ; he makes the heavens over us to be brass, and the earth under us to be iron, and the rain of our land to be powder and dust ; he causes the land to mourn, and the herbs of every field to wither : When the ground is chapt for want of rain ; when the plowmen are ashamed, and cover their heads ; when the wild asses do stand in the high-places, and snuff up the wind like Dragons, and their eyes do fail because there is no grass.
- Verse 17.  
Verse 18.
- Isaiah 5. 6.  
Deut. 28. 23, 24.
- Jer. 12. 4. & 14, 4.  
Verse 6.

And therefore unto him it is that we must make our addresses, for help and supply in all such exigences :

- 1 Kin. 8. 35, 36. That when heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because of our sins against him ; yet if we shall pray unto him and confess his Name, and return from our sins when he afflicts us, That then he would hear in heaven, and forgive the sins of his servants, and teach them the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain unto the land which he hath bestowed upon them for an inheritance.

Jer. 14. 22. Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles, that can cause rain ? or can the heavens give showers ? art not thou he, O Lord, our God ? therefore we will wait upon thee, for thou hast made all these things. That

That he would open the windows of heaven, and *cause the rain to come down in his season, and let there be showers of blessing, making grass to grow for the cattle, and herbs for the service of men: That we may fear the Lord our God, who giveth us rain, both the former and the latter in its season, reserving unto us the appointed weeks of harvest.*

Ezek. 34. 26.

Psal. 104. 14.

Jer. 5. 24.

3. In times of *Pestilence*: That he would (according to his Promise) *deliver us from the noisome Pestilence; that we may not be afraid of terror by night, nor for the arrow that flyeth by day, nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness, nor for the destruction that walketh at noon-day; that no evil befall us, nor any plague come nigh our dwellings. That he would command his destroying Angel to put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.*

3. Against  
*Pestilence.*

Pf. 91. 3, 5, 6.

Verse 10.

I Chr. 21, 27.

That he would teach us to *see the plague of our own hearts*, and to return unto him with unfeigned repentance, that he may return unto us in mercy and compassion, and pardon our sins and heal our land.

I Kin. 8. 38.

*O thou sword of the Lord, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put up thy self into the scabbard, rest, and be still.*

Jer. 47. 6.

That the *arrows of the Almighty may not be any longer within us, nor the poison thereof drink up our spirit.*

Job 6. 4.

That *death may not come up into our windows, nor enter into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets; that he would not sweep us away with the besom of destruction; but would be pleased now at length*

Jer. 9. 21.

Isa. 14. 23.

Iſa. 57. 18. *to heal us, and to reſtore comfort unto us, and to our mourners.*

Pſal. 90. 7, 8. *We are conſumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath we are troubled; thou haſt ſet our iniquities before thee, and our ſecret ſins in the light of thy countenance; return, O Lord, how long? and let it repent thee concerning*

Ver. 13, 14. *thy ſervants. O ſatiſſie us early with thy mercies, that we may rejoyce and be glad all our days.*

For the better ſtrengthening of our faith and fervency in our interceſſions for any national mercy, we may back our requests with ſome of thoſe Arguments which the Scripture does afford to this purpoſe.

Pſal. 9. 9, 12. *God hath ſtilled himſelf a refuge for the oppreſſed, a refuge in time of trouble, and that he will never forſake them that ſeek him.*

Pſalm 46. 1. *He is a preſent help in trouble, and hath proclaimed himſelf to be a God that hath pleaſure in the proſperity of his ſervants.*

Pſal. 9. 18. *He hath promiſed, that the poor ſhall*

Pſal. 72. 14. *not always be forgotten; the patient abiding of the meek ſhall not periſh for ever. But he will redeem their ſouls from deceit and violence;*

*he heareth the poor, and deſpiſeth not the priſoners.*

Iſa. 57. 16. *He hath ſaid, that he will not always con-*

Deut 32. 36. *tend with the children of men, leſt their hearts ſhould faint, and their ſpirits fail within*

Iſa. 63. 5. *them. But when their power is quite gone, then it ſhall repent him for his ſervants; when*

*there is no other to help or uphold, then the arm of the Lord ſhall bring ſalvation.*

Pſal. 37. 5. *He hath aſſured us, that if we commit our way unto the Lord, and truſt in him, he*

Verſe 11. *will bring it to paſs: That the meek ſhall inherit the earth, and delight themſelves in the*

19,  
32. *abundance of peace: That the upright ſhall*

not be ashamed in the evil time, and in the days of Famine they shall be satisfied: That though the wicked doth watch the righteous and seek to slay him, yet the Lord will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged. But if we wait on the Lord, and keep his way, he will exalt us to inherit the Land. That the salvation of the righteous, is of the Lord, who is their strength in time of trouble. The Lord shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him.

Psal. 37. 33.

34;

39,

40.

He hath promised, that the rod of the wicked shall not always rest upon the lot of the righteous.

Psal. 125: 3.

The Scripture is very copious in such expressions as may afford Arguments to this purpose, besides those that were mentioned before in the fourth chapter, which are properly reducible to this place.

## C H A P. XXV:

*Of Particular Intercession for our several Relations.*

**P**articular Intercession may be distinguished into two sorts } Ordinary.  
 } Occasional.

By *Ordinary*, I understand our prayers for those particular persons whom we are bound in our common and usual course to remember, as we should all those to whom we are tied by any near relation

whether of } Order. See fifth  
 } Friendship, or Enmity. Com. before.  
 } Neighbourhood, or Converse.

i. For the relations of *Order*. These are either publick and *Political*, or private and *Oeconomical*.

1. Concerning our *publick* relations; the Apostle  
 1 Tim. 2. 2. does enjoin us to pray for *Kings*, and all  
 that are in authority, that we may lead a  
 quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and  
 honesty; that he would give unto them  
 1 Kings 3. 9. wise and understanding hearts, to judge  
 their people, and to discern between good and  
 Rom. 13. 3. bad. That they may be a terror only to  
 evil-doers, but an encouragement to those  
 that do well. That he would (according  
 to his promise) make them *nursing fathers*,  
 to his Church and People, that they may  
 prove friends to his friends, and enemies  
 to his enemies. Considering, that those  
 2 Sam. 23. 3. who rule over men, must be just, ruling in  
 the fear of the Lord.  
 1 Cron. 28. 9. That they may know the God of their  
 fathers, and serve him with a perfect heart,  
 and with a willing mind; that it may be well with  
 them, and their posterity after them.

That he would make them to believe, and consider,  
 that 'tis not only their *duty*, but their *honour*, and their  
*interest*; to promote the power and the reputation of  
 Religion.

For all publick *Counsellors* and *Judges*; that he would  
 make them wise and upright, and successful in the dis-  
 charge of all those difficult businesses that they are  
 Amos 5. 7. called unto; that they may not turn judg-  
 ment into wormwood, by unjust decrees;  
 Prov. 48. 26. nor into vinegar by long delays; that he  
 Psal. 48. 11. would be unto them both a *Sun* and a  
*Shield*, a Sun to direct them, and a Shield  
 to protect them in all their ways; 'tis he  
 Psal. 105. 22. alone who is able to instruct *Magistrates*,  
 and to teach *Senators* wisdom; that he would  
 remove from them all negligence, cowardize, prejudice,  
 self-ends, or whatsoever may hinder them in the free  
 and

and equal administration of justice ; that judgment may run down as a river, and righteousness as a mighty stream. Am. 5. 24.

For the Nobility and Gentry : That he would endow them with such virtue and spiritual graces, as can only truly enable them, whereby they may be made the children of God, and heirs of heaven ; that they may strive to become as eminent members in the Mystical Body, as they are in the Civil.

For all inferior Magistrates ; those more especially under whose Jurisdiction we live, that they may be men of courage, fearing God, wise and faithful in their places, Haters of reward, and without respect of persons. Exod. 18. 21.

For Ministers ; more particularly those, to whose charge we belong That God would root out of the Church all ignorant, scandalous, factious Ministers, and send forth faithful labourers into his harvest ; that he would give unto all his people Pastors after his own heart, such as may be peaceable, and gracious in their Lives, painful and powerful in their Doctrine, such diligent watchmen as may with wisdom and fidelity discharge the office committed to them, taking heed to their Ministry to fulfill it. That they may not prostitute their holy callings, to serve the interest of men ; but may be truly conscionable both in their Lives and Ministry, that they may save themselves, and them that hear them : that he would support them under all oppositions and contempt that they meet with. See before in the duties of the 28. 40. commandment. Mat. 9. 38. Jer. 3. 15. Col. 4. 17.

For all Nurseries of good Learning and true Religion, that he would purge and reform them from all their corruptions, uphold and encourage them against the opposition of all unreasonable men. That he would root up every plant which our heavenly Father hath not planted. That he would take away

Mat. 15. 13.

John 15. 12.

those branches which bear no fruit, and purge those which do bring forth fruit, that they may bring forth more, that  
 Isa. 61. 3. those places may abound in trees of righteousness,  
 Psalm 1. 3. *teousness*, which being planted by the rivers  
 of water, may bring forth their fruit in due  
 Can. 4. 16. *season*; that he would blow upon those gardens,  
 that the spices thereof may flow out.

That he would water them with the dew from Heaven, and make them flourishing and fruitful.

2 Kin. 2. 21. That he would cast salt into those fountains,  
 and heal the waters thereof both from death and barrenness. That from thence may proceed  
 such wholesome streams as may refresh the thirsty corners  
 Hof. 13. 15. of the Land, that those fountains may  
 Jam. 3. 11. never be dried up, and that they may not  
 send forth bitter waters.

For the *common people*: That he would make them humble, peaceable, charitable, stedfast in the Faith, not so easily carried about with every wind of Doctrine; zealous for the establishment of peace and truth: That he would dispel those mists of Ignorance and Profaneness which do so much abound in many corners of the Nation.

That all orders and degrees of men in their several places and callings, may join together for the glorifying of his name, the establishment of peace and justice, and the propagation of his Truth and Gospel.

See before in the fifth Commandment. 2. We should interceed for our *private* or domestical relations; for those to whom we are tyed by blood and affinity, Rom. 9. 3: for our brethren and kindred according to the *flesh*; that God would make them near unto him by *grace*, as they are unto us by *nature*; that Mat. 10. 50. they may be all careful to do the will of our heavenly father; and by that means become the brethren and kindred of Christ: That we may be ready to express our mutual affections to one another,

ther, by a special care and endeavour to promote our spiritual well-being.

Besides the relations of *Order*, we should likewise pray for those to whom we are related

By any special friendship or kindness; for those that do remember us in their prayers; for such as have been any ways instruments of our good, either in our Souls, Bodies, or Estates: That God would remember them for good in the day of their trouble, and recompense them an hundred fold into their own bosoms, for all the kindness that we have received from them.

And so on the contrary, for our *Enemies*, Pf. 35. 13, 14. Mat. 5. 44. Act. 7. 60. because their sins do particularly concern us, that their offences against us *may not be laid to their charge*; that he would take pity on such as hate us without a cause, and convert their souls unto himself; and that we may consider them as his instruments in all the wrongs and oppositions which we suffer from them.

And lastly, For those that are near unto us by *neighbourhood* and familiar converse. The Towns, societies, families, to which we belong, that we may live at peace and unity amongst our selves, faithfully discharging our several duties, adorning our *professions*, *considering one another to provoke unto love and good works*; and that he would be pleased to  *dwell with us*, to manifest the tokens of his presence amongst us; to let the *light of his countenance* shine ever upon us, whereby we may be filled with righteousness, and peace, and joy in the holy Ghost; that we may be able cheerfully to serve him in our places, and patiently to wait for his *glorious appearing*.

## C H A P. XXVI.

*Of occasional Intercession for those who are afflicted either in mind or body.*

**O**ccasional Intercession, is when we pray for such persons as suffer under any special trouble or affliction, in whose behalf we may petition in the general, That God would give them *patience* under their afflictions, *profit* by them, and in his good time ease and *deliverance* from them.

Of Patience. See before in the first Commandment.

That God would enable them with quietness and contentment to submit themselves unto every condition which he shall think fittest for them, as believing and considering,

1. That he is the Author of all the miseries which we suffer. *Affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground.*

Job 5. 6.      Eccl. 3. 11.      2. That *He makes every thing beautiful and seasonable*; whatsoever comes to pass by his *wise Providence*, is far better than *humane wisdom* could possibly contrive, even those events which do most of all thwart our *private hopes and desires* (could all circumstances be duly considered) would appear to be most comely and beautiful; and therefore we have reason with *lowliness and humility* to submit unto his *wise Providence*, and in all our troubles and confusions, to acknowledge, that *great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty, just and true are thy ways, thou King of Saints.*

Rev. 15. 13.      Psal. 110. 75.      *I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.*
3. We have most justly deserved all that we suffer: *Thou, O Lord, art just in all that is brought upon us, for thou hast done right, but we have done*

done wickedly. The least mercy we enjoy, is far greater than our deserts; and the greatest misery we suffer is far less than our sins. *Shall we receive good from the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil?* Job 2. 10.

4. That these afflictions are the signs and effects of his love; for whom he loveth, he chasteneth, and correcteth every son whom he receiveth. Heb. 12. 6.

5. That every thing shall in the issue prove for the best to them that love him. And that though all chastening for the present be grievous, nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness to them that are exercised thereby. Verse 11.

That they may labour to make the right use of their troubles, to search and try their ways, and turn to the Lord. To humble themselves under his mighty hand, that he may exalt them in due time. To cast all their care upon him, because he careth for them. To find out those particular failings which he aims at in his correction, to observe and understand his meaning in the troubles that befall us, that we may accordingly apply our selves to meet him in his ways. Lam. 3. 40. 1 Pet. 5. 6, 7.

These occasions for particular intercession, are distinguishable into several kinds, comprehending all manner of inward or outward exigencies, all difficulties and doubts, in respect of any weighty business or temptation; but the two chief kinds of them are trouble of Conscience, and sickness of Body.

1. If the occasion be trouble of Conscience, and spiritual desertions, in such cases the Petitions and Arguments before-mentioned in our Deprecation against the guilt of sin, are fitly applicable; to which may be added such other desires as these: That God would enable them to believe and consider, that fears, and doubts, and temptations, are an unavoidable part of our Christian warfare; that not only his dearest servants, *Job, David, &c.* but also his only Son *Christ* himself hath suffered under them;

See before.  
chap. 16.

- Heb. 4. 16. *that he being touched with a feeling of our infirmities, might be ready to help us in time of need.*
- 1 Cor. 10. 13. *That God is faithful, and will not suffer us to be tempted above what we are able, but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that we may be able to bear it. He hath promised, that*
- Isa. 57. 16. *he will not contend for ever, nor be always wroth, lest the spirits of men should fail before him, and the souls which he hath made; That*
- Isa. 54. 7, 8. *though for a small moment he doth forsake us, yet with great mercies will he gather us; though in a little wrath he doth hide his face from us for a moment, yet with everlasting kindness will he have mercy upon us.*
- Psal. 145 14. *The Lord upholdeth those that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down. He is nigh*
- Psal. 34. 18. *unto them that be of a broken heart, and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.*

That as for our infirmities, the best men in this life are not without them, nor shall they be imputed to us.

- Rom. 7. 20. *If we do that which we would not, it is no more we that do it, but sin which dwelleth in us.* And as for our wilful sins, if they be particularly repented of and forsaken, though they
- Isa. 1. 17 *be as red as scarlet, yet he will purge us from them; if we do count them as a*
- Mat. 11. 28. *burden, and come unto Christ for help, he will ease us of them.*

That God in the new Covenant doth undertake for both parts; that our hopes are not now to be grounded upon our own works or sufficiency, but upon the infallible promise of God, and the infinite merits of Christ; that if we were without sin, or could do any thing perfectly, we should not, in that respect, have need of a Mediator.

From all which considerations, those who are afflicted with spiritual desertions, may receive sufficient comfort, in respect of their sins *past*; and for the *future* we should pray in their behalf,

That

That God would enable them to put on the breast-plate of faith, and love, and for an helmet the hope of salvation. That they may labour to keep a good Conscience, to be observant of all those experiments which they have had of God's love unto them; for experience worketh hope.

I Thes. 5. 8.

I Tim. 1. 19.

Rom. 5. 4.

Unto this head concerning comfort against the dejections of mind, and trouble of conscience, those expressions of the Psalmist may be fittly applied :

*My soul is sore vexed ; but thou, O Lord, how long ? Return, O Lord, deliver my soul ; O save me for thy mercy sake.*

Pfal. 6. 3, 4.

*Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me, for I am desolate and afflicted ; the troubles of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my distresses : look upon my affliction and my pain, and forgive me all my sins. O keep my soul and deliver me : let me not be ashamed, for I put my trust in thee. Let integrity and uprightness preserve me.*

Pf. 25. 16, 17.

*O hide not thy face from me, neither cast thy servant away in displeasure.*

Pfal. 27. 9.

*Make thy face to shine upon thy servant : O save me for thy mercy sake.*

Pfal 31. 16.

*Withhold not thou thy tender mercy from me, O Lord ; let thy loving kindness and thy truth continually preserve me, for innumerable evils have compassed me about ; mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up : they are more than the hairs of my head, therefore my heart faileth me. Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me ; O Lord, make hast to help me.*

Pfal. 40. 11.

Pfal. 57. 1.

*Be merciful unto me, O Lord, be merciful unto me : for under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge until my calamities be over past.*

*In the multitude of the sorrowful thoughts within me, let thy comforts, O Lord, delight my soul.*

Pfal. 94. 19.

Pfal. 106. 4, 5. Remember me, O Lord, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people. O visit me with thy salvation: That I may see the good of thy chosen, and rejoyce with the gladness of thy people, and glory with thine inheritance.

Pfal. 109. 21, Do thou save me, O Lord, for thy Names sake, for I am poor and needy, and my heart wounded within me.

2. If the occasion be *Sickness of Body*, in this case we ought to interceed for others,

That God would teach them quietly to submit unto his afflicting hand; as considering, that diseases do not arise meerly from *natural* or *accidental* causes, without the particular appointment and disposal of his wise Providence, which doth extend to the very hairs of our head, much more to the days of our lives, and the health of those days; and that he is faithful and true, having engaged his promise, that all conditions (though never so troublesome, tribulation, and anguish, and sickness, and death it self) shall work together for the good of those that belong unto him.

That he would sanctifie their pains and troubles unto them, giving them a true sight of their sins, and an unfeigned sorrow for them, and a stedfast faith in the merits of Christ, for the remission of them; that he would recompence the pains and decays of their bodies, with comfort and improvement in their souls; 2 Cor. 4. 16. that *as their outward man does decay, so their inward man may be renewed daily.*

That he would fit them for whatever condition he shall call them unto, that Christ may be unto them both in life and death advantage.

That, if it be his will, he would recover them from their pains and diseases, and restore them to their former health; that he would direct them to the most *effectual means* for their recovery, and bless unto them those that have been, or shall be used to that end.

Of this kind are those *Petitions* of the *Psalmist* for himself :

*Have mercy upon me, O God, for I am weak : O Lord heal me, for my bones are vexed : for in death there is no remembrance of thee, and who will give thee thanks in the pit.* Psal. 6. 2, 5.

*What profit is there in my blood, If I go down into the pit ? shall the dust praise thee ? shall that declare thy truth ? shall thy loving-kindness be declared in the grave, or thy faithfulness in destruction ? Shall thy wonders be known in the dark, or thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness.* Psal. 31. 9. Pf. 88. 11, 12.

*Hear my prayer, O Lord, give ear unto my cry ; hold not thy peace at my tears : O spare me a little, that I may recover strength, before I go hence and be no more seen.* Ps. 39. 12, 13.

*I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted. Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be my comfort : let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live.* Ps. 119. 75, 76.

Thus does *Job* petition for himself : *Are not my days few ? cease then, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little, before I go, whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness, and the shadow of death.* Job 10. 20, 21.

And thus the *Prophet Jeremiah* : *Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be healed : save me, and I shall be saved : for thou art my praise.* Jer. 17. 14.

For the better strengthening of our faith and fervency in this desire, there are such considerations as these.

He hath commanded us to call upon him in the time of trouble, and hath promised to deliver us ; 'tis in his power alone to kill and to make alive, to bring down to the grave, and to raise up again. He hath stiled himself the *God of salvation*, to whom belong the issues of death. He can give power to the faint, and to them that have

Psal. 50. 15.

1 Sam. 2. 6.

Psal. 68. 20.

Isa. 40. 29.

no might, encrease of strength. He has profest, that the death of his Saints is dear and precious in his sight. He hath promised to strengthen them upon the bed of languishing, and to make their bed in their sickness; he hath said, that the prayer of faith shall save the sick. He hath permitted us, concerning his sons and daughters, to command him, thereby implying, that in our intercessions for one another, we may be as sure of success, as we are of those things which are in our own power to command; to which may be added our former experience of his truth and mercy in the like cases; from all which we may be encouraged to come with boldness to the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy in the time of need.

But if he hath otherwise determin'd, and the days of their warfare be accomplished, that then he would fit them for death, and make them meet to be partakers of the inheritance of his Saints in light; that they may be willing to depart, and to be with Christ, which is far better than still to be exposed to the evil to come; to sinful temptations, pains and diseases of the body, trouble and vexation of the vain world, especially considering, that now death hath lost its sting, and is swallowed up in victory, and that it was the end of our Saviour's passion, to deliver them who through the fear of death have been all their life-time subject to bondage. That neither death nor life, nor things present, nor things to come, shall be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ Jesus our Lord. That by this means we must be brought to enjoy the beatifical Vision of God, the blessed company of innumerable Angels, and the spirits of just men made perfect.

That he would be pleased to shine graciously upon them with his favour and reconciled countenance; to fill

fill their hearts with such divine joys as belong unto those that are heirs of a *Celestial Kingdom*, and are ready to lay hold on everlasting life.

That this *light affliction, which is but for a moment, may work for them a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory.* 2 Cor. 4. 17.

That when this their *earthly tabernacle shall be dissolved, they may have an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.* 2 Cor. 5. 1.

That his blessed Angels may convey their souls into *Abraham's Bosom.*

Now as in such cases we should thus interceed for others, so likewise may we hence take fit occasion to pray for *our selves.*

That in the diseases and pains of others, we may consider the frailties of our own condition, the desert of our own sins, and may magnifie his special mercy in sparing us so much, and so long.

That we may be more seriously mindful of our latter ends, as knowing that *he will bring us also to death, and to the house appointed for all the living*; and that *when a few days are come, we shall go the way whence we shall not return*; that we are but *strangers and pilgrims* in this world, dwelling in *houses of clay*, being here to day, and not to morrow; in the morning, and not at night; that our days on earth are as a shadow, and there is none abiding, our years pass away as a tale that is told; our life is but as a vapour that appears for a while, and then vanisheth away; coming forth as a flower that is suddenly cut down, flying as a shadow, that continueth not; our times are in the hands of God, *all our days are determined, the number of our months is with him*; *he hath appointed our bounds that we cannot pass.* Job 30. 23. Job 16. 22. Job 14. 5.

*Lord, let me know mine end, and the measure of my days, that I may know how frail I am.* Psalm 39. 4.

Pfal. 90. 12. *So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.*

That he would give unto us the Spirit of judgment, whereby we may discern the true difference betwixt the span of life, and the vast spaces of Immortality; betwixt the pleasures of sin for a season, and that

Pfal. 16. 11. *everlasting fulness of joy in his presence.*  
Betwixt the vain applause of men, and the testimony of a good Conscience.

That in the present days of health, and peace, and prosperity, we may treasure up for our selves such spiritual strength and comforts, as may hereafter stand us in stead when we come to lie upon our death-beds, when all other contentments shall vanish away, and prove unable to help us; when the conscience of well-doing in any one action, shall administer more real comfort to the soul, than all our outward *advantages* or *enjoyments* whatsoever.

Phil. 3. 20. *That our conversations may be in heaven, from whence we may continually expect the coming of our Lord and Saviour.*  
Job 14. 14. *That all the days of our appointed time, we may wait till our change shall come.*

That since we all know, and cannot but be amaz'd to consider of that dreadful day of Judgment, when every one must appear before the Tribunal of God, to receive an eternal doom, according to his works, 1 Pet. 3. 11, *that therefore he would make us such*  
12, 14. *manner of persons as we ought to be, and hastening unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire, shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat; that we may labour diligently to be found of him in peace, without spot and blameless.*

## C H A P. XXVII.

*Concerning Thanksgiving, by enumeration of Temporal Favours.*

**T**H E third and last part of Prayer, is *Thanksgiving*. This (according to the method proposed) may be connected with the former, by some fitting *Transition*, which for the matter of it may consist of some such considerations as these :

1. Our confidence of obtaining the things we petition for, by our experience of former Mercies ; though they are many and great things which we are suiters for, yet when we reflect upon God's continual bounty towards us, and how much we do every day receive from him, we have no reason to doubt of his favour, but still to depend upon him in every condition.

2. The danger of ingratitude, in hindring the success of our petitions. He that is not careful to pay his old debts, cannot expect so much credit as to run upon a new score. Under the Law, when any one came before God, to make any special request for himself, he was to bring with him a Peace-offering, that is, an offering of thanks for the favours he had already enjoyed, thereby to prepare himself for what he expected.

The *matter* of our Thanksgiving is reducible to these 2 general heads: 1. The *Enumeration* of mercies. 2. The *Amplification*, or heightning of them.

1. In our *Enumeration* of mercies, those particulars before-mentioned in our *Confessions*, *Deprecations*, *Petitions*, will each of them administer some help, both in respect of *matter* and *expression*, according as our condition may be in respect of *freedom* or *deliverance* from those *evils* which we confess or deprecate, or the enjoyment of those *good things* which we have petitioned for ; and upon this account I shall not need to be so large upon this head, as the former.

2. The

2. The *Amplification* or heightning of Mercies, may be either in *General*, by their multitude, greatness, continuance, which is capable of a distinct enlargement by it self. Or else in *Particular*, by their circumstances, degrees, contraries, which are to be insisted upon in the mention of those particular Mercies to which they belong.

1. In the *Enumeration* of Mercies, we are to take notice of those that are either  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Ordinary.} \\ \text{Occasional.} \end{array} \right\}$

By *Ordinary*, I understand such, as we enjoy in our common course, without relation to any particular necessity or deliverance; these again are

either  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Temporal.} \\ \text{Spiritual.} \end{array} \right\}$  *Temporal*, are those which concern our well-being in this life, as we are men, whether in our  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Private} \\ \text{Publick} \end{array} \right\}$  capacities.

The *Private* or personal favours which we are to acknowledge, do belong, either *generally* to the whole Man, in respect of his Being, Nature, Birth, Education, Preservation; or more *particularly*, in regard of his Soul, Body, Friends, Name, Estate.

In the recital of the Mercies which we enjoy, we are not to be unmindful of those common favours which are bestowed upon us, in respect,

1. Of our *Creation* and *Being*, that God did not suffer us to be *swallowed up in our primitive nothing*.

2. Our noble *Natures*, that we were not made senseless things, but endowed with living Souls, Men, and not Beasts. He might have made us *worms and no men*;

of a despicable, perishable condition, whereas he hath created us after his own Image, but a *little lower than the Angels*, capable of enjoying Eternity with himself in the heavens. *Crowning us with glory and honour, putting all things in subjection under our feet.*

3. Our

3. Our *Births*: That we are free-born, not slaves; of generous, not base and ignominious parentage; that we were brought forth in a *place* and *time* of Religion. He might have sent us into the world without the pale of the Church, in some place of Idolatry or Ignorance, amongst the blaspheming *Turks*, or wild *Americans*. We might have been born in those bloody times of *persecution* and *martyrdom*; and therefore we have reason to acknowledge it for a great mercy, that he hath brought us into this world, both when and where his Gospel hath been professed, and flourished.

4. Our *Education*, by honest, loving, careful Parents and Tutors, under good Magistrates, pious Ministers, in Religious Families. We might have been forlorn, and exposed to the wide world, as many others are, following the *dictates* of our own *corrupt natures*, without any restraint upon us: We might have been put under the *tuition* of such *Governors*, as by their negligence, example, advice, would have encouraged us in evil courses, and therefore we ought to acknowledge it for a great mercy, that we have had such religious and ingenuous education.

5. Our *Preservation*: God might have cut us off in the womb, and being children of wrath, he might from thence have cast us into hell, and therefore we have reason to praise him, in that he hath covered us in our mothers womb, where we were fearfully and wonderfully made, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. Being clothed with skin and flesh, fenced with bones and sinews: Where he granted us life and favour, and by his visitation hath preserved our spirits. He took us out of the womb, and made us hope when we were yet on our mothers breast: We were cast upon him from the womb, and he is our God from our mothers belly. He might many times since, justly have snatched us out of this

Psal. 139. 13,  
14:

Job. 10. 11,  
12

Pf. 22: 9, 10-

Lam. 3. 22. *world, with our sins, and fears upon us. It is from the Lords mercies that we are not yet consumed, because his compassions fail not.*

There may be many now in hell, who have not been so great sinners as we; and therefore we are bound to magnifie his Name for his good Providence over us through the *whole course of our lives.* That he hath hi-

Psalm 4. 8. *therto made us to dwell in safety, and watched over us in journeys, sicknesses, and common dangers, whereby so many others have been surprized, and swept away round about us; for*  
 Psal. 91. 4, 11. *defending us under the shadow of his wings, and protecting us by his blessed Angels; more par-*

ticularly for his preservation of us the { Night }  
 { Day } past.

1. The *Night past*, for refreshing our bodies with  
 Psal. 13. 3. *rest and sleep. For lightning our eyes, that we slept not to death. For bringing us to the light of another day; and that notwithstanding those many opportunities which we have formerly abused.*  
 Psal. 92. 1. *It is a good thing to give thanks unto thee, O Lord, and to sing praises unto thy Name, O thou most high. To shew forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night.* He might have made our beds to be our graves, and surprized us with  
 Job 7. 3, 4. *our last sleep. He might appoint wearisome nights for us, so that when we lye down, we should say, when shall we arise, and the night be gone? and should be full of tossings to and fro, unto the dawning of the*  
 Ver. 13, 14. *day: When we expect that our beds should comfort us, and our couch ease our complaint, then he might scare us with dreams, and terrifie us through visions; and therefore we have great reason to praise*  
 Prov. 3. 14. *him for our freedom in this kind, that when we lie down, he makes our sleep sweet unto us.*

2. The *Day past*, that he hath not given us over to the sinfulness of our own natures, the subtilty and malice

lice of the *Devil*, the temptations of the *World*, but hath by his good *providence* with-held us from many of those *sins* and *dangers*, to which of our selves we were exposed. There are *many others* in the world, who have this day (perhaps) been surprized by some mischief, or have fallen into some great sin, and the same might have been our condition; and therefore we have reason to be sensible of his favour in exempting us from it; that he hath in any measure afforded us direction and success in our affairs, and not blasted our endeavours; accompanying us in our goings out, and comings in. *Because the Lord hath commanded his loving-kindness in the day, therefore in the night shall my song be unto him, and my prayer unto the God of my life.* Psalm 41. 8.

Next to these, we may recite those temporal favours which do more particularly concern us,

either in our {  
 Souls.  
 Bodies.  
 Friends.  
 Names.  
 Estates.

1. Our *Souls*, in respect of our *Understandings*, *Memories*, *Consciences*, *Affections*. That we were not made Idiots or blockish; we might have been possessed with stupidity and forgetfulness, *with madness and astonishment of heart*; with wild and raving passions: And therefore we have reason to be sensible of that great favour we enjoy, in respect of the clearness of our understandings, strength of our memories, peace in our consciences, moderateness in our affections, &c. Deut. 28. 28.

2. Our *Bodies*, in regard of Health, Senses, Limbs. That he doth not send upon us sore sicknesses, *and of a long continuance*, and make us prisoners to the bed of languishing. That he does not chasten us with strong Job 33. 19, 20.

pain upon our beds, so that our life should abhor bread, and our soul dainty meat. That we are not tormented with grievous aches, with loathsome diseases and sores; that we have the free use of our senses; not blind, or deaf, or dumb, &c. that we are sound and perfect in our limbs, not maimed, or deformed, as many others are, whereby their condition is made very uncomfortable, in comparison of ours.

3. Our *Friends*; that God hath inclined the hearts of others to shew us any favour; that we do enjoy the acquaintance of such, in whose society and converse, we may relieve and refresh our selves amidst the many perplexities that we shall meet with; 'tis the case of many others to be left in a *forlorn*, and *friendless* condition, with *Ishmael*, to have every man's hand against them; and therefore we have great reason to bless God for raising us up friends and benefactors, and continuing them to us.

4. Our *Names*; that he hath bestowed upon us any reputation in the hearts and reports of others; and not given us over to such scandalous sins as would have made us a proverb and reproach; that we are not *Cains*, to kill our brethren; nor *Ammons* to commit incest; nor *Absoloms*, to attempt the ruine of our Parents; nor *Judas's*, to murder our selves. The seeds and principles of all these *abominations* being in our natures, it must needs be acknowledged for a great mercy to be withheld from them. That he hath in any measure restrained the malicious tongues of others from aspersing of us.

5. Our *Estates*; and therein for plenty, liberty, quietness, sutableness: God might have placed us in some needy, slavish, unquiet condition, in some Calling disproportionable to our inclinations and gifts; and therefore we have reason to acknowledge his mercy, in bestowing upon us competency of means, freedom, and seemliness of condition, wherein we are  
not

not forced to flatter or borrow, fitness of calling, &c. That we have opportunity to *serve the Lord our God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, in the abundance of all things.* Whereas, 'tis the case of many others, that they are forced to *serve their enemies in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things.* There may be some poor *Christians*, perhaps, at this time under cruel restraint and imprisonment; others it may be wallowing in their blood, by reason of bitter and fierce persecutions for their bearing witness unto the truth of *Jesus*. Other precious Saints, of whom the world is not worthy, now under great necessities, wandring up and down in deserts and mountains, being destitute, afflicted, tormented; having not a place whereon to rest their heads. Whereas, 'tis our happiness, that we are supplied with all things convenient for us, and many other particular favours, which are renewed to us every moment. The very continuance and commonness of which doth take away their observation. And as we are thus to remember private mercies, so likewise should we take notice of those temporal favours which concern the publick, the peace, plenty, strength, safety of the Nation wherein we live. For that every one may sit under his own vine and fig-tree, there being none to make us afraid. That he hath not delivered us to trouble, and astonishment, and to hissing. That whereas his anger and his fury hath been poured out upon other places, upon man, and upon beast; upon the beast of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; yet the overflowing scourge hath not come upon us. He might make us a reproach, and a taunt, and an astonishment unto the Nations that are round about us. Executing upon us judg-

Deut. 28. 48.

Eph. 5. 21.

Heb. 11. 37.

38.

Gen. 28. 20.

Mic. 4. 4.

2 Chr. 29 8.

Jer. 7. 20.

IIa. 28. 15.

Ezek. 5. 15.

ment in anger, and in fury, and in furious rebukes. He  
 Isa. 19. 13, 14. might infatuate our Governours, and  
 mingle a perverse spirit in the midst of them.

This is the condition of other places, and we have  
 reason to praise him, if it be not so with us.

In a more special manner, we ought to take notice  
 of our freedom, or deliverance from  
 Ezek. 14. 21. those sore Judgments, the Sword, the Fa-  
 mine, and the Pestilence.

Pf. 144. 10, 14. 1. For our Peace; for delivering us  
 from the hurtful sword, that there is no break-  
 ing in, nor going out, nor any complaining  
 Deut. 32. 42. in our streets; whereas he might whet his  
 glittering sword, and make his hand take

bold of judgment, till his arrows be drunk with blood, and  
 his sword to devour flesh: Yet he hath

Pfal. 147. 14. made peace in our borders, so that violence  
 Isa. 60. 18. is not heard in our land, nor wasting or de-  
 struction within our borders: Whereas o-  
 ther Countries are made desolate, so

Judg. 5. 6, 7. that their high-ways are untrodden, and the  
 travellers walk through by-ways, and the  
 inhabitants of the villages cease. Yet he hath been pleased

Ezek. 36. 35. to make us like the Garden of Eden, our  
 Cities being fenced and inhabited; and hath

Jer. 16. 5. not taken away our peace from us, his lo-  
 ving-kindness and mercies.

2. For our Plenty: That he hath (according to his  
 Ezek. 36. 29. promise) called for the corn and wine, and  
 increased it, and laid no famine upon us, mul-  
 tipling the fruit of the trees, and the increase of the field,  
 that we do not receive the reproach of the famine amongst the  
 Psal. 65. 11. Heathen. For crowning the year with good-  
 ness, and making his paths to drop fatness.

Hosea 2. 23. 1. For bestowing upon us the former  
 and the latter rain moderately, and in his sea-  
 Psal. 83. 15. son; that he does not persecute us with his  
 tempests,

*tempests, and make us afraid with his storms; nor sweep us away with a general Deluge, as he did the old World.*

2. *For visiting the earth, and watering it, Psal. 65. 9. and greatly enriching it with the river of God, providing for the corn, settling the furrows thereof, and making it soft with showers, and blessing the springing thereof; so that the pastures are cloathed with flocks, and the valleys are covered over with corn; for that he hath sent us a plentiful rain, whereby he hath confirmed and refreshed his inheritance when it was weary.* Psal. 68. 9.

3. *For healthful seasons; that he hath delivered us from the noisome Pestilence, that walketh in darkness, and from the destruction that walketh at noon-day, so that no evil doth befall us, nor any plague come nigh our dwellings, but hath satisfied us with long life, and shewed us his salvation. That he hath not made the land to spue out her inhabitants.* Psal. 91. 3. Verse 10. Verse 16. Lev. 18. 25.

## C H A P. XXVIII

*Of the kinds of spiritual Mercies to be enumerated.*

**T**Hese *Temporal* favours which we ought thus to enumerate, though they are very excellent in themselves, and far beyond our deserts, yet are common to us with *hypocrites*, and such as shall hereafter be damned; and therefore 'tis requisite that we should after a more especial manner magnifie his glorious Name for those *spiritual* mercies that concern our eternity. Chiefly for the Lord Jesus Christ, *the author and finisher of our faith*, the fountain of all the other *mercies* which we enjoy; for his Birth, Incarnation, Sufferings, Death, Resurrection, Ascension, Intercession, with all those unspeakable benefits that we receive by

Eph. 1. 3. them; for blessing us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ.

More particularly, for those remarkable effects of his love and merits in our

Ephes. 1. 5. 1. *Election*: For that God hath predestinated us unto the adoption of Children by Jesus Christ, to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, to the praise and glory of his grace, whereby he hath made us accepted in the beloved; and hath

2 Thef. 2. 13. from the beginning chosen us to salvation through sanctification of the spirit, and belief of the truth. He might have designed us for vessels of Wrath, as he did the fallen Angels, and then we had been eternally undone, without all possible remedy. There was nothing to move him in us, when we lay all together in the general heap of mankind. It was his own free grace and bounty that made him to take delight in us, to chuse us from the rest, and to sever us from those many thousands in the world, who shall perish everlastingly.

2. *Redemption*: For that incomprehensible miracle of his wisdom and mercy, in the contrivance of our redemption by the death of Christ; for he hath re-  
Eph. 1. 7. deemed us by the precious blood of his dear  
Col. 1. 13, 14. Son, who is the Image of the invisible God,  
1 Tim. 2. 6. the first-born of every creature; who gave himself a ransom for all.

2 Thef. 2. 14. 3. *Vocation*: That he hath called us by the Gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of the Lord Jesus Christ; And that with  
2 Tim. 1. 9. an holy calling, not according to our own works, but according to his own purpose and grace which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began.

4. *Justification*: For pardoning our sins, the least of which would have been enough to have undone us  
Col. 2. 13, 14. to all eternity; for that he hath forgiven our trespasses, blotting out the hand-writing of

of Ordinances, that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to the Cross; for the remission of our sins through the blood of Eph. 1. 7, 8. Christ, according to the riches of his grace, wherein he hath abounded towards us in all wisdom and prudence.

5. *Sanctification*: For renewing upon our souls in any measure the blessed Image of the Lord Jesus Christ, the least glimpse whereof is infinitely more worth than the whole world: For that he hath changed our vile natures, and made us partakers of the divine nature: Of *strangers and foreigners*, raising us up Eph. 2. 19. to be fellow Citizens with the Saints, and of Col. 1. 12, 13. the household of God. Making us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the Saints in light; in delivering us from the power of darkness, and translating us into the Kingdom of his dear Son.

And because our Sanctification is considerable, both according to the  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Parts} \\ \text{Means} \end{array} \right\}$  of it, therefore it may be further amplified by each of these.

1. For the *Parts* of it, both in respect of our Judgments, Affections, Conversations.

1. For our *Judgments*, that he hath not given us over to blindness of mind, a reprobate sense, to wild and desperate errors, by which we see so many others deluded, but hath in some measure revealed unto us those mysteries of godliness which are hid from many wise and great ones of the world. And hath, according to his divine power, given 2 Pet. 1. 3. us all things pertaining to life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue.

4. For our *Affections*: That he hath not given us over to hardness of heart, slightness of spirit; that he hath in any measure weaned our souls from looking after solid contentment in the creatures, and raised

them up to any love of holiness, any desire of a nearer communion with himself.

3. For our *Conversations*: That he hath in any measure enabled us to do him service,  
 2 Cor. 4. 2. *to renounce the hidden things of dishonesty; to walk in some degree as becomes children of light. Having no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness; not allowing our selves in any course which we know to be unlawful.*

The *Means* of our Sanctification, are principally these five:

1. His *Spirit*, To convince, direct, assist, comfort us, to prevent and follow us with his grace, to support us in afflictions, to strengthen us in temptations, to quicken us to duty, and to seal us up unto the day of Redemption.

Heb. 4. 12. 2. His *Word*: So powerful in discerning the thoughts and intents of the heart, able to make us wise unto salvation; being profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness, that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works; for his holy and righteous Law; for the many gracious invitations and promises in his Gospel.

3. The *Sacraments*: That he hath not left us as strangers, without the Covenant of promise, but hath ordained visible signs and seals to represent that to our senses which we ought to apprehend by our faith.

4. The *Sabbaths* and publick Ordinances; that we have liberty to behold the face of God in his Sanctuary, and to inquire in his Temple; that amidst some  
 Isa. 30. 20. *outward troubles the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet our Teachers are not removed into corners, but our eyes may see them. That vision does not fail in our days, that we are not punished with a famine of the word; that the Sun does not go down upon our Prophets,*

1 Sam. 3. 1. 5. The

Am. 8. 11. 5. The

Mic. 3. 6. 5. The

5. The *Communion of Saints* : For the benefit that we enjoy by their examples, counsels, experience. For all those that have been instruments of our good by their Prayers, Writing, Preaching, &c.

6. For *hopes of glory* : For giving unto us exceeding great, and precious promises ; that by these we might be partakers of the Divine nature. Having according to his abundant mercy begotten us again unto a lively hope of an inheritance, incorruptible, undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for us. For lifting up the light of his countenance upon us, which is better than life it self ; for any comfortable Evidences of our own Salvation.

## CH A P. XXIX.

*Of occasional Thanksgiving, either for inward or outward Mercies.*

BESIDES these several heads of Thanksgiving, by which we should be directed in our ordinary and usual course, there are others likewise not to be neglected, which are extraordinary and occasional, according as our particular wants and exigences may be.

In the *General*, we are to be thankful for the success of our prayers, whenever God doth vouchsafe to grant and hear our requests, either in the behalf of our selves, or others ; that instead of rejecting of our services, and casting them back as dung into our faces, (which we might justly expect ; ) He does vouchsafe to accept of them, and to return them with a blessing ; more particularly, upon

any special	} Preservation	} Recovery	} Deliverance	} either of the	Soul.
					Body.

1. In case of *inward* fears, desertions, temptations.
- Pfal. 94. 19. For that *in the multitude of our sorrows, his comforts have refreshed our souls.* For
- Pfal. 51. 12. that he hath restored unto us the joy of his salvation, and established us with his free
- Pfal. 18. 16. spirit. Delivering us from *those deep waters, that were ready to overwhelm our*
- Psalms 40. 2. souls; for bringing us out of *an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and setting our*
- Pfal. 107. 14. feet upon a rock, freeing us from *darkness and the shadow of death, and breaking our*
- Rev. 3. 10. bonds in sunder; for keeping us in the hour of temptation.

In the case of *outward* exigencies and troubles, for

Gen. 28. 15. delivering us in *journeys, that he hath been with us, and kept us in our places whither we did go, and brought us again in safety;* whereas many others have been overtaken with desperate mischiefs.

For defending us in common dangers, oppressions; for hedging us about with his favour and protection,

Pfal. 102. 24. that he hath *not called us away in the midst of our days, but hath holden our souls in life, and not suffered our feet to slip;* for being

Psalms 66. 9. our refuge in distress and putting his everlasting arms under us; for binding up our

Deut. 33. 27. soul in the bundle of life; for hiding us in the time of trouble in his pavilion, in the secret of his Tabernacle, under the shadow

1 Sam. 25. 29. of his wings; for being a strength to the poor, and to the needy in their distress; a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall; for

Pfal. 27. 5. breaking the bands of the yoke, and the rod of the oppressors, and delivering us out of the hands of them that served themselves of us; for the comforts that we have had in all our tribulations.

2 Cor. I. 4.

For delivering us from fore pains, and desperate sicknesses of body, when we had reason to think, and say, That we should go down to the gates of the grave, and be deprived of the residue of our years, and not see the Lord in the land of the living; nor see man any more, with the inhabitants of the world; but our age is removed from us as a shepherd's tent, and we shall be cut off with pining sickness, from day even to night will be make an end of us; yet then did he, in love to our souls, deliver us from the pit of corruption; therefore will we sing songs unto him all the days of our life.

Iſa. 38. 10, 11.

Verse 17.

Verse 20.

I will extol thee, O Lord, for thou hast lifted me up; thou hast brought up my soul from the grave, and hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit. Thou hast turned my mourning into dancing; thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness; To the end, that my glory may sing praise unto thee, and not be silent; O Lord, my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

Iſa. 30. 1, 3.

Verse 11, 12.

I love the Lord, because he hath heard my voice, and my supplications, because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live: He hath delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits towards me? I will take the cup of salvation, and will call upon the Name of the Lord. I will offer unto thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, I will pay my vows unto the Lord, now in the presence of all his people, in the courts of the Lords house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.

Pſal. 116. 1, 2.

Verse 8.

Verse 12, 13.

Ver. 17, 18, 19.

I called upon the Lord in distress, the Lord answered me, and set me in a large place. He hath chastened me sore, but he hath not given me over to death. I will

Pſal. 118. 5.

Verse 18.

Verse 21.

praise

praise thee, for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

Pfal. 103. 2.

Verse 4.

Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits, who redeemeth thy life from destruction, and crowneth thee with loving-kindness and mercy.

## C H A P. XXX.

*Of the Amplification of Mercies. The Conclusion.*

BESIDES the Enumeration of Mercies, we may likewise find abundance of matter for the Amplification or heightning of them, which may be either in

}	General.
	Particular.

1. In the *General*, by their

}	Multitude.
	Greatness.
	Continuance.

Pfal. 40. 5.

1. From their multitude: *Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts, which are to us-ward, they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: If I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be num-*

Pf. 139. 17, 18.

*bred. How precious are thy thoughts unto me, O God, how great is the sum of them? If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand.*

2. From the greatness of those Mercies we receive, which may appear by consideration of the

}	Giver.
	Receiver.

1. The *Giver*, the great God, who is of infinite, incomprehensible power. *The heavens are full of the Majesty of his glory*, of absolute perfection, and allsufficiency in himself, and cannot expect any addition from

Pfal. 16. 2. *man's love or gratitude. My goodness*

*extendeth not unto thee.* Now the greatness of the person, doth add a value to the favour; 'tis counted an honour but to kiss a King's hand.

2. The *Receivers*: So vile and despicable in comparison of him, as *creatures*; so loathsome and abominable before him, as *sinners*; *when we were nothing*, he took care of us: And since we have been worse than nothing, *Enemies*, he hath been pleased to pay a price for our reconciliation to him. *He is kind to the unthankful, and to the evil*; to those that do *neither seek nor ask* after him; and at the best, can return nothing to him again, but some poor words or thoughts, which bear no commensuration to those real infinite mercies which we receive from him.

*Can a man be profitable unto God? Is it any benefit to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? Or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect? Lord, what is man, that thou art mindful of him, or the Son of man, that thou visitest him? Behold, I am less than the least of thy mercies.* Now the vileness and unworthiness of the receiver, may be another argument to set forth the greatness of the gift.

3. From their *Continuance*: *The mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him.* He had thoughts of love to us, before ever the world was made; and *his mercy endureth for ever*, till time shall be no more. His favour is renewed to us every moment, and that notwithstanding our continual provocations against him.

From these and the like considerations, we should labour to affect our souls with wonder and thanks, to quicken and raise up our hearts in offering up unto God the sacrifice of praise, that we may come before his Throne with *Hallelujahs*, loud voices of joy and thankfulness.

2. The particular Amplification of Mercies from their *Circumstances, Degrees, Contraries*, hath been touched upon already, in the Enumeration of their several *kinds* and acts of favour, to which the arguments of this kind may be properly annexed.

The *Conclusion* should consist of some brief affectionate Doxologies, which may both express and excite our love and confidence; such are those Scripture-Expressions,

Pfal. 71. 15. *My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and salvation all the day long; for I know no end thereof.*

Pfal. 72. 15. *Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who only doth wondrous things, and blessed be his glorious Name for ever; and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, Amen.*

Pfal. 103. 2. *While I live will I praise the Lord; I will sing praise unto my God, while I have any being.*

Pfal. 145. 1, 2. *I will extol thee, O God, my King; and I will bless thy Name for ever and ever. Every day will I bless thee, and praise thy Name for ever and ever.*

Eph. 3. 20, 21. *Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we can ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church of Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.*

Rev. 5. 13. *Blessing, and honour, and glory, and*

Rev. 7. 12. *power, and salvation, and thanksgiving be*

Rev. 19. 1. *unto the Lord our God for ever and ever.*

F I N I S.

Ecclesiastes :  
O R, A  
DISCOURSE  
Concerning the Gift of  
PREACHING,  
As it falls under the  
RULES of ART.

---

By JOHN WILKINS, D. D.  
Late Lord Bishop of CHESTER.

---

*The Ninth Edition, Corrected, and much Enlarged.*

---

L O N D O N :

Printed for *W. Churchill*, at the *Black-Swan*  
in *Pater-Noster-Row*, and *M. Lawrence*  
in the *Poultry*. 1718.



---

---

T O T H E  
Most Reverend Father in God  
**F O H N,**  
Lord Arch-Bishop of  
**C A N T E R B U R Y.**

*My Lord,*

**Y**OUR Grace having put this Useful Book into my Hands to review, I found that besides the Faults of the Press, which needed Correction, there might be a considerable Improvement made of it, since after the current of so many Years from the first publication of it. this part of Learning had much increased. Upon which I thought I could not do right to Your Lordship, the Right Reverend Author, and the Design, without Advising with others of greater Ability and Judgment in this way than my self.

It was by such Helps, but chiefly by the assistance of Dr. Moor, now Lord Bishop of *Norwich*, that the work has been thus

---

*The Epistle Dedicatory.*

---

far advanced, by a multitude of Authors of celebrated Note in their several ways. Which I hope may be of good use to those for whose Service this Book was at first composed. And if I have in any Measure attained that End, I doubt not of Your Lordship's Acceptance of the Endeavours of

*My Lord,*

*Your Grace's most Obedient Servant,*

*April 1. 1693.*

JOHN WILLIAMS,

---

TO

---

TO THE  
R E A D E R.

**T**HIS Discourse was first drawn up for my own private use, as a Summary of such preparatory Rules and Directions, as I was willing to be guided by, in my entrance upon the Ministerial Employment. Since which, it hath been several times publish'd with good Acceptance. But being now out of Print, and the Stationer desirous to venture upon another Impression, I was not willing to let it pass without a Review, for the correcting of some Corruptions and Mistakes in the former Edition, and for the making of some Additions and Enlargements, chiefly as to those Parts of it which concern,

I. The Rules of Method.

II. The Account of Authors.

III. The Scheme of the whole Body of Divinity.

I. The former Rules of Method, are here made more distinct and more copious, by the addition of several other Heads for Amplification, both in Doctrinal and Practical subjects.

II. There is here some Addition to the several kinds of Authors: Some of those who are esteemed most judicious, and most useful, being noted by an Asterisk prefixed before their Names; excepting such Authors as are now living, concerning whom I do not take upon me to make any judgment.

The Commentators upon the Scriptures, are by some mark or note distinguished, according to

1. Their several Ages and Professions; whether Fathers of the Church, or other Ancients, Rabbies, Papists, Lutherans, Calvinists, Socinians, or such as are of the Church of England.

Amongst the Fathers and Ancients, I reckon such Expositors as lived before the Year 1500 to whose Names there

To the R E A D E R.

is annexed the Year of our Lord, wherein they liv'd or flourish'd.

Those others who are either

{	Rabbies	}	} have annexed to their	}	R
{	Papists	}			P
{	Lutherans	}			L
{	Calvinists	}			C
{	Socinians	}			S
{	English.	}	E	} Names the Letters	

2. The nature of their Works or Comments, whether more Brief; by the way of

}	{ Annotation	} marked.	{ Annot.
}	{ Analysis		{ Anal.

}	Large; by way of	} marked	{ Qu.
}	{ Question		{ Conc.
}	{ Com. pla. or Serm.		

III. The Scheme of the whole Body of Divinity towards the latter end of this Treatise, is here ordered in a distinct way from what hath been formerly done by others; by separating those things which belong to Natural Religion, from those that are Instituted, and depend upon Revelation; which I conceive may be of very great Use, both for clearing up the true Notion of things, and the proper way of Probation belonging to them.

If each of those Heads in Divinity, enumerated in this Scheme, or at least the chief of them whether Doctrinal or Practical, were distinctly treated of in one plain Method, with that strength and perspicuity as the nature of Things would bear; this might in many Respects be of singular Use, both for Teachers and Learners.

Particularly, it would be a means to furnish a Man with the most proper matter upon any Subject; for want of which some Men are fain to divert their Hearers with little tricks about Words or Phrases, or to amuse them by pretending to discover some deep Mystery in every Metaphor or Allegory of Scripture; which are such pitiful shifts, as Men who understand the true Reason of Things, ought to be ashamed of.

The

---

## To the R E A D E R.

---

*The great end of Preaching, being either to inform or perswade; This may be most effectually done by such rational ways of Explication and Confirmation, as are most fit and proper to satisfie Mens Judgments and Consciences. And this will in all times be accounted good Sense, as being suitable to the Reason of Mankind; whereas all other ways are, at the best, but particular Fashions, which though at one time they may obtain, yet will presently vanish, and grow into disesteem.*

*The making of such particular Tracts upon these several Subjects, would be too great a Task for any one Man. But if several judicious Persons would undertake their shares of it, and endeavour to perform it with all possible Plainness, and Brevity, and Strength, it would be of very great advantage.*

*The Sermons of the Ancient Fathers, are generally upon particular Subjects, and so are the Homilies of our Church.*

*In the Pages following this Scheme, there is an account of the several Authors who treat upon those particular Subjects.*

*The Latin and Greek Tracts of the Ancient Fathers, and other eminent Writers, are already thus reduced under several Heads, in Bolduanus, Draudius, Molanus, &c. by whose Direction it is easie to find the chief Authors or Discourses in those Languages, upon any particular Subject.*

*The like is here endeavoured for our English Treatises, which for their clearness and fulness in matters of Practical Divinity, are generally esteemed to be of a special use and eminency.*

*And besides the mention of particular Tracts, I have likewise reduced some of those practical Books, which are now of general reputation, and in most common use, under these Heads.*

*This may serve (for them who are not better provided) as a Common-place Book for References; to which it will be proper to reduce the Books in their own Libraries, according to the Matters contained in them.*

---

---

*Advertisement to the Reader.*

**W**Hatever Alterations or Additions have been made to the Book are enclosed in Crotchets. [ ]

Where the Alterations and Additions are continued throughout, one Crotchet begins and another ends, as it is in the Account of the Fathers throughout, and often in the Commentators.

From hence the Reader will know what Additions of Authors are made in this Edition, which amount to above a Thousand, and where to place the Faults that may be found in it, that the Right Reverend Author's Memory may not suffer by the Mistakes of others.

Notwithstanding in the Ninth Edition many Additions be made out of Learned Writers abroad, yet the principal design was to shew the particular places, where the Chief Subjects of Religion were treated of by Authors of the greatest Eminency and esteem for their Piety, Learning, and Judgment, in our own Nation, whose Works are easie to be had: The Reader may be pleas'd farther to take Notice, that Additions to the 9th Edition are marked with a †.

C O N T E N T S.

SECT. I. <i>Introduction.</i>	Page 1
SECT. II. <i>Concerning Method.</i>	4
SECT. III. <i>Concerning Matter and Authors.</i>	32
SECT. IV. <i>A regular Scheme of the chief Heads in Divinity.</i>	142
SECT. V. <i>Concerning Expression.</i>	255



There are two Abilities requisite in every one that will teach and instruct another, }  $\Sigma\omega\sigma\iota\varsigma.$   
 }  $\text{Ἐμπειρία.}$

Luke 21. 15. A right *Understanding* of sound Doctrine, and an Ability to propound, confirm, and apply it unto the *Edification of others*. And the first may be without the other: as a Man may be a good *Lawyer*, and yet not a good *Pleader*; so he may be a good *Divine*, and yet not a good *Preacher*.

One chief reason, why divers Men, otherwise of eminent parts, are herein so slow and unskilful, is, because they have not been versed in this study, and are therefore unacquainted with those proper Rules and Directions, by which they should be guided in the attaining and Exercise of this *Gift*.

It hath been the usual Course at the University, to venture upon this Calling in an abrupt overhasty manner: When Scholars have passed over their Philosophical Studies, and made some little Entrance upon Divinity, they presently think themselves fit for the Pulpit, without any farther Enquiry; as if the *Gift of Preaching* and sacred Oratory, were not a distinct Art of it self. This would be counted a very preposterous Course in other matters, if a Man should presume of being an Orator because he was a Logician, or to practise Physick, because he had learnt Philosophy: And certainly, the Pre-eminence of this Profession above others, must needs extremely aggravate such Neglect, and make it so much the more mischievous, by how much the Calling is more solemn.

Now there are several Treatises of many Learned Men, both Protestants and others, who have written particularly and largely upon this very Subject, concerning the *Art of Preaching*; wherein they have laid down such various Helps and Rules, as they from their own Practise and long Experience have found most useful. Among whom these are some of the most eminent and common.

Hen.



may yield some farther Advantage, by discovering yet more facil compendious Directions to furnish a Man for this Calling. And that is the Enquiry, which is aimed at and attempted in this following Discourse.

The service of Preaching may be considered under a double Notion; as a  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Duty.} \\ \text{Gift.} \end{array} \right.$

It is here insisted upon only in the second Sense, and may be thus described:

'Tis such an Expertness and Facility in the *right handling and dividing the word of Truth*, as may approve us to be Workmen that need not be ashamed.

It doth require both  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Spiritual} \\ \text{Artificial} \end{array} \right\}$  Abilities.

1. Such *Spiritual* Abilities, as must be infused from above, whereby our Judgment and Affections shall be made experimentally acquainted with all those sacred Truths, that we are to deliver unto others. The only way for the attaining of these is by Prayer, an humble Heart, and a Holy Life.

Jam. 1. 5.

Pfal. 25. 9.

John 7. 17.

2. Such *Artificial* Abilities, as are to be acquired by our own Industry. And these are either more *general*, as skill in all those Arts and Languages, which are required as pre-dispositions; or more *particular* and immediate, for the Art of *Preaching*, or making Sermons, to which the chief Helps are these three:

*Method*, *Matter*, *Expression*.

Each of these do contribute mutual Assistance unto one another. A good *Method* will direct to proper *Matter*; and fitting *Matter* will enable for good *Expression*.

## S E C T. II.

### *Concerning Method.*

**B**Y *Method* I understand an Art of contriving our Discourses in such regular frame, wherein every part

part may have its due Place and Dependance; which will be a great Advantage, both to

} Our Selves.  
} Our Hearers.

1. To *our Selves*, and that both for *Invention* and *Memory*. A Man may more easily *find out* things, when instead of seeking for them at random, he can have direct Recourse unto all those Places and Heads from whence they may be most naturally collected; and more easily *retain them*, when they are linked together and not scattered: Method being as a Chain, in which if a Man should let slip any one part, he may easily recover it again, by that Relation and Dependance which it hath with the whole.

2. And so for Benefit of the *Hearers* likewise, who may understand and retain a Sermon with greater Ease and Profit, when they are before-hand acquainted with the general Heads of matter that are discoursed of. 'Tis but a bad Rule in *Alsted*, at least for vulgar Auditories, when he advises to conceal and alter the Method, for variety sake; *Crypsis dispositionis tollit fastidium auditoris*. This may be true of itching curious Hearers, but not of such as regard their own Profit and Edification.

Theol. Prophet. Pag. 1.  
c. 10.

An immethodical Discourse (though the Materials of it may be precious) is but as a *Heap*, full of Confusion and Deformity; the other as a *Fabrick* or Building, much more excellent, both for *Beauty* and *Use*.

There might be divers kinds of Methods prescribed, according as Mens own *Fancies*, and the Variety of *Subjects* and *Occasions* shall require. But that, which our gravest Divines by long Experience have found most useful for ordinary and populous Assemblies, is this of *Doctrine* and *Use*.

This in the *Nature* of it, is very easie, and therefore most *natural*, being generally applicable unto

any Subject. In the true *Latitude* of it, 'tis as full and *comprehensive* as any other, taking in all such Notions as are any way useful and proper. In the *Branches* and Gradations of it, 'tis very *Logical*, putting *homogeneous* things together; handling Generals first, and Particulars hereafter.

The principal Scope of a Divine Orator should be

to } Teach clearly.  
 } Convince strongly.  
 } Perswade powerfully.

Suitable to these, the chief parts of a Sermon are

these three } *Explication.*  
 } *Confirmation.*  
 } *Application.*

Each of these may be farther subdivided, and branched out according to this following *Analysis*.

I. E X P L I C A T I O N is either of the

{ *Text*; by

{ *Unfolding Difficulties in the Sense*, for which we are to consider,

{ The *Phrase it self*, according to the

{ Original and various Readings.

{ *Authentick* Translations.

{ The *Circumstances* of the Text and Context, in respect of

{ Persons concerned in it,

{ Who?

{ To whom, or of whom?

{ Occasion of it

{ Time

{ Place

{ wherein it was written

{ Scope or End of it.

{ The *Analogy of Faith*.

{ Other *Parallel* or like *Scriptures*.

{ *Dividing* of the Text, in order to the better Distinguishing of the chief Parts, of which it consists.

{ *Doctrines* deduced from it, by

*Clearing*

Clearing their Inference, if there be occasion for it

Stating the true *Sense* and meaning of the Subject to be insisted upon. The Method of which will be various, according to the different Natures of the Subject, whether

*Doctrinal*, namely some Proposition concerning the *Truth* of any thing, that we are to know, or believe, which is to be explicated by

Distinguishing the chief Terms of it, according to their various Acceptations, substituting a *more usual* Word for one that is *less usual*; one that is *proper*, for one that is *figurative*.

Shewing in several Conclusions, in what Sense, and with what Limitations each Word is to be understood.

*Practical*, concerning some *Vertue* or *Duty* to be done, or *Sin* to be avoided. In the unfolding of which, the matters to be enquired after, are the

*Quid nominis*, as to the

Various *Æquivocal Senses*, wherein the Word is used.

*Synonymous Terms*, or such other Words, as are commonly used, to express the same thing.

*Quid rei*, as to the

*Causes* and *Properties*.

*Kinds* and *Parts*.

*Opposites* and *Affinities*.

## 2. CONFIRMATION may be managed in

*Doctrinal* Points either by  
 { *Positive Proofs*, whether  
   { *Testimony*,  
     { *Divine*, from Scripture.  
     { *Direct*, Affirmation or Negation.  
     { *Evident*, Consequence.  
     { *Humane*, for such Matters as are  
       { *Moral*, and suitable to natural reason, by  
       the Consent of the most, or the Wisest  
       of the Heathens.  
     { *Instituted*, or Points of Faith by Coun-  
       cils, Fathers, Confessions of Church-  
       es, or such particular Writers, whose  
       Names have obtain'd to be of Au-  
       thority.  
     { *Reason*, from some of the Nine Topicks,  
       *Cause. Effect. Subject. Adjunct. Dissentan.*  
       *Comparates. Name. Distribution. Defini-*  
       *tions.*  
     { *Solution of such Doubts* } *Obvious.*  
       and objections as are } *Material.*  
 { *Practical* Points, either by

*Positive*

Positive Proofs, whether

Testimony,

Divine, from Scripture.

Precepts, or Prohibitions.

Commendations, or Dispraise.

Promises and Blessings, or Threats and Judgments.

Humane, in Duties.

Moral, by the consent and Practise of the wisest Heathens.

Instituted; namely such, as we should not have known or been obliged unto, unless they had been revealed and commanded in Scripture, by Councils, Fathers, Confessions, &c.

Reasons proving the

Equity and Fitness of any thing.

Necessity upon the Account of

Duty

Interest, or the advantage accruing to us by the observance of any Duty, with respect to our Well-being.

Temporal. Health, Riches, Honour, Pleasure,

Spiritual.

(Peace, Safety.

Eternal.

Experience.

Solution of Doubts and Cases.

3. APPLICATION is either,

- { *Doctrinal*, for our Information; whether more
  - { *General*, in some Truths to be acknowledged;
    - { *Didactical*, for Instruction, by inferring such Corollaries as do naturally flow from the Truth we have proved.
    - { *Elenctical*, by confuting such Errors, as are inconsistent with what we have asserted.
  - { *Particular*, as to the Discovery of our own Estates and Conditions, whether we do really believe such a Truth, or Practise such a Duty, to be examined by *Signs* or Marks, which are to be derived either from the
    - { *Cause* or Original, from which a thing must
    - { *Effects* or Consequences of it. (proceed.
    - { *Properties* belonging to it.
- { *Practical*, either for

*Reproof,*

{ *Reproof*, which may consist of two parts

{ *Disswasive*, from the Aggravation of any Sin, as  
 to the { Nature of it; its unreasonableness, defor-  
 { Threats denounced. (mity, &c.  
 { Judgments executed upon it.

{ *Directive*, to be amplified by

{ Cautioning against *Impediments* that hinder.  
 { Setting down the most proper Means to promote  
 such an End, whether more *Remote*, *Immedi-*  
*ate*.

{ *Consolation*, either in a State of

{ *Suffering*, by Losses, &c.

{ *Doubt*, or Desertion. Against which, Men are  
 to be supported by

{ The Consideration of the Nature of God, our  
 Promises. (selves, Afflictions.

{ Experience.

{ Removal of Scruples.

{ *Exhortation*, to be further enlarg'd by

{ *Motives*, to excite the Affections from those  
 general Heads of

{ Benefit, or Profit,

{ Hurt, or Danger.

{ *Means*; to direct the Actions, whether

{ General.

{ Special.

Besides those more Essential Parts recited in this Scheme, which belong to the very Nature and *Substance* of a Sermon, there are other less *principal* Parts also (not to be neglected) which concern the *external Form* of it; such as these,

{ *Preface*.

{ *Transition*.

{ *Conclusion*.

The first thing to be entred upon in this Fabrick of Method, is the *Porch* or *Preface*, which is not always necessary in every common Structure, but only when

when some extraordinary occasion does require it, or by reason of some special reference, which the Text may have to that particular time and Auditory: And then it should be *clear* and *pertinent*, *short*, as being a thing by the by, and such, as may quicken attention unto the following Discourse.

The most general and effectual matter for a Preface, is, (that which was so commonly used by the Prophets of old) to perswade the Hearers, that it is the *Word of God* which is spoken to them, which concerns their *everlasting happiness*, and is

James 1. 21. *able to save their souls*: That the Ministers  
 2 Cor. 5. 20. do but *stand in Christs stead*: That our  
 Luke 10. 16. *receiving or despising of them, shall be reck-*  
 1 Thes. 4. 8. *oned as done unto Christ himself*: Which

being believed and considered, will be a strong engagement upon the hearers, unto those three qualifications which are the chief ends of prefacing, namely to make them

} Favourable.  
 } Teachable.  
 } Attentive.

The next thing to be done, is the *opening of the Text*, according to its proper sense and meaning; to which purpose we may give some brief Analytical explication of the Chapter, or at least so much of it, as may serve to clear the Text, and shew the dependance of it on the coherent words.

All Scriptures are either *Manifest*, or *Critical* and obscure: Matters that are *absolutely Necessary* to Salvation, are express in the first of these; other truths, whether Historical, Doctrinal, or Practical, may be sometimes involved in doubtful difficult expressions.

In the unfolding of which we must observe, that if the natural and most obvious signification of the words do manifestly disagree with other perspicuous Scriptures, then we are to seek for some other meaning,

ing, which must always be consonant with the words, and other circumstances of the place.

In the finding out of this, we are not so much to consult with our own fancies, for *no Prophecy in Scripture is of any private interpretation*; but with the Holy Ghost himself, who best understands his own meaning.

As for such Texts, as seem repugnant to one another, it may be proper to have recourse unto some of those Authors who have purposely designed the handling of this Subject, several of which are after reckoned up under the head of *Reconcilers*.

All difficult Expressions should first be examined according to their *original*, and most authentick Translations, which will give much light to the true meaning of them; where sometimes it may be of use, to consult the different reading; tho' it will be needless, to mention any various Readings, Translations, or Interpretations of Scripture to a vulgar Auditory, because it is apt to stagger them, and to raise doubts, rather than to confirm and settle them; But we should pitch upon that, which upon serious consultation we conceive in our own judgments, to be most congruous and pertinent.

The circumstances of the place will help much to illustrate any difficulty of it. The Rabbies have a saying, *Nulla est obiectio in Lege, quæ non habet solutionem in latere*; that is, There is not any doubt in the Law, but may be resolved by the context.

We must be careful, that all our Interpretations be agreeable with the Analogy of Faith, and other parallel Scriptures. The consulting of these will be a good means to preserve us from perverting the Word of God by any dangerous heretical exposition.

Beware

Beware of that vain Affectation of finding something new and strange in every Text, tho' never so plain. It will not so much shew our *Parts* (which such Men aim at) as our *Pride* and Wantonness of Wit.

These new Projectors in Divinity are the fittest Matter, out of which to shape, first a *Sceptick*, after that an *Heretick*, and then an *Atheist*.

There are divers Texts  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \textit{Historical} \text{ and } \textit{Literal.} \\ \textit{Typical} \text{ and } \textit{Allegorical.} \end{array} \right.$  that have a double Sense

So these Places concerning the Brazen Serpent, *Numb.* 21. 9. *Joh.* 3. 14. *Jonah* in the Whale's Belly, *Jonah* 1. 17. *Mat.* 12. 44. *Abraham's* two Wives and Sons, *Sarah* and *Isaac*, *Hagar* and *Ishmael*, *Gen.* 21. *Gal.* 4. 22. The Law concerning the muzzling the Ox that treads out the Corn, *Deut.* 25. 4. *1 Cor.* 9. 9. In all which there is some Typical Allusion primarily intended.

*Allegorical Interpretations* may lawfully be used also, when there is no such natural Reference, but meerly a fitness by way of Similitude, to illustrate any Doctrine. *St. Paul* gives an Example for this, *2 Cor.* 2. 13, 15. *Eph.* 4. 32.

But here we must observe these  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \textit{Raritas.} \\ \textit{Concinnitas.} \\ \textit{Utilitas.} \end{array} \right.$  three Qualifications; there must be

1. We must use them *sparingly* and soberly.
2. They must be *short* and *pertinent*, not forc'd and far-fetch'd.
3. They must be *useful*, not for airy and unprofitable Notions, being more proper for Illustration, than for Proof.

It will be a great help for the understanding of the Books of Scripture, to know their several Times, References, and Order.

The five Books of *Moses* are as the first Basis, by which the whole Frame of Scripture may be more easily apprehended.

The other *Historical Books* that follow, will explain themselves. The *Psalms* do most of them in their Occasions and historical Grounds refer to the Books of *Samuel*.

The *Prophets* are ordinarily divided into three Ranks. 1. Those, that prophesied *before the Captivity*, who refer to the History in the Books of *Kings* and *Chronicles*, especially the second Book. 2. Those, that prophesied *in the Captivity*, concerning whose Times there is but little mention in the Historical Parts of Canonical Scripture. 3. Those that prophesied *after the Captivity*, unto whom the History of *Ezra* and *Nehemiah* hath some reference.

And so in the New Testament, the *Epistles* do many of them refer unto the story of the *Acts of the Apostles*.

As for the ranking and succession of the Books in Scripture, they were not writ in the same order as they are plac'd, but they are set down rather according to their *bulk* and largeness, than their true order.

1. Those that were before the Captivity, are to be reckoned according to this succession. In the Year before Christ.

Obadiab	} in the reign of	{ <i>Ahab</i> , 1 King. 18. 23.	920.
Jonah		{ <i>Feroboam</i> , 2 K. 14. 25.	
Amos	} in the days of	{ <i>Uzziah</i> .	840.
Isaiab		{ <i>Jotham</i> .	
Hosea		{ <i>Abaz</i> .	780.
Micah		{ <i>Hezekiah</i> .	
Nabum			
Joel	} about the time of	{ <i>Manasseh</i> .	700.
Habakkuk		{ <i>Josiah</i> .	680.
Zephaniab		{ <i>Jeboiakim</i> .	
Jeremiah			

2. In the Captivity there prophesied { *Ezekiel*. 610.  
} *Daniel*. 582.

3. From

3. From the return out of Captivity till our Saviour's coming, are reckoned 559 years: About the 18 year of this began *Haggai* and *Zechariah*, not long after *Malachi*.

And so in the New Testament; tho' the larger Epistles are placed first, yet they were not written so: 'Tis probable that they were composed according to this order.

After Christ.

1 <i>Theff.</i>		50.
<i>Romans.</i>	1 <i>Corinth.</i>	55.
1 <i>Tim.</i>	2 <i>Corinth.</i>	56.
<i>Titus.</i>		57.
2 <i>Theff.</i> <i>Philip.</i> <i>Coloss.</i> <i>Gal.</i> <i>Ephes.</i> <i>Hebr.</i> <i>Philemon.</i>		61.
2 <i>Tim.</i>		64.

So for the Canonical Epistles, that of *Lud. de Tena.* *James* is thought to be written first, then those of *Peter*, then *Jude*, and lastly *John*.  
*Isa. See Lud.*  
*Capell. Historia Apostol.*

Thus likewise for other particular Books; that of the *Psalms*, some conceive that the 118 should be first, where *David* doth stir up and prepare himself to this work of making *Psalms*; *O God, my heart is ready, I will sing and give praise.* And 72 *Psalms* the last, because it concludes with this passage, *The Prayers of David are ended.* The ordering of them is not *jure Divino*, tho' it be of very great Antiquity; for *St. Paul* doth expressly quote *the second Psalm*, Acts 13. 13.

The right apprehension of these general Notions concerning the proper times and order of several Books, may be one good help to the true interpretation of Scripture.

The instancing in some parallel Scriptures, may likewise be very advantagious in several cases, for the unfolding of difficult Texts. In order to which, besides the help to be had from Expositors, there are some particular Authors, who designedly handle this Subject.

Next

Next to the untolding of any abstruse and difficult sense, we are to consider likewise the very words and phrases; amongst which, if there be any *ambiguous*, they must be distinguished and applied according to their proper signification in the Text; *Tropes* and *Figures* being explained in their *natural meaning*.

As for the *division* of the Text, it will be needless, unless either the *explication of Terms*, or the *deduction of Doctrines* from the several parts do require it. That common practice of Dissecting the words into minute parts, and enlarging upon them severally, is a great occasion of impertinency, and roving from the chief sense.

The Text having been thus unfolded, the next thing to be done is the inferring of *Observations* from it, which should always follow from the words by a strong Logical consequence. The wresting of Scripture unto *improper truths*, may easily occasion the applying of them unto *gross falsehoods*.

These observations may be of several kinds,  
 either  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Mediate, and the more remote.} \\ \text{Immediate and principal.} \end{array} \right.$

Of the first kind are such as are raised from the *occasion, coherence, manner, circumstances, order, denomination* of the Text; as, whether it be a precept, exhortation, threat, promise, petition, deprecation, similitude, &c. All which may afford several hints of instruction, fit sometimes to be taken notice of: tho' these points should be only touched at *briefly* by the by, and those only insisted upon *largely* which we conceive to be most agreeable unto the principal immediate Scope of of the Holy Ghost in that Scripture.

And these observations must be laid down in the most easie perspicuous phrase that may be, not obscured by any Rhetorical or affected expressions; for if the Hearers mistake the chief Subject, all that follows will be to little purpose.

The Doctrine being mentioned (if there be any necessity) we may briefly *clear the inference of it*, by shewing its necessary dependence on the Text.

After which it will be convenient, in the most brief and plain expressions, to state the true sense and meaning of that subject we propose to insist upon.

The method of which will be various, according to the different nature of the Subjects.

If it be *Doctrinal*, concerning some *Proposition* to be *known* or *believed*, this is to be explain'd (when there is occasion for it), 1. By *distinguishing* the Terms, and shewing in what sense they are to be understood, substituting Words that are *plain* and *proper*, for such as are *obscure* and *figurative*. 2. By shewing in several Corollaries, with what *limitations* each word is to be taken.

If it be *Practical*, concerning some virtue or *duty* to be done, or Vice to be avoided; this may be explain'd by discussing.

1. The *Quid Nominis*, the different names or appellations, whereby things are expressed, in order to the more accurate *distinguishing* betwixt them; upon which account it may be proper in some cases to inquire into, 1. The various *equivocal senses* wherein such words are used, for which there may some help be had from such Authors as these, *Kavanelli Bibliotheca*, Leigh's *Critica sacra*, Wilson's *Dictionary*. 2. The *Synonymous terms*, or such other kinds of words or phrases as are used for expressing the same thing, which sometimes will very much contribute to the unfolding the Nature of it. And for this, such Authors as these may be useful, *Clerk's Holy Oil*. *Bennet of Synonymous Terms*.

2. The *Quid Rei*, or nature of the thing; where the principal Heads of Matter are,

1. The *Causes* or *Properties*, by which a thing is to be *defined*: where'tis to be noted, that some things are capable

capable of a two fold Cause, *Moral* and *Natural*. That is said to be the *Moral* cause of a thing which according to the several Laws of Divine Justice, doth deserve that thing as its proper recompence. So all kind of *Virtue* is the cause of *Reward*, and Vice of *Punishment*, particularly Intemperance is the *Moral* cause of Misery, because it merits such a condition. That is said to be a *Natural* cause, which doth by its own proper efficacy produce the effect. So Intemperance is the natural cause of Sicknes, Poverty, Infamy, &c. There are two kinds of ways, wherein the efficacy of some natural causes doth appear, namely when they do either *Promovere adjuvans*, or *Removere prohibens*; supply us with the proper help for such an end, or remove the Impediments of it. Those are stiled *Properties*, which do necessarily flow from the Nature of a thing, and therefore do always accompany it.

2. The *Kinds* or *Parts*, by which a thing is to be *divided*, for the better comprehending of its true extent, and the subordinate species or branches belonging to it.

3. The *Opposites* and *Affinities*, by which a thing is to be *Illustrated*. *Opposites* may be of various kinds, either by way of *Negation*, *Privation*, *Contrariety*, whether by way of  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Excess.} \\ \text{Defect.} \end{array} \right.$

And so likewise may *Affinities*; which may be distinguished into such as are *Antecedent*, *Concomitant*, *Consequent*. The explaining of which will very much contribute to fix in our minds true notions concerning the nature of things.

The Text, and the Doctrine or Subject to be insisted upon, being thus opened and explained, the next thing to be provided for, is the *Confirmation* of it; both which ought to be connected by some plain and brief Transition, that so the method may be more perspicuous.

*Confirmation* in *Doctrinal* matters, may be managed either by *Positive proofs*, whether *Testimony*.

1. *Divine*, viz. *Authority of Scripture*, relating either to some direct affirmation, or negation? Or to some evident or probable consequence.

2. *Humane*, either from *Heathen Writers*, *Decrees of Councils*, *Consent of Churches*, *Testimonies of Fathers*, *Confession of Adversaries*. These may all of them be of good use, if they are suitable to the Matter and Auditory. The *Scripture* can best inform us what is true and false, yet humane *Records* can sufficiently acquaint us with matters of fact, telling us what is *New*, and what is *Ancient*, &c.

But in the managing of this Part, care is to be taken (according to the Allusion of the Ancients) that *Hagar* the Handmaid do not out-brave her Mistress *Sarah*; that blear-eyed *Leab* be not prefer'd before beautiful *Rachel*. To stuff a Sermon with citations of Authors, and the witty Sayings of others, is to make a Feast of Vinegar and Pepper; which are healthful and delightful being used moderately, as *Sauces*, but must needs be very improper and offensive to be fed upon as *Diet*.

*Proofs from Reason* should be of so much perspicuity and strength, as may be sufficient to convince the Judgement: in the pressing of which, Men ought to be very cautious not to lay more weight upon the Conclusion than the Premisses will bear; not to represent that as a *necessary* Consequence, which is at best but highly *probable*. The Neglect of this doth many times prove very prejudicial to Truth, by working in Men prejudices against it, instead of winning them over to it.

To this purpose, the nine *Topicks* treated of in *Logick* and *Rhetorick*, may be good helps for the inventing of proper Arguments.

When a Proposition is confirmed by positive proofs, the next thing to be done, is the removing of such Doubts and Objections as may be made against it; in the doing of which, such Doubts not only ought to be taken notice of, as are most obvious and material; and much Caution is to be used, that the Answer be made as plain and full as the Objection.

In *Practical* points, the proofs from Divine Testimony are capable of these three heads for enlargement, viz. 1. *Precepts*, or *Prohibitions*. 2. *Commendations*, or *Dispraise*. 3. *Promises*, or *Threats*. To one of which all the pertinent Scriptures may be reduced.

1. The *Affirmative* Precepts enjoining such a duty, or the *Negative* ones prohibiting what is contrary to it. 'Tis a sufficient foundation of Duty, when such a one as hath Dominion over us, and a just right or power to command us, doth require any thing from us; because in such cases our obedience and subjection is due as a natural homage. Now, *In Deo omnia jura & omnes tituli concurrunt*; Upon what account soever any Man may be supposed to be in a superior relation to another, so as to challenge subjection from him; upon all these, and infinitely more, hath God a right to Command and Govern us. He is our *Maker*, our *Redeemer*, our *King*, our *Father*, our *Master*, our *Husband*, our *Patron*, and *Benefactor*; and therefore every one ought most freely to submit to whatever he shall please to enjoin.

These Precepts are, for the manner of them, sometimes delivered with a peculiar Emphasis. Besides plain *Injunctions*, there are vehement *Inculcations*, *Options*, *Interrogations*, *Expostulations*; of which Men ought to take particular notice.

2. The *Commendations* that are given to such a grace or duty, together with the dispraise and reproach that belong to the want of it, or the Opposites to it. One of the principal Topicks for perswasion, whence moral

ral inducements and motives are to be derived, is this of the loveliness and excellencies of Things, ὅσα περὶ φιλῆ, ὅσα εὐφημα, *Whatsoever things are lovely, Whatsoever things are of good report, if there be any praise, ταῦτα λογίζεσθε, have these things in estimation.* There is in all Men a natural good will and inclination towards things of this nature; and therefore that is another proper way for Perswasion or Disswasion, by representing things as being in themselves lovely and excellent, or deformed and odious. These do generally refer either to the nature of a Thing, what it is; or to the *Effect* of it, what it does.

3. The Promises that are made to any Duty, together with all those instances of Blessing and Happiness which have accordingly befallen such as have been observant of it. The Threats and Judgments denounced and executed upon the neglect of it.

Now Rewards and Punishments being the great Enforcements of Laws, from which they derive their force and obligation, we may by the quality and nature of these, discern the importance of the Duty or Offence to which they are applied; so that when God shall promise all that he can give, or we can hope for; when he shall threaten, the utmost that he can inflict, or we can fear; it signifies the matter, to which such great Promises and Threats are annexed, to be of the highest moment and consequence.

The proofs from Humane Testimony, ought (as we said before) to be managed with great Caution and Prudence.

The Arguments from Reason, shall be rendered so plain and so cogent, as may be sufficient to satisfy any teachable Man, concerning the truth, or fitness, or necessity of what we would persuade to.

These are reducible unto two General Heads,

1. *Equity*, or the rules of fitness and congruity; such as every one who pretends to Reason and Ingenuity will submit unto.

2. *Necessity*

2. *Necessity*, whether upon the Account of  
 } *Duty*.  
 } *Interest*.

1. *Duty*, to be made out from the nature of the thing it self, which by the Principles of Reason will appear to be part of that *Subjection* which we owe to any Superior powers; and of that love and service which we owe to the common good of the Societies or Persons to whom we are related. And this being founded upon the notions of *True* and *False*, *Right* and *Wrong*, doth therefore belong to the conviction of the Judgment.

2. *Interest*, or the advantage accruing to our selves by it; which being founded upon the consideration of *good* and *evil*, doth therefore belong to the exciting of the *Will* and *Affections*, and may more properly be stiled *Motives*. And because those Affections which do chiefly influence the Inclinations and Actions of Men, are Love and Hatred, Hope and Fear; therefore one proper way of *perswasion* or *disswasion*, is by representing a thing as being *for* or *against* a Man's Interest upon either of these Accounts: By shewing the various benefits; *TEMPORAL*, with respect to Health, Profit, Honour, Pleasure, Peace, Safety. *SPIRITUAL*, The subduing or avoiding of Corruptions and Temptations, the encreasing or strengthening of our Graces and Comforts. *ETERNAL*, by securing and confirming to us that blessed hope of future Glory and Happiness. Or, on the contrary, by declaring the danger, loss, prejudice, mischiefs of all kinds, flowing from, and belonging to those Vices which we would dissuade from.

The next proof to be insisted upon is Experience, or that practical knowledge which Men attain to, by observing the usual course of things in the World. And this being a kind of sensible Evidence, must needs be very powerful for Conviction, when we can

appeal for the truth of what we assert to the observation of any considering Man, who hath been careful to take notice of the usual course of things: And this may generally be made use of, in giving evidence to all those several kinds of *advantages* or *mischiefs*, which flow from *Virtue* or *Vice*.

Not that any evident position or consequence from Scripture, does need all this proof in it self; but the better to instruct us in the agreement and harmony of Sacred Writ, and the more powerfully to convince the judgment, which in some cases will be apt to find out shifts and evasions, whereby to delude it self, and escape conviction; whereas we shall embrace any Doctrine with a stronger assent, and rest upon it with the whole bent of the affections, when it comes in upon us with a full stream of evidence. But here we are to remember, that the too long insisting on a confessed truth, is apt to nauseate and flat the attention.

Having thus passed over the *doctrinal part* in the *Explanation* and *Confirmation* of the words, we are in the next place to descend unto the *Application* of them, which is the life and soul of a Sermon; whereby these Sacred Truths are brought home to a Man's particular Conscience and occasions, and the affections engaged unto any truth or duty.

The Application is frequently mentioned by several Authors, according to a double acceptation; sometimes it is taken more strictly, as it is distinguished from the *Uses*, and refers only to those particular passages of them which do more especially concern the present Time and Auditory. Sometimes it is taken more largely, as it comprehends all the *Uses* that are inferred from the Doctrine. And so I understand it in this place.

In the enlarging of this, we are to observe this caution, that the several Heads or uses we are to insist upon, must not here be handled in a *general, notional*

onal way, as in the Doctrinal parts; but in such a home and applicatory manner, as may have some peculiar reference unto the Hearers.

The chief Rules or Canons, that concern this part, are these two :

1. Every Scripture does affirm, command, threaten, not only that which is expressed in it, but likewise all that which is rightly deducible from it, tho' by *mediate consequences*.

2. An Example hath the force of a Rule; all of them *being written for our learning*. But then we must be careful to examine and discern whether the example be *extraordinary*, or *ordinary*, according to which the application must be properly made.

The Apostle tells us, that the whole Scripture is given by Inspiration from God, and is profitable *πρὸς διδασκαλίαν, for Doctrine; πρὸς ἐλεγχόν, for redargution; πρὸς ἐπιτίμησιν, for correction; πρὸς παιδείαν, for instruction in righteousness; that the Man of God may be perfect, being perfectly instructed in every good work. 2 Tim. 3. 16.*

In that place all the Uses to which Scripture may be apply'd, are briefly set down.

Application is either  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Doctrinal.} \\ \text{Practical.} \end{array} \right.$

*Doctrinal* application is for our Information in some truth to be known or believed, which must follow from the Doctrine before delivered and confirmed by a natural Logical consequence, as that Doctrine of the Text.

And this is of two Kinds  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Diadaetical.} \\ \text{Elenchtical.} \end{array} \right.$

1. *Diadaetical*, in some positive truth, *πρὸς διδασκαλίαν*, which is commonly stiled a Use of *Information*; and should consist of such pertinent Doctrinal truths as will most properly follow from the Observation. In the deducing of these it would be an endless business

to take in all those Inferences, that are remote or collateral; but we should pitch upon some few that are more principal and immediate. Where those Logical directions may be useful, concerning the collecting,

1. Of a general from special, as *Rom.* 4. 3, 4.
2. The less from the greater, as *John* 10. 25. *Rom.* 8. 32.
3. The greater from the less, *1 Cor.* 9. 9, 10.
4. The effect from the cause, *Heb.* 2. 8.
5. The cause from the effect, *John* 6. 45. &c.

2. *Elenchtical*, *πρὸς ἕλεγχον* in some controverted point, which is usually call'd an Use of *Confutation*, for the refuting of such erroneous Positions as do subvert the Truth.

Where it will be needless to raise up any old obsolete Errors, as now lye dead, and do not trouble the Church; but such only ought to be taken notice of, as being pertinent to the subject in hand, do most infest the present times and places wherein we live.

And herein we ought to be specially careful, that we manage these Polemical discourses, 1. With solid pressing arguments, making our answers as clear as the objections; for if these be plain, and those perplexed, instead of confuting we shall rather confirm the Error.

2. With much meekness and lenity in Differences not fundamental, *2 Tim.* 2. 25. soft words and hard arguments being the most effectual way to convince.

Another part of this applicatory Information, may be for the discovery of our own particular estate and condition, in regard of our *assent* unto any truth, or *practice* of any Duty, where we are to try out selves by *marks* or signs.

The truest signs or indications of any thing, are to be derived from some of these three Heads.

1. The *cause* or original from whence it must proceed: where the necessary cause is not, or hath not been, there is reason to conclude negatively against the *Effect*.

2. The

2. The *Effect* or *Consequences*. Where the effect is, there is reason to inforce the being of the cause.

3: The *Properties* : Which being such Qualities or Operations as do immediately flow from the nature of a thing, must needs therefore suppose the being of that thing.

*Practical* application is either,  $\alpha\epsilon\lambda\theta\varsigma \begin{cases} \epsilon\pi\alpha\nu\theta\rho\delta\omega\pi\eta\nu. \\ \pi\alpha\iota\delta\epsilon\iota\alpha\nu. \end{cases}$

1. For correcting of manners, commonly stiled a Use of *Reproof*, Terror, Dehortation, to dissuade and fright Men from any sinful course. In the urging of this, there is much prudence to be exprest, in distinguishing betwixt sins of infirmity, and sins of wilfulness and frowardness, and accordingly proportioning the severity of our reproofs.

This is generally to be observed, that in all reprehensions, we must exprest rather our *love* than our *anger*, and strive rather to *convince*, than to *exasperate*; tho', if the matter do require any special indignation, it must be the zeal of displeas'd Friend, rather than the bitterness of a provok'd Enemy: 'Tis too much *levity* to check Men in an Ironical jeering way; and 'tis too much *rashness* to reprove Men in a furious revengeful manner.

This Use should be more especially directed against those particular sins of the times and places wherein we live. And because in it self it may be very displeasing unto the guilty Hearers, which will much prejudice the power and operation of it; we should therefore sweeten it by some gentle insinuations, wherein it might appear that it proceeds from our affection, and care of their welfare; that there is a necessity of insisting upon it, both from our duties, and their danger.

The proper Heads for amplification of this Use, are twofold  $\begin{cases} \text{Dissuasive.} \\ \text{Directive.} \end{cases}$

I. *Dissuasion*

1. *Disswasion* may be amplified by mentioning those several aggravations belonging to the sin we would dissuade from; whether such as concern the

1. *Nature* of it, in respect of *Unreasonableness*, *Deformity*, the Difficulty of serving it, the Facility of leaving it; which may be further evidenced by comparing it with some other sin, which the Persons concerned do hate and scorn, which yet may be made to appear, either very *like*, or (it may be) *less*, than that they are guilty of which we should dissuade from.

2. *Effects* of it; how much it will prejudice our well-being in this World, with respect to those Judgments of Sicknes, Poverty, Infamy, Unpleasantness, Danger, and Trouble: and what a hindrance it will be as to our hopes of Future Happiness. Where it may be proper, to recapitulate some of the most material things to this purpose before insisted upon in the *Doctrinal* part, concerning the dispraise belonging to such a sin, together with the Threats and Judgments denounced and executed upon it. All which should be so ordered as to the manner of it, as may prove most effectual to work in Men *shame* and *detestation* for their vices, *compassion* for themselves, *repentance* for their past offences, and greater *circumspection* for the future.

2. The *Directive* part should mention the *impediments* that hinder, and such *means* or helps whereby we may be enabled to avoid or overcome any Sin. 'Tis not enough for the Physician to inveigh against the malignity or danger of a disease, but his chief care must be to direct unto the remedy and cure of it. And for this, the prescription must be various, according to the several kinds, of offences. This directive part is reducible also under the Use of Exhortation; only here is the difference, that in this place it does properly belong to *Disswasion*, in the other to *Perswasion*.

2. Παιδεία, or *Instruction in righteousness* } Consolation.  
*ness* unto every good work, may include } Exhortation.

1. A Use of *Consolation* is, when we apply the comforts that rise from any Doctrine, unto the particular state and consciences of our Hearers. This is one main end of the Scriptures, which were written for our Learning, *that we through* Rom. 25. 4.  
*patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have Hope.* And it should be the special care of a Minister, to attend τῇ παρακλήσει unto Consolation (as the word may signifie) like a wise Physician to apply *Lenitives* and *Cordials*, where the condition of the Patient does require it, as well as *Corrosives* and *Purges*. Isa. 41. 1.  
 1 Tim. 4. 14.

The Matter of this may be various, according to the different States of Men, whether their Sufferings be,

1. *Outward*, in respect of Sickness of Body, loss of Friends, Estate, Credit, Peace and Quiet, &c. In which cases it may be proper to suggest several Considerations from the Nature of God. his Wisdom, Goodness, Power.

*Man*, in respect of his frailty and guilt. The need that he stands in of trouble and chastisement as his proper Physick.

*Afflictions*, which are not evil in themselves, but *secundum modum recipientis*; they are all of them either short, or light, or both, *Si longa levis, si gravis brevis*. There is a natural aptitude in such things, to quicken our relish of the Mercies we enjoy, and to encrease our thankfulness for them; to wean us from the World, to prevent the Surfeits of Prosperity, to enlarge our experience, to contract such a kind of hardiness, as may become a Militant state, &c.

2. *Inward*, in respect of Doubts and Desertions: In which case (besides those more general heads of Consolation abovementioned) it may be proper to speak something more particularly from the *Promises* in

in Scripture; *Experience*, either our own, or other Mens in the like case: Together with some plain and brief *Solutions* to such particular scruples as are most pressing.

In all afflictions, whether outward or inward, we should endeavour to chear up the dejected Hearer, by proposing suitable comforts, by raising his thoughts from *sense* to *faith*, from *present* things to *future*, pressing upon him the consideration of God's *wise Providence*, by which all things are disposed for the best; his *sure Promises* in Christ, by whom we may certainly enjoy plentiful redemption, and eternal glory. And tho' for the present the way of Piety may seem to be full of trouble and opposition, yet 'tis most safe in the *issue*; and the day of redemption does draw nigh, when those that are good shall be delivered from all their sufferings, and every man shall receive according to his works.

2. *Exhortation* is for the exciting and quickening of our affections unto any grace or duty. 'Tis so principal a part of Preaching, that *Acts* 13. 15. all that was to be spoken is called *Exhortation*. The chief end of an Orator, is to perswade (say the Philosophers): And therefore that Preacher who in his Discourses does only flourish in general notions, and does not drive at some particular argument, endeavouring to press upon his Auditory the *belief* or *practice* of some *truth* or *duty*, is like an unwise Fisher, who spreads his Net to the empty Air, where he cannot expect any success of his labours.

This use hath two common heads of amplification } Motives to perswade.  
 } Means to direct.

1. *Motives* should be such as do most properly and powerfully work upon the affections, and therefore are derivable from those two general places, of

1. Benefit in doing it } *Honestum.*  
                                   } *Utile.*  
                                   } *Fucundum.*
2. Hurt or danger } *Malum.*  
    in neglecting it } *Inutile.*  
                                   } *Amarum.*

Which are capable of very many subordinate Branches : The design of application being to bring down *general* Truths to *particular* Cases. It cannot therefore be improper in this part, to repeat some of the most material things to this purpose, which were before enlarged upon in the Doctrinal part, under that general head of *Reason* from *Interest*.

These things may sometimes be the more effectually pressed, by adding to them some affectionate Obsecrations, like those of the blessed Apostle, *Eph. 4. 1. I beseech you brethren by the mercies of God.* *2 Tim. 4. 1. I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead, &c.*

*1 Cor. 1. 10.*  
*Phil. 2. 1. 2.*

*Means* or directions should consist of such particulars as may best conduce to the attaining of any *grace*, or the *performance* of any duty. And these may be either.

1. *General*; as Prayer, seeking it from God who is the fountain of all good; setting apart some solemn time for our more particular enquiry after it, improving our abilities and opportunities to this purpose, &c.

2. More *Special*, according as the nature of several Subjects shall require, and Scripture or Experience direct.

These are the chief Uses to which Scriptures may be applied: They are frequently mentioned under more, and different Names; but they are all reducible to these heads. It is not necessary they should be all insisted upon in every Sermon; but only such of them

them as may be most *suitable* to the Text, and *seasonable* to the Time and Auditory.

The *Conclusion* should consist of some such matter as may engage the Hearers to a serious *remembrance* and *consideration* of the truths delivered, that they may revolve upon them, and be careful to renew that impression which has thereby been made upon their Souls by conference and meditation. To which purpose, as the *milder affections*, τὰ ἡδύη, do best suit with the *Introduction*, which insinuate into the love and attention of the Hearers; so τὰ πικρῆ, the more *eager* and *vehement affections* will best become the *Conclusion*, as supposing then that we have won the cause we did contend for, convinced and perswaded the Auditory beyond all opposition.

And therefore here it will be proper to recapitulate some of the most effectual Arguments, which may leave the Hearers moved and stirred up in their Affections.

Thus much briefly concerning the most easie *Method*, and true *Logick* of a Sermon, which was the first thing proposed to be discussed; and being rightly understood, may be a very great help to facilitate this Service of Preaching.

### S E C T III.

#### *Concerning Matter.*

**T**HE next general Head to be insisted upon; is, concerning the invention of *Matter*: where are two things considerable.

1. The Seasonableness of it to the Time and Auditory.

2. The Pertinency of it to the Text, or Subject we are to treat of.

The first of these must be left to the Prudence of the Minister, in distinguishing of times and emergencies, in applying himself to the several conditions and necessities of his Hearers, whether they are to be taught and *instructed* in some necessary *truth*, or to be *excited* unto some necessary *duty*: to which purpose, he must consider whether the generality of his Hearers be either *ignorant* or *knowing*; whether *enemies to Religion*, or *Professors of it*; whether merely *formal*, or truly *pious*; whether more *cheerful and zealous*, or more *cold and sluggish*. According to which variety, his Doctrine and Expressions must be variously suited. To use the same matter and manner in all Auditories, is as if a Shoemaker should make all his Ware of an equal size for Children and Men, great and little; there being as much difference betwixt the inward gifts and necessities, as betwixt the outward statures. As in other invitations, we carve that to the guests which is most suitable to their several palates and appetites; so in these spiritual Feasts, we should be careful to fit our preparations unto the capacity and edification of the Hearers. This is the meaning of the Holy Ghost, *ὀρθομεῖν τὸν λόγον*, *rightly to divide the word of truth*, when like a faithful *Steward*, he Luk. 12. 24b does proportion his dispensations according to the exigencies of the Family; when like a wise Physician he does fit his prescriptions according to the several necessities of his Patients. This is to have the *tongue of the learned, which knows how to speak a* Isa. 50. 4- *word in due season.*

2. The Matter must be *pertinent* and *natural* unto the Subject we are to insist upon: for want of skill in the invention of this, many Men (especially young beginners) are very apt to complain of much dryness and slowness in their composures, and to take any hint of flying out into impertinent Amplifications, not being able to enlarge themselves and keep close to their Text.

D

Now

Now there is a threefold remedy against this :

Prayer. Reading. Meditation.

By the first, we must be prepared and directed both in our Judgments and Affections ; by the second, we may inform and furnish ourselves with Materials ; by the third, we may digest them into the most proper way for the edification of others. *Lectio*

*August. de Scaparis parad. c. 2.*

*inquirat, Oratio postulat, Meditatio invenit, Contemplatio degustat* (saith a Father)

Prayer does desire, Reading does enquire, Study and Meditation do discover and digest.

1. *Prayer*; That God would direct and enable us for the particular Service that lies upon us. It was an usual saying of *Luther*, *Bene orasse est bene studuisse* ; he always found himself in best temper for study, when he had first compos'd his thoughts and raised up his Affections by Prayer. And certainly the weightiness of the service may justly deserve this preparation. For if *Queen Esther*, if *Nehemiah*, being to speak unto an earthly King, for the temporal safety of their People, did first prepare themselves this way ; much more then should Ministers, who are to be Embassadors from the great God, concerning that weighty business of Mens eternal Salvation.

2. *Reading* ; It was the Apostle's advice to *Timothy*, 1 Tim. 4. 13 *Give attendance to Reading*. And he says, that it is the study of the Scriptures that must make the *Man of God perfect, thoroughly furnish'd*, 2 Tim 3. 17. If this were necessary in those primitive times, when Men were extraordinarily inspired with special gifts ; much more now, when we cannot expect any immediate infusion, but must apply our selves unto the natural proper means of attaining any ability.

3. *Meditation and study*; 1 Tim. 4. 15. *Meditate on these things*; give thy self wholly to them ; *εν τούτοις ἔδιε*, *Be in them*; which phrase implies much intention and industry in our studies. *Demosthenes* would have such

a one branded for a pernicious Man to the Commonwealth, who durst propose any thing publickly which he had not before-hand seriously pondered. What impudence is it then in the great business of Salvation, when a Man appears before the Church, Angels, God himself, to discourse in a loose irreverent manner, so as to nauseate and flat the devotion and attention of the Hearers, to prostitute the esteem and authority of that sacred Ordinance?

Let such rash Persons consider, *Qualis sit res ovile Christi, quam pulchra & Deo grata sit ovium Christi societas; in cujus medio Dominus ille est, cui sol & luna famulantur, cui adsunt ministri ejus millia millium & decies centena millia! Quanta molis est Regnum Christi erigere, & Satanae palatia demoliri, &c.* *Nic Hemming: de Pastore.*

But now because amongst those helps of Invention which fall under the Rules of Art, this of *Reading* is one of the principal; therefore it will deserve a more large and particular consideration.

There are two things which in our *Reading* and *Study* may be of great advantage, 1. Good Books. 2. A right Method and *Series* of Matter to be first and most exactly inquired into.

There is no external help more effectual to direct a Man unto pertinent useful matter upon all subjects and occasions, than a *well contrived Library*, wherein upon any emergent doubt or difficulty, he may have recourse unto the advice of other grave and learned Men, who (it may be) have bestowed a great part of their time and study, in the resolution of that particular business which he hath occasion to enquire into.

There are many Men whose natural parts would extremely improve, and grow very eminent, if they had but the knowledge and help of such Authors, as are most suitable to their *genius* and employment; whereas on the other side, their abilities are much damped and kept

low, whilst they are confined only to a scanty ill-chofen Library.

There is as much Art and benefit in the right choise of such Books with which we should be most familiar, as there is in the election of other friends or acquaintance, with whom we may most profitably converse.

And this knowledge of Books, as it is in it self a very *specious* part of Learning, making oftentimes a more pompous shew than the knowledg of things, so it is likewise of very great use and advantage: For the attaining of this, the most proper effectual way is, by our own study and expetience in the works of several Authors: But because that is a business of vast Industry and much time, scarce consistent with the frequent returns of public service requir'd of a constant Preacher, unless he be before hand qualified for this by his education and leisure at the University; therefore there is another help to expedite our enquiry in this kind; namely, the perusal of such Books as do give a particular account of all Authors, the *times* when they lived, the *Works* they have published, with the several *Subjects* they have insisted upon, their *Editions*, *Translations*, *Corruptions*, their esteem and authority; of which kind there are several Writers, both Protestants and Papiſts. Such are these Discourses:

Pauli Bolduani *Bibliotheca Theologica.*

Geor. Draudij *Bibliotheca Classica.*

Eusebius *de Scriptoribus Ecclesiasticis.*

Gesneri *Biblioth. cum Simleri supplemento.*

Hieronymus *de Scriptoribus Ecclesiast.*

Fabiani Justiniani *Index Universalis.*

Johan. Molani *Biblioth. materialium.*

Photii *Biblioth.*

Possevini *Apparatus sacri.*

Frid. Boernerii *Bibliotheca Sacra*, 8vo. 2 Vol.

Dr. Bray's *Bibliotheca Parochialis*, 8vo.

Sexti Senensis *Biblioth.*

Trithemius *de Scriptoribus Ecclesiasticis.*

Dav. Toffani *Synopsis de Patribus.*

Gilberti Voetij *Biblioth. Theolog.*

[Mart. Lipenij *Biblioth. Theol. realis.*]

Amongst whom there are some that go by an Alphabetical order of the Authors Names, as *Photius, Sextus Senensis, Possevinus*, &c. others observe an Alphabetical order in setting down the several matters and subjects they insist upon; as, *Balduanus, Draudius, Gesner, Justinianus*, &c. So that if a Man would know either what Subject any particular Authors have treated upon, or what Authors have treated particularly upon any Subject, he may in them see references to this purpose.

These are esteemed the most advantagious helps for the understanding of Books in general; but more particularly, the Authors which are most proper and useful for the study of a Divine, are reducible to these three Heads:

Those which concern } *Scripture.*  
the study either of } *The Body of Divinity.*  
                                  } *Antiquity.*

The understanding of *Scripture* being one of the chief businesses of a Minister, to which all his other studies are subordinate;

'Tis to be supposed therefore in the first place, that he is provided with the Old and New Testaments, both in their *Originals* and most authentic *Translations*.

The Chief *Translations* of the Bible may be distinguish'd into those which are either Translations of the Bible. in the

*Learned* } *Language.*  
*Vulgar* }

The Translations of the Old Testament into the *learned Language*, are chiefly of five kinds.

I. Into *Chaldee*, commonly called the *Targum*, or *Chaldee-Paraphrases*, which in the *Historical Books* do

10. the most part render the true sense of the Original; but in the *Hagiographa* are exceeding full of Mistakes, and do seldom come near the right meaning.

2. Into *Greek*, the chief of which is the *Septuagint* by the 72 Interpreters (as the Tradition goes) which hath been always esteemed of great authority and repute.

The other *Greek* Translations by *Aquila*, *Symmachus* and *Theodotion* are now lost, excepting only some few Fragments of them which yet remain.

3. Into *Arabic*: This Translation hath been formerly publish'd only for some parts of the Bible, as the *Pentateuch*, *Psalms*; and is by some learned Men rejected, as being ignorantly done, not from the Original, but out of some other Translations, and by some corrupt Copy. It hath since been publish'd for the whole Bible in the King of *France* his late Edition.

4. Into *Syriac*: This hath been esteem'd for genuine and faithful.

5. Into *Latin*; of which Version there are several kinds; but the chief of them are these five:

1. The *Vulgar*, commonly ascrib'd to *St. Hierome*, tho' there be great reason to doubt of it.

2. *Pagnin's* Translation, which is of good antiquity and esteem; published *Anno Dom. 1523*; altered by *Arias Montanus*, in the Interlineary Bible.

3. The *Tigurine* Translation, begun by *Leo Juda*, and finish'd by other Reform'd Divines, *Anno Dom. 1543*; *Munsters*. publish'd by *Robert Stephens*, 1557, with Notes annexed, which he ascribes to *Vatablus*.

4. The Translation of *Sebastian Castalio*, which is for the most part very elaborate and subtil, but not without too much affectation of Elegance; publish'd first, *Anno Dom. 1551*.

5. The *Latin* Version, which is in most common use amongst us; being performed by those Learned Men, *Fran. Junius*, and *Emman. Tremelius*, with very great diligence and judgment.

*Hexapla*

*Hexapla Origenis* per D. Bern. de Montfaucon. Fol. II. Tom.

The Translations of the New Testament into the learned Languages, are either into } *Syriack*,  
 } *Latin*.

1. The *Syriack* is of good antiquity and esteem, but was heretofore defective in some Books, Namely the 2 and 3 Epistles of *John*, the 2 of *Peter*, *Jude*, and the *Apocalypse*, which have been lately supply'd by Dr. *Po-cock*.

*Novum Test. Syriacè*, Plantin, 1575.

*Quatuor Evangelia Gothice & Anglo Saxon*, per Tho. Mareschallum, 4to.

*Heptateuchus, &c. Saxon*, per Ed. Thwaites, 8vo.

*N. Test. Ægyptium in vulgo Copticum*, per D. Wilkins, 4to.

2. The Latin Translations are chiefly of three kinds: namely, 1. The *Vulgar*. 2. *Erasmus*. 3. *Beza*. Which are all commonly known, and in their several kinds of good repute.

Now for the Translations of the Bible into our own vulgar tongue, there are some of these so ancient as *Henry VIII's* time, by Mr. *Tindal* and *Matthews*; but these Translations were not so much from the Original *Hebrew* and *Greek*, as from some other *Latin* Version; and therefore are not esteem'd of any great Authority.

The New Testa. *Engl.* by *Will. Tyndal*, 1526.

The five Books of *Moses*, by *Will. Tyndal*, 1530.

The Old Test. and Apocrypha, by *Miles Coverdale*.

The Bible Old and New Test. 1549. Fol.

The *English* Translations that have been of most common use, and greatest repute, are these three;

1. The *Geneva* Translation; so Styled, because it was finish'd in that place by some *English* Exiles in *Queen Mary's* time; being first publish'd, *Anno Dom.* 1560.

2. The *Bishops* Bible in the beginning of *Queen Elizabeth's* Reign, by Arch-bishop *Parker* and others;

which because it was not so exact and carefully done, too often following the *Greek* rather than the *Hebrew*, and so liable to divers mistakes, therefore King *James* caused another most exact Translation to be made of it in his time; which is by way of distinction called

3. The *King's Bible*; being that which is now in common use amongst us.

See *An Essay for a New Translation of the Bible*, by *H. R. Minister*, 8vo.

*Bibliotheca Sacra*, *Jacobi le Long*, 2 Vol. 8vo.

Edition of The various Editions of the Bible in the the Bible. learned Languages, have been so multiply'd, that it is not easie (if possible) to recite them. Amongst those that are esteemed either of greatest Antiquity, Elegance, or Correctedness, I will mention some of the chief.

*Hebrew* with 1. The *Hebrew*, with other Translations Translations. annexed, is of several kinds and Editions.

The *Complutensian* in *Spain*; containing the *Hebrew*, *Greek*, *Latin*, together with the *Targum* upon the *Pentateuch*, in VI Tomes, Fol. Anno Dom. 1515.

*Munster's* Edition, with his *Latin* Version, and some Notes cut of the *Rabbins*. Printed at *Basil*, A. D. 1534.

The *King of Spain's Bible*, Printed at *Antwerp* 1571, in VIII Tomes, Fol. containing the *Hebrew* Text; the *Septuagint*, the *Chaldea* Paraphrase and *Vulgar*, with a *Latin* Translation of the 70, and *Targum*: And for the *New Testament*, the *Original Greek*, the *Vulgar* and *Syriac* Versions, together with a *Latin* Translation of the *Syriac* by *Guido Boderianus*; besides an *Interlineary Bible*, and a large *Apparatus*; all very elegantly and correctedly Printed.

*Vatablus* his Edition in 3 Vol. Fol. Anno. 1586. containing the *Hebrew*, the *Septuagint*, and the *Latin*.

The *King of France* his Bible, lately printed at *Paris*, containing all that is in the *King of Spain's* Edition, except only the *Interlineary Bible* and the *Apparatus*; and

and having further added the *Samaritan* Pentateuch and a Translation of it, a *Syriac* Translation of the Old Testament, and an *Arabic* Translation of the whole Bible, with *Latin* Translations to each of them. A very pompous magnificent Work, and might have been more useful, had the *Correctors* bestowed as much diligence and skill, as the *Publishers* did cost.

But that which is most full, and upon all accounts most conveniently contriv'd for use, is the late Edition in *England*, stiled *Biblia Polyglotta*, by the care of Bishop *Walton* in 6 Vol. with an Introduction to the Reading of the Oriental Tongues.

2. The Editions of the *Hebrew* Text without Translations, are likewise of divers kinds:

By *Plantin*, with much truth and exactness, *Hebrew* both in *Folio*, *Quarto*, *Octavo*, with and without *alone*. points at several times.

By *Robert Stephens* at *Paris* in 4to. in a very fair large Character; and after very elegantly and most correctedly in 1610.

By *Hutter* in a fair elegant Character, which distinguisheth the radical and servile, the deficient and quiescent Letters, *Hamburg*, 1587.

By *Buxtorf*, with large *Rabinical* Notes and Comments, 1618.

3. The *Septuagint*, distinct from the *Septuagint*. Original Text, is Printed at *Rome*, and at *London*. At *Franckfort* and *Paris*, with a *Latin* Translation, and the Fragments of the old *Greek* Interpreters, *Aquila*, *Symmachus*, and *Theodotion*; which Fragments may likewise be had distinct in *Drusus* his *Fragmenta Veterum*, augmented with several other Explications and Annotations of his own.

*Septuaginta Interpretes*, per Joh. Ern. Grabe, *Fol.*

D. Grabe *Dissertatio de variis vitiis LXX Interpretum*, 4to.

4. The *Vulgar Latin*.

† By

† By order of *Sixtus Quintus*, Rom. 1590. Fol.

† By order of *Clement VIII*. Rom. 1592. Fol.

† By *Vitre*, Par. 1662, Fol.

† By *Plantin*, Antwerp 1583, Fol.

† By *Rob. Stephens*, Paris 1540, Fol.

† At the *Louvre*, 1642, Folio.

† By *Pagnin*, with the Popes *Adrian VI*, and *Clemens VII's*, Letters to him, Lyons 1528.

† By *Sebast. Gryphius*, Lugd. 1550.

† By *John de la Haye*, with the various readings, old glosses, &c. Paris 1660.

New Test. 5. The New Testament for the chief Editions of it, hath been mention'd before; besides which there are very many others that are commonly known.

Next to these, there are some other Discourses that in their several kinds may be very useful. Amongst these, some are

1. *Preparatory*. 2. *Principal*, and more direct.

1. Those may be stiled *Preparatory*, which lay down rules and directions for the profitable reading and right interpretation of Scripture. Such are these;

*Bonfrerii Præloquia in Scripturam.*

*Ferdin. de Escalante Clipeus concionatorum.*

*Wolfgang. Franzius de Interp. S. Script.*

*Salom. Glassii Philologia sacra.*

*Dissertatio de S. Scripturarum Interpretatione*, per Dan. Whitby, 8vo.

The Old and New Testament connected, by Dr. Prideaux, 8vo & Fol.

*Andr. Hyperius de S. Script. lectione.*

*Flaccii Illyrici, Clavis Scriptura pars secunda.*

*Jo. Euseb. Nierembergii de Origine Scripturae.*

*And. Rivet. Isagoge.*

*Nicol. Serrarii Prolegom. Biblica.*

*Ludov. de Tena Isagoge.*

*Michaelis Waltheri Officina Biblica.*

2. The Books that do more *Principally* and directly tend to make a Man a good Textuary, may be reckon'd up under these three Heads;

1. *Concordances.* 2. *Commentaries.* 3. *Reconcilers.*

1. *Concordances* are of very great use, both for the unfolding of difficult Texts, by referring to parallel Scriptures, and to enlarge upon any Theme with the most proper Quotations; as also for the directing of us unto such Texts of which we have only some confused imperfect remembrance.

These are of two kinds, for *Words*, and *Things*.

Concordances for *Words*, are those which reckon up the several places wherein such a word is mention'd.

These are either for the

- Original,
  - Old Testament,
    - Hebrew, *Buxtorfius, & Naldii Concordantia particularum Hebr.*
    - Chaldee, in some places of *Daniel* and *Isaiah*, *Mart. Trostius.*
  - New Testament in *Greek*, *Lucii Lexicon*, *Hen. Stephanus*; the same more correct by *Schmidius.*

Translations of the

Old Testament into *Greek* by the *Septuagint*, *Conrad. Kercherus.*

New Testament into *Syriack*, *Mart. Trostius.*

Both into

Latin, *Hen. Stephanus.*

*John Schmidij Lexicon Ecclesiasticum*, 8vo.

English, *Cotton, Newman, Wickens*, the *Cambridge-Concordance.*

The *Christian Institutes*, by *D. Gastrel*, 8vo. 1707

A Concordance of *Things*, does sum up all the pertinent Scriptures unto any particular Head or common place which denote the same sense, tho' it may be of different words: some of these are in *Latin*: as,

*Allotti Thesaurus.*

Berchorii *Index Moralis.*

Marlorati } *Thesaurus.*  
                   } *Enchiridion.*

Dan. Toffani *Index.*

Georgii Viti *Doctrinale Bibliorum.*

There are some others of this kind in our *English Tongue*;

*Mr. Bernard's Thesaurus Biblicus.*

Bogan. *View of the Threats and Punishments recorded in Scripture.*

*Clark's Holy Oil.*

*Wilson's Dictionary.*

Unto these may be added those Treatises that handle the several acceptations of words and phrases in Scripture; as,

*Flaccii Illyrici Clavis Scriptura.*

*Mr. Leigh's Critica Sacra.*

*Petri Ravanelli Bibliotheca Sacra.*

*Commentators* are either } *Matter.*  
                                   } upon some particular } *Books.*

Those I style *Commentators* upon *Matter*, who do insist upon the explaining of some peculiar subjects, dispersedly contain'd in several parts of Scripture. Such are those that handle Scripture-Philosophy; as, *Bochart de Animalibus S. Scriptura.*

*Joan. Buzamantius de Animalibus S. Scriptura.*

*Wolf. Franzius Hist. Animalium sacr.*

*Levinus Lemnius de Plantis sacris.*

*Joh. Matthesii Expositio locorum S. Script. in quibus aliqua rei metallica fit mentio.*

*Joh. de Mey Sacra Physiologia.*

*Franc. Rucus de Gemmis sacris.*

*Valesius de Sacra Philosophia.*

[*J. Hen. Maii Hist. Animalium Scriptura, 8vo.*]

*Scripture-Chronology*; as,

*Leo Allatius de Mensuris Temporum.*

*Hen. Alstedii Chronologia sacra.*

Hugh Broughton's *Consent*.

L. Capelli *Chronologia*.

Lour. Codomanni *Annales S. Scripturae*.

Dr. Lightfoot's *Harmony*.

Ben. Ar. Montani *Daniel. Antiqu. Lib. 9:*

Sir Walter Rawleigh's *History*.

Jac. Saliani *Annales a creatione ad Christum*.

Jof. Scaliger *de Emendatione Temporum*.

[Tho. Lydiat. *Emendatio Temporum compendio facta.*]

Ejufd. *Recensio & explicatio Argumentorum productorum libello Emend. temp. de Annis Nativitatis, Baptism. Ministerii & mortis Jesu Christi.*]

Dr. Simfon *Chronologia*.

Ja. Ufferii *Annales; & de Cainane Arphaxadi filio. Chronologia Sacra, 4to.*

[Eusebii *Onomasticon cum additamentis Bonfrerii.*]

† Joan. Clerici *Harmonia Evangelica, Fol. Amstel. 1699.*

† Jo. Wandalinus *de feria Passionis, & triduo mortis.*

J. Christi *diatribe. ed. Gravio. Lugd. Bat. 4to. 1702.*

† Bernardi Lamy *apparatus Chronologicus & Geographicus ad Commentarium in Harmoniam quatuor evangelistarum, 4to. Paris 1699.*

† *Commentarius in Harmoniam, 4to. Ib. 1699.*

† Mr. Whiston's *Chronology of the Old Testament, and Harmony of the New, 4to. 1701.*

† Jo. Harduini *Chronol. Veteris Test. 4to. Paris, 1700.*

*Scripture-Geography, or Topography; as,*

J. Adamantius *de situ Terræ sanctæ.*

Christ. Adricomii *Theatrum Terræ sanctæ.*

† Bocharti *Geographia sacra.*

[Bonav. Brocardi *Palestina (he travelled the H. Land, Anno 1283.)*

David Chytræi } *Itinerarium* } *totius S. Script.*  
                           } *Chronic.* }

Mr. Fuller's *Holy Land.*

[Barradii (Sebast.) *Itinerarium filiorum Israel ex Ægypt.*]

[Buntingi

[Buntingi (Henr.) *itinerarium Biblicum.*]

The Travels of the Patriarchs.

Gaspar Varrerius *de Ophyræ regione.*

[Martini Lipenii *Navigatio Salomonis Ophiriticæ illustrata.*]

Hadriani Relandi *Palæstina.* 4to. 1714.

Scripture Measures and Weights; as

Boizardus.

Ed. Brerewood *de ponderibus & pretiis veterum nummo-*

Capellus *de ponder. Num. & Mensur.* (rum.

Rob. Cenalis.

[Villalpandus *de Templi fabrica, & vasorum forma, Hebraeorumq; ponderib. ac numismatibus.* 2. lib. in Ezech.]

Dav. Chytraus.

Pet. Ciaconius.

Epiphanius.

Marquardus Freherus *de Numismate census,*

Mat. Hoftus *de sex Hydriarum,* Johan. 2. *capacitate.*

Hulfius.

[Hotomannus (Franc.)

Jo. Mariana,

Ar. Montanus *de Mensuris sacris.* Antiq. Lib. 7.

[Bish. Walton *in apparatu Bibliorum.*]

Joseph Scaliger } *de re nummaria.*

Snellius

Selden *de Anno civili & Calendario Judaico.*

Gaspar. Waferus *de Antiquis Nummis.*

[Dr. Cumberland *Scripture Weights and Measures.* 8vo.]

[Edvardus Bernardus *de mensuris & ponderibus antiquis.* 8vo. 1688.

A Treatise of Weights, Moneys, and Measures, Append. to Land of Canaan. 1652, 4to.

Sacred Structures.

Joh. Buteo *de Arca Noe.*

Lud. Capelli *Templi Hierosol. delineatio triplex.*

Mat. Hoftus *in fabricam Arcae Noe.*

Ar. Montanus *de fabrica Templi Antiq.* Lib. 5.

[L' Empereur in Middoth.]

[Did.]

[Did. de Lazares de Noe & Arca sacra.]

[Johan Hus de Magnitudine Arca Noe.]

The Proverbial expressions either used or alluded to in Scripture, or, *Adagia Sacra*; as, Martin Delrius.

Joan. Drusii { *Proverbiorum liber.*  
                  { *Adagia Hebraica.*

Andreas Schottus.

Joach. Zehner.

[Erpenius (Thom.) *Proverb. Arabica.*]

The Allegories in Scripture

Roberti Holcot. *Alleg. utriusque Testamenti.*

Isidor. Hispalensis *de Alleg.*

Hieron Laureti *Sylva. Alleg. totius Scripturae.*

Ottomarus Luscimius.

[Bezalech Darfchan *explicatio Rabbiorum Allegoriarum totius S.*]

*Archæologie Philosophicae*, per Dr. Burnet, 4to. 1692.

The Schemes and Tropes used in Scripture.

Beda.

Cassiodorius

Flaccius Illyricus *in parte secunda.*

Glassii *Philologia Sacra.*

Barthol. Westhemeri *Tropi insigniores ex utroque Testamento.*

Zehneri *Similitudines Biblicae.*

[Joach. Camerarius *de tropis & figuris in Script. Apost.*]

There might be divers others the like Subjects instanced in, but these are some of the chief. Now in all difficulties that refer to any of these Heads, a Man may expect more full satisfaction from those Authors that *purposely* insist upon them, than from others, who do more *promiscuously* comment at large.

Commentators upon the Books of Scripture, are very numerous, and of various kinds: I shall only mention some of those whose Names are common and most eminent.

Upon

## Upon the whole Bible.

- A** Nnotations.
- English, 2 Vol. Fol.  
Dutch, Translated by Theodore Haak.  
Italian, by Deodati.  
Biblia Magna, 5 Vol. Fol. }  
by Estius, Menochius, }  
Tirinus, Emanuel Sa. }
- Biblia Maxima.  
Daniel Brenius S. An.  
See many Cajetanus. P.  
other Com- Hugo Cardinalis. P  
mentators \* Critica sacra, 9.  
mention'd Vol.  
in Possevin, Draudus, [Patherius. An.  
Schottus, 600. floruit.]  
The Oxford [Poli Synop. Crit.  
lish Writers on the Old and New
- [Fo. Heideggeri Catalogue,  
Enchir. Biblic.] and [Crow's  
\* Hugo Grotius. Catalogue,  
Fo. de la Haye. 1672.]  
Nic. Lyranus. 1340. An.  
Mariana. P. Annot.  
Lucus Ofsander. L. Annot.  
Pareus. C  
Conradus Pellicanus.  
Piscator C. Annal.  
Quistorpius. L. Annot.  
Steph. Szegedinus. C. Ann.  
Tremelii. Annot.  
Vatablus. P. An.  
Waltherus. L.  
[Pool's English Annot.]  
See a Catalogue of our Eng-  
lish Testaments. 1668. 8vo.

## On the Pentateuch.

- Abarbanel. R.  
Aben Ezra. R.  
\* Henry Ainsworth. E.  
Hen. Alstedius. C.  
[Sixtinus Amuma. C.]  
Benedict. Aretius C.  
Beda. 730.  
\* Jac. Bonfrerius. P.  
Fo. Brentius. L.  
Johan. Calvinus.  
Seraph. Cappo a Porreſta. P.  
† Bp. Kidder.  
Caſena Veterum.  
David Chytraus. L.  
Cyrillus Alexand. 430.  
Fo. Drucius. C.
- Paulus Fagius. C.  
Ferus. P.  
Gregorius Magnus, 600.  
[Alexander Hales, Annot.  
1230.]  
[Martin. Borrhanus. C.  
Arth. Jackson. E.  
Salomon Jarehi. R.  
[Corn. Fansenius. P.]  
[Procopius Gazæus in Octa-  
teucham, floruit circa  
An. 510.]  
[Rupertus Tutienſis floru-  
it. 1120.  
[Rabanus Maurus. An 840.]  
Franciſ. Junius. C.

<i>Corn. a Lapide. P.</i>	<i>Piscatoris Questiones. C.</i>
<i>Malvenda. P.</i>	<i>Aug. Steuchius Eugubinus</i>
<i>Menasses Ben Israel Concilia-</i>	<i>P. Annot.</i>
<i>tor. R.</i>	<i>Theodoret. 440.</i>
<i>Oleaster. P.</i>	<i>Tostatus. P.</i>
<i>Fab. Paulutius.</i>	<i>Jo. Trap. E. Annot.</i>
<i>Bened. Pererius.</i>	<i>† Le Clerc.</i>

On *Genesis.*

<i>[Alcimus Avitus. An. 523.]</i>	<i>D. Hieronymus. 400.</i>
<i>[Abb. Flac. Alcuinus. An. 804.]</i>	<i>Mart. Luberus.</i>
<i>Tho. Aquinas. 1270.</i>	<i>[Nic. Selneccerus.]</i>
<i>[Anselmus.]</i>	<i>[Jo. El. Tarserus. R.]</i>
<i>Augustinus. 420.</i>	<i>[Moses Alshech. R.]</i>
<i>[Fo. Cocceius. C.]</i>	<i>[Lypomannus.]</i>
<i>Moses Barceph. R.</i>	<i>Aug. Marlorate. C.</i>
<i>* Christ. Cartwright. E.</i>	<i>Pet. Martyr. C.</i>
<i>[Beda.] Edit. Wharton.</i>	<i>* Joh. Mercerus. C.</i>
<i>Fo. Chrysostom. 400.</i>	<i>Marin. Mersennus. P. Q.</i>
<i>[Bal. Bevelius.]</i>	<i>Wolf. Musculus. C.</i>
<i>Cyrillus Alexand. 430.</i>	<i>Origenes. 250.</i>
<i>Mart. Delrio. P.</i>	<i>Ben. Pererius. P.</i>
<i>[Eucherius Lugdunensis. An. 455.]</i>	<i>* And. Rivet. C.</i>
<i>Benedict. Fernandes. P.</i>	<i>Victorin. Strigellius. C.</i>
<i>Fo. Gerhardus, L. 3 Vol. Fol.</i>	<i>And. Willet. E.</i>
<i>Fo. de la Hay. P.</i>	<i>L. Ystella. P.</i>
	<i>Hulder. Zuinglius.</i>
	<i>† Bp. Patrick.</i>

Upon *Exodus.*

<i>[J. Braunius.]</i>	<i>David Kimchi. R. 1200.</i>
<i>* Christ. Cartwright. E.</i>	<i>Arth. Lake in Cap. 19. E.</i>
<i>[Dav. Chytraeus.]</i>	<i>[S. Epiphanius.]</i>
<i>Fo. de la Hay. P.</i>	<i>Lorinus P.</i>
<i>Fansen. in 15 priora Cap. P.</i>	<i>[Jo. Lightfoot.]</i>
<i>[Rab. Ismael.]</i>	<i>[Foh. Osiander.]</i>
<i>[Leo. Juda.]</i>	<i>[Fo. Elias Terferus.]</i>
	<i>E</i>
	<i>Christoph.</i>

<i>Christoph. Pelargus. L.</i>	<i>Hulder. Zuinglius.</i>
<i>Benedict. Pererius in 15</i>	[ <i>Origenes.</i> ]
pr. Cap. P.	[ <i>Ludovic. Stella.</i> ]
* <i>Andr. Rivet. C.</i>	[ <i>Rab. Simeon.</i> ]
[ <i>Jofias Simlerus. C.</i> ]	[ <i>August. Varenius.</i> ]
<i>And. Willet. E.</i>	† <i>Bp. Patrick.</i>

## On Leviticus.

<i>Cyrillus Alexand. 430.</i>	[ <i>Origenes. 250.</i> ]
<i>Schelomo ben Fakar. R.</i>	<i>Christoph. Pelargus. L.</i>
[ <i>Jehuda Sanctus.</i> ]	[ <i>Aug. Varenius.</i> ]
<i>Simeon ben Joachim. R.</i>	<i>Pet. Serranus. P.</i>
* <i>Fo. Lorinus. P.</i>	[ <i>Lex Sacerdotum Sacrifici-</i>
[ <i>Chazkuni, Pesikta.</i> ]	<i>um Abaronis.</i> ]
[ <i>Hesychius Presbyter Hie-</i>	<i>And. Willet. E.</i>
<i>rosol. An. 600.</i> ]	[ <i>Fo. Wolfius. C.</i> ]
[ <i>Radulphus Flaviacensis.</i>	[ <i>Th. Waldensis. An. 1410.</i> ]
<i>An. 1157.</i> ]	† <i>Bp. Patrick.</i>
[ <i>Fob. Ad. Osiander.</i> ]	

## On Numbers.

[ <i>S. Ambrosius. 370.</i> ]	[ <i>Rob. Canutus. An. 1170.</i> ]
<i>Guil. Atterfol. E.</i>	<i>Christoph. Pelargus. L.</i>
<i>Schelomo ben Fakar. R.</i>	[ <i>Aug. Varenius.</i> ]
* <i>Foban. Lorinus. P.</i>	[ <i>R. Schimeon. F.</i> ]
[ <i>Hieronymus.</i> ]	[ <i>Hug. de S. Charo.</i> ]
[ <i>M. Lutherus.</i> ]	[ <i>Fob. Ad. Osiander.</i> ]
[ <i>Fo. Ferus. P.</i> ]	[ <i>Fo. Bugenbagius. L.</i> ]
<i>Origenes. 250.</i>	† <i>Bp. Patrick.</i>

## On Deuteronomy.

[ <i>Fo. Gerhardus. L.</i> ]	[ <i>Arias Montanus. P.</i> ]
<i>Schelomo ben Fakar. R.</i>	[ <i>Fo. Cocceius. C.</i> ]
* <i>Fo. Lorinus. P.</i>	[ <i>Wolf. Franzius.</i> ]
<i>Mart. Lutherus.</i>	<i>Christoph. Pelargus. L.</i>
[ <i>Fob. Ferus. P.</i> ]	<i>Aug. de Quiros. P.</i>

Fob.

[*Joh. Wolfius. C.*  
 [Maimonides.]  
 [Hier. Oleaster.]  
 [Rab. Leoben Gerschom.]  
 [S. Greg. Nyssen.]  
 [Augustinus.]  
 [Ambrosius.]  
 [Cyril. Alex.]  
 [R. Naphtali.]  
 [S. Theodoret.]  
 [Cornelius Fansenius. P.]

[*R. Juda Leo.*]  
 [Rabanus Maurus.]  
 [Nic. Ant. Mongeorgius.]  
 [Abr. Seba. Jud.]  
 [Tho. Reeves.]  
 † Bp. Patrick.  
*Enarratio in Deuteronomi-*  
*um. Dr. Joh. Maccha-*  
*bei Alpinatus. Lond.*  
 1563. 8vo.

On *Joshua.*

[*Adrian Crommius* ]  
*Augustinus. 420.*  
 \* *Bonfrerius. P.*  
*Brentius. L.*  
*Calvinus.*  
*Chytraeus. L.*  
*Drusus. C.*  
*Fo. Ferus. P.*  
*Levi ben Gersom. R.*  
*Salomon Farchi. R.*  
*Arth. Jackson. E.*  
*Corn. a Lapide. P.*  
*Lavaterus. C.*  
 [Em. de Naxera.]  
 [Aloys. Novarinus.]  
*Cosm. Magalianus. P.*  
*Malvenda. P.*  
 \* *And. Masius. P.*  
*Jo. Mayer. E.*  
*Arias Montanus. P.*  
*Origenes. 250.*

*Rupertus. Anno 1130.*  
 \* *Nichol. Serrarius. P. Qu.*  
*Theodoret. 440.*  
*Tostatus. P.*  
*Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.*  
*Fo. Wofius. C.*  
 [Phil. Hannekenius.]  
 [R. Abraham ben Jehuda.]  
 [Cajetan.]  
 [R. Jacob fil. Isaac.]  
 [Peda.]  
 [Alex. de Hales.]  
 [Rupertus Tuit.]  
 [Ant. de Escobar & Men-  
 doza.]  
 [Aberbanel.]  
 [R. Abar. Aben. Cajim.]  
 [Isidorus Hisp.]  
 [Procopius Gazaus.]  
 [Fo. Hen. Hottinger. L.]  
 † Bp. Patrick.

On *Judges.*

[*Antonius Flor.*]

[*Augustinus. 420.*

E 2

\* Jac.

\* *Fac. Bonfrerius. P.*

[*Beda.*]

[*Cajetan.*]

[*Maur. Helingius.*]

*Fo. Brentius. L.*

*Mart. Bucer. C.*

[*Ev. Marcellinus.*]

[*Hugo de S. Charo.*]

[*Ant. Escobar & de Mendoza.*]

*Chytraeus. L.*

*Fo. Drusus. C.*

*Fo. Ferus. P.*

*Levi ben Gersom. R.*

*Salomon Farchi. R.*

*David Kimchi. R.*

*Corn. a Lapide. P.*

*Ludo. Lavater. C.*

*Cosm. Magalianus. P.*

*Malvenda. P.*

[*Seb. Schmidius.*]

*Pet. Martyr. C.*

*Jo. Mayer. E.*

\* *Arias Montanus. P.*

*Pellicanus.*

*Richard Rogers. E.*

\* *Nich. Serrarius. P.*

*Theodoret. 440.*

*Tostatus. P.*

*Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.*

*Fo. Wolfius. C.*

[*Rab. Jacob. fil. Isaac.*]

[*Procopius Gazeus.*]

[*Fac. Fabricius.*]

[*Christ de la Vega.*]

[*Rabanus Maurus.*]

[*Casp de Villaroel.*]

† *Bp. Patrick.*

On *Ruth.*

*Aben Ezra. R.*

*Gab. Acoffa. P.*

*Ven. Beda. 730.*

\* *Fac. Bonfrerius. P.*

*Fo. Brentius. L.*

*Chytraeus. L.*

*Fob. Drusus. C.*

[*Franc. Feverdentius. P.*]

*Salomon Farchi. R.*

*Corn. a Lapide. P.*

*Ludo. Lavater. C.*

*Malvenda. P.*

*Jo. Mayer. E.*

*Isaac Meir. R.*

*Pellicanus.*

\* *Gasp. Sanctius. P.*

\* *Nic. Serrarius. P.*

*Theodoret. 440.*

*Topshel. E.*

*Tostatus. P.*

*Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.*

*Fo. Wolfius. C.*

[*R. M. Alscheich.*]

[*Hiero. Savanarola.*]

[*Fo. Bened. Carpzovius.*]

[*Isidor. Hisp.*]

[*Procopius Gazeus.*]

[*Rupertus Tuit.*]

[*Rabanus Maurus.*]

[*R. Aben Ezra.*]

[*R. Sam. de Ozeda.*]

[*R. Salomon Levita.*]

[*Isaac*

[Isaac ben Arama.]	[Corn. Meander.]
[Joseph aben Fechia.]	[Jo. Geor. Nesselius.]
[Aber Eccellenfis.]	[Jo. Quinquarboreus.]
[Th. Fuller.]	† Bp. Patrick.
[Jo. Mercer.]	

## On Samuel.

Jo. Brentius. L.	[Nic. Caussin.]
Jo. Calvinus.	[Fabr. Paulatius.]
Dion. Carthusianus. 1460.	[Procopius Gazæus.]
Nic. Causin. P. Dissertatio.	[Cornelius Jansenius.]
Jo. Drusius. C.	[Rupert. Tuit]
[Laudovic. de Vera.]	[R. Simon Jud.]
[F. Stuckius.]	Jo. Mayer. E.
[Jo. Hier. Sepranus.]	Mendoza. P.
Hieronymus. 400.	Origenes. 250.
Schelomo ben Faker. R.	Pellicanus.
Dwid Kimchi. R.	* Gasp. Sanctius. P.
Corn. a Lapide. P.	* Nic. Serrarius. P.
Malvenda. P.	Victor Strigellius. P.
Pet. Martyr. C.	Theodoret. 440.
[Abarbanel.]	Tostatus. P.
[Abaron ben Cajim.]	Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.
[Medrasch Schemuel liber	And. Willet. E.
Ritualis Schemuelis.]	Comment. on the 2 Books
[Ambrosius.]	of Samuel, by Bp. Pa-
[Ant. Florens.]	trick, 4to. 1703.

## On the Kings.

[Ambrosius.]	Origenes. 250.
Jo. Brentius. L.	[Abarbanel.]
Carthusianus. 1460.	Pellicanus.
Schelomo ben Faker. R.	Procopius. 520.
Corn. a Lapide. P.	* Gasp. Sanctius. P.
Malvenda. P.	* Nic. Serrarius. P.
Pet. Martyr. C.	Vict. Strigellius. C.
Jo. Mayer. E.]	Theodoret. 440.
	E 3
	Tostatus

<i>Tostatus. P.</i>	<i>Franc. Olyssiponenfis.</i>
<i>Hugo de S. Viçtore. 1130.</i>	<i>Rupertus Tuit.</i>
[ <i>Antoninus.</i>	<i>Fo. de Corduba.</i>
<i>Beda.</i>	<i>Nic. Frischlinus.</i>
<i>Fo. Drusius. C.</i>	<i>Fo. Bugenbagius.</i>
<i>Isidorus Hispal.</i>	<i>Evang. Marcellinus.</i>
<i>Eucherius Lugd.</i>	[ <i>Sebast. Schmidius.</i> ]
<i>Sam. Laniado. R.</i>	

On the *Chronicles.*

<i>Carthusianus. 1460.</i>	<i>Theodoret.</i>
<i>Fo. Drusius. C.</i>	<i>Tostatus. P.</i>
<i>Hieronimus. 400.</i>	[ <i>Antoninus.</i>
<i>Simeon ben Joachim. R.</i>	<i>Math. Fryder. Beckius.</i>
<i>Salomon Farchi. R.</i>	<i>Beda.</i>
<i>Corn. a Lapide. P.</i>	<i>Fab. Bidenbachius.</i>
<i>Ludo. Lavater. C.</i>	<i>Jacobus Rex.</i>
<i>Malvenda. P.</i>	<i>Seb. Leonhardus.</i>
<i>Jo. Mayer. E.</i>	<i>Hug. de S. Charo.</i>
<i>Procopius. 520.</i>	<i>Joseph. aben Fechiel. R.</i>
* <i>Gasp. Sanctius. P.</i>	[ <i>Basil Zanchius.</i> ]
* <i>Nic. Serrarius. P.</i>	

On *Ezra.*

<i>Aben Ezra. R.</i>	<i>Hugo de S. Viçtore. 1130.</i>
<i>Ven. Beda. 730.</i>	<i>Fo. Wolfius. C.</i>
<i>Fo. Brentius. L.</i>	[ <i>Theod. Bibliander.</i>
<i>Salomon Farchi. R.</i>	<i>Nic. Lombardus.</i>
<i>Simeon ben Joachim. R.</i>	<i>Fo. Paul. Oliva.</i>
<i>Corn. a Lapide. P.</i>	<i>Luc. Osiander.</i>
<i>Lavaterus. C.</i>	<i>Will. Pemble.</i>
<i>Malvenda. P.</i>	<i>Viçt. Strigellius.</i>
<i>Jo. Mayer. E.</i>	<i>Rupertus.</i>
<i>Procopius. 520.</i>	<i>Fo. Wandalinus.</i>
* <i>Gasp. Sanctius. P.</i>	[ <i>Victorinus.</i> ]

On *Nehemiah*.

<i>Beda.</i> 730	* <i>Nic. Serrarius.</i> P.
<i>Brentius.</i> L.	<i>Jo. Wolfius.</i>
<i>Ferus.</i> P.	[ <i>Hugo de S. Charo.</i>
<i>A Lapide.</i> P.	<i>Adr. Crommius.</i>
<i>Lavaterus.</i> C.	<i>Fab. Paulutius.</i>
<i>Malvenda.</i> P.	<i>Arn. Mengeringsius.</i>
<i>Jo. Mayer.</i> E.	<i>Jo. P. Oliva.</i>
<i>Mr. Pilkinton.</i> E.	[ <i>Cornelius Schonæus.</i> ]

On *Ezber.*

<i>Brentius.</i> L.	[ <i>Didac. de Celada.</i>
<i>Cowper.</i> E.	<i>Leand. Montan. de Murcia:</i>
<i>Drustus.</i> C.	<i>Portiones Levitæ Schelomo</i>
<i>Franc. Fevardentius.</i> P.	<i>Halleri.</i>
<i>Salomon Furchi.</i> R.	<i>R. Mos. Alscheich.</i>
<i>Corn. a Lapide.</i> P.	<i>Lud. Hen. Aquinas.</i>
<i>Lavaterus.</i> C.	<i>Oliv. Bonartius.</i>
<i>Malvenda.</i> P.	<i>R. Elieser German.</i>
<i>Jo. Mayer.</i> E.	<i>R. Elisa Gall:</i>
<i>Pet. Merlinus.</i> C.	<i>Lechem Setharim.</i>
<i>Rabbanus Maurus.</i> 150.	<i>R. Abr. Tfabulon.</i>
* <i>Gasp. Sanctius.</i> P.	<i>R. Salom. fil. Tzemach.</i>
* <i>Nic. Serrarius.</i> P. Q11.	<i>Rabboth.</i>
<i>Jo. Wolfius.</i> C.	[ <i>S. Pagninus.</i> ]

On *Job.*

<i>Mr. Abbot.</i> E.	<i>Jo. Cocceus.</i> C.
<i>Aben Ezra.</i> R.	<i>Balth. Corderius.</i> P.
<i>Augustinus.</i> 420. Annot.	<i>Jo. Drustus.</i> C.
<i>Jo. Bolducus.</i> P.	<i>Jo. Ferus.</i> P.
<i>Jo. Brentius.</i> L.	<i>Levi ben Gersom.</i> R.
<i>Broughton.</i> E.	<i>Gregorius Mag.</i> 600.
<i>Jo. Calvinus.</i>	<i>Hesychius.</i> 400.
<i>Jof. Caryl.</i> E.	<i>Schelomo ben Fakar.</i> R.
<i>Catena 24 Græc. Doct.</i>	<i>Ludo. Lavaterus.</i> C.

Moses ben Maimon. R.

\* Jo. Mercerus. C.

Pet. Merlinus. C.

Origenes. 250.

\* Jo. de Pineda. P.

[Bishop Patrick's Paraphrase. E.]

\* Gasp. Sanctius. C.

Aug. St. Eugubinus. P.

Didacus a Stunica. P.

[Sebast. Schmidt. L.

Ambrosius.

R. Isaac. ben. Aromo.

R. Simeon Duran.

R. Abr. Perizol.

R. Obad. Seforno.

S. Theodoret.

Fr. Spanhemius fil.

Jo. Senault.

Jo. Schragmullerus.

Ivarus Stubæus.

Catena in Jobum.

Jo. Meisnerus.

Tho. Malverda.

Hen. Jobngen.

Phil. Codurcus.

Will. Zeschbius]

On the Psalms.

Abbot. E.

Aben Ezra. R.

Hen. Ainsworth. E.

Amesius. C.

Amyraldus. C. Paraph.

Ant. Angelius. P.

Arnobij Comment in Psal.

Basil. 1522. Fol.

Tho. Aquinas. 1270.

Augustinus. 420.

Fred. Balduinus. L.

Beda.

Bellarminus. P.

Beza. C.

Calvinus.

Carthusianus. 1460.

Cartwright on 15 Psal. E.

Catena Græc. Patrum.

Dickson. E.

Dan. Dike 124. Ps. E.

Downham. 15. Ps. E.

Euthymius. 1180.

St. Fabritius. C. Concion.

\* Jo. Foord. E.

[Bp Patrick's Paraph. E.]

\* Gilb. Genebrardus. P.

Levi ben Gersom. R.

Gouge on 116. E.

\* Dr. Hammond. E.

\* Martin. Geierus. L.

Conradus Hereshachim. P.

Hieronimus. 400.

Arth. Jackson. E.

Corn. Fansenius. P.

Salomon Farchi. R.

David Kimchi. R.

Pet. Lombardus. 1160.

Jo. Lorinus. P.

Ludoffi. Carthus. in Psal-

terium Expositi. Lugd.

1518. 4to.

Mulwenda. P.

Marloratus

- Marloratus. C.*  
*Dr. Mayer. E.*  
*Mollerus. C.*  
*Ar. Montanus. P.*  
*\* Muis. P.*  
*Wolf. Muscul. C.*  
*Bp. Nicolson. E.*  
*Guil. Parisiensis. 1240.*  
*[Bp. Patrick's Paraph. E.]*  
*Pierſon on 27, 84, 85, 87 E.*  
*Pitiscus. C.*  
*Bishop Reynolds on the*  
*110. E.*  
*Rob. Rollocus. C.*  
*Abra. Scultetus. C.*  
*Sedgwick on 23 Pſ. E.*  
*Aug Steuch. Eugubinus. E.*  
*Vicars. E.*  
*[Guil. Damafus.*  
*Ambroſius,*  
*S. Baſilius.*  
*Ephrem Syrus.*  
*Tho. Le Blanc.*  
*Bruno Aſtenſis. An. 1120.*  
*Mart. Bucer.*  
*Bruno Colonienſis. A. 1100.*  
*Bruno Herbipolenſis. An.*  
*Rein. Backius. (1040.*  
*Hug. de S. Chare.*  
*Chriſt. Danderſtadius.*  
*S. Epiphanius.*  
*Marc. Ant. Flaminus.*  
*Joh. Gerhard.*  
*Greg. Niſſen.*  
*Petr. Habercornius.*  
*Haymo Halber. An. 853.*  
*George Heſerus.*
- Alcuinus.*  
*Arnobius.*  
*Anton. Agelius.*  
*S. Athanaſius.*  
*Alſterius Scythopolitanus.*  
*An. 380.*  
*R. Salom. Attias.*  
*Bened. Auguſtinus.*  
*Ambr. Anſbertus.*  
*Aurel. Caſſiodorus. A. 514.*  
*Cajetanus. P.*  
*S. Chriſoſtom.*  
*Jo. Cocceius.*  
*Didymus Alexand. An. 380.*  
*Jo Druſius.*  
*Erasmus.*  
*Claud. Eſpenceus.*  
*Eusebius Caſar.*  
*Rich. de Hampolo.*  
*Pet. Herentalius. An. 380.*  
*Nic. Hemingius.*  
*Hen. Hopffnerus.*  
*Hilarius Pictav. An. 360.*  
*Joachimus Abbas.*  
*R. Isaac ben Simſon.*  
*John Longland.*  
*Franc. Loyſius.*  
*Mart. Luther.*  
*Andrew. Rivet.*  
*R. Obaſ. Sephorno.*  
*Hier. Savonarola.*  
*Jo. Schroderus.*  
*Gasp. Sibelius.*  
*Jo. Snaningius.*  
*Phil. Melancthon.*  
*Jo. Maldonat.*  
*Mat. Martinius.*

Geor. Menzius.  
 Nicetas.  
 Prosper. An. 444.  
 Jo. Pricaus.

S. Theodoret.  
 S. Theophylactus. An. 1081.  
 Jo. Lud. Vives.  
 Georg. Wicelius.]

## On the Proverbs.

Aben Ezra. R.  
 Anton. Agelius. P.  
 Ro. Baynus. P.  
 Ven. Beda. 730.  
 \* Tho. Cartwright. C.  
 Jo. Dod.  
 \* Geierus. L.  
 Levi ben Gersom. R.  
 Hieronimus. 400.  
 Rob. Holcot. 1350.  
 Fansenius. P.  
 Jermyn. E.  
 David Kimchi. R.  
 A Lapide. P.  
 Lud. Lavater. C.  
 Luther Annot.  
 Dr. Mayer. E.  
 Melancthon. L.  
 \* Jo. Mercerus. C.  
 Guil. Parisensis. 1240.  
 [Bp. Patrick's Paraph. E.]  
 \* Salazar. P.  
 Fran. Taylor. E.  
 Jo. Trap. E.  
 [Ambrosius.  
 Augustinus.

Basilus.  
 S. Bidembachius.  
 Beda.  
 Vitus Besoldus.  
 Catena Græcorum Patrum.  
 Abra. Calovius.  
 Hugo de S. Charo.  
 Jo. Cocceius.  
 Jo. Collet.  
 Mich. Cope.  
 Alv. Gomez.  
 Fa. Duport.  
 R. Abr. ben. Fehudab. Chassai  
 R. Mos. Alsheich.  
 R. Meir Arama.  
 Jof. Aben Jecchii.  
 Kafuenaki.  
 Baal Akeda.  
 Christ. Egenolphus.  
 Jan. Vitalis a Furno.  
 Petrus Gorsius.  
 Greg. Neocesar.  
 Isaac ben Simon.  
 R. Salom. Farchi.  
 Honorius Augustodun. An.  
 1130.]

## On Ecclesiastes.

Aben Ezra. R.  
 Beda. 730.  
 Bonaventura. 1280.

Jo. Brentius. L.  
 Hugh Broughton. E.  
 \* Tho. Cartwright. C.

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>Jo. Cotton. C.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Ferus. P.</i><br/> * <i>Geierus. L.</i><br/> Thomas Granger. <i>E.</i><br/> <i>Gregorius Neocesariensis.</i><br/> 24 Paraph.<br/> <i>Greg. Nyssenus. 380. Conc.</i><br/> <i>Hieronymus. 400.</i><br/> <i>Fansenius. P.</i><br/> <i>Salomon Farachi. R.</i><br/> <i>Jermyn. E.</i><br/> [<i>Corn. a Lapide. P.</i>]<br/> <i>Lavaterus C.</i><br/> <i>Lorinus. P.</i><br/> <i>Lutherus. Annot.</i><br/> <i>Malvenda. P.</i><br/> <i>Isaac Meir. R.</i><br/> <i>Melancthon. L.</i><br/> * <i>Mercerus. C.</i><br/> <i>Guil. Parisiensis. 1240.</i><br/> [<i>Bp. Patrick's Paraph. E.</i>]<br/> * <i>William Pemble. E.</i><br/> * <i>Jo. de Pineda. P.</i><br/> <i>Franc. Sanchez. P.</i><br/> <i>Serrarius. P.</i><br/> <i>Smith Praph. on XII. Chap.</i><br/> 1666. 8vo.</p> | <p><i>Tollenarius. P.</i><br/> <i>Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Trap. E.</i><br/> [<i>Albert. Flac. Alcuinus.</i><br/> <i>Sixt. Amama.</i><br/> <i>R. Sam. Arepot.</i><br/> <i>Ar. Montanus.</i><br/> <i>Casp. Brochmanus.</i><br/> <i>Laur. de Bruno.</i><br/> <i>Hugo de S. Charo.</i><br/> <i>Gasp. Sanctius.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Claius.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Cocceius.</i><br/> <i>Tho. Drant.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Drusius.</i><br/> <i>R. Elisha Gal.</i><br/> <i>Sam. Glonerus.</i><br/> <i>Jos. Hall.</i><br/> <i>Oecumenius.</i><br/> <i>Olimpiodorus.</i><br/> <i>R. Sam. Choen de Pifa.</i><br/> <i>Corn. a Lapide.</i><br/> <i>Gasp. Sibelius.</i><br/> <i>Aug. Varenius.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Ursinus.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Warenfels.]</i></p> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

## On the Canticles.

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>Ant. Agelius. P.</i><br/> <i>Aben. Ezra. R.</i><br/> <i>Hen. Ainsworth. E.</i><br/> <i>Hen. Alsted. C.</i><br/> <i>Anselmus. 1100.</i><br/> <i>Tho. Brightman. E.</i><br/> <i>Bernardus super Cantica</i><br/> <i>Canticorum. 1494. 4to.</i></p> | <p><i>Carthusianus. 1460.</i><br/> <i>Catena. Grac. Patrum.</i><br/> <i>Jo. Cotton. C.</i><br/> <i>Gilbert Foliot. 1187.</i><br/> <i>Mart. Delrius. P.</i><br/> * <i>Mich. Ghister. P.</i><br/> <i>Gregorius Mag. 600.</i><br/> <i>Hieronymus. 400.</i></p> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

Salomon

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>Salomon Farchi. R.<br/>         Arth. Jackson. E.<br/>         Lutherus.<br/>         Jo. Mercerus. C.<br/>         Malvenda. P.<br/>         Guil. Parisiensis. 1240.<br/>         [Bp. Patrick's Paraph. E.<br/>         De Ponte. P.<br/>         Psellus. 850.<br/>         Robotham. E.<br/>         * Gasp. Sanctius. P.<br/>         Dr. Sibbes on the Canticles. 1641. 4to.<br/>         Paulus Sberlogus. P.<br/>         * Theodoretus. 440.<br/>         [Alb. Flac. Alcuinus.<br/>         Lud. Ab Alcasar.<br/>         Augustinus.<br/>         Beda.</p> | <p>Bernardus.<br/>         Jo. Branmullerus.<br/>         Jo. Carpathus.<br/>         Mat. Catacuzenus.<br/>         M. Aurel. Cassiodorus.<br/>         Jo. Cocceius.<br/>         Hugo de S. Charo.<br/>         Alphon. Dominicus.<br/>         Roder. Dosma. Belgada.<br/>         Fa. Dursfeldus.<br/>         Libert. Fromondus.<br/>         Corn. a Lapide.<br/>         R. Aber. Laniado<br/>         Jo. Paul Oliva.<br/>         Origenes.<br/>         Andr. Sennertus.<br/>         Simeon ben Fochai.<br/>         Car. de Veil.<br/>         Mat. Varsaviensis.]</p> |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

## On Isaiab.

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>Abarbanel. R.<br/>         Aben Ezra. R.<br/>         Did. Alvarez. P.<br/>         Tho. Aquinas. 1270.<br/>         Beda. 730.<br/>         Jo. Brentius. L.<br/>         Hen. Bullingerus. C. Hom.<br/>         * Calvinus.<br/>         David Chitraus. L.<br/>         * Cyrillus Alex. 430.<br/>         W. Day. E.<br/>         Euseb. Casari. 320.<br/>         Fran. Forerius. P.<br/>         Hieronimus. 400.<br/>         Salomon Farchi. R.<br/>         David Kimchi. R.<br/>         Corn. a Lapide. P.</p> | <p>Lutherus.<br/>         Malvenda. P.<br/>         Marloratus. C.<br/>         Arias Montanus. P.<br/>         Hen. Mollerus. C.<br/>         Alex. Morus. C. in cap. 53.<br/>         Wolf. Musculus. C.<br/>         Oleaster. P.<br/>         Mich. de Palatio. P.<br/>         Heß. Pintus. P.<br/>         Barthol. Petiscus. C.<br/>         Procopius. 520.<br/>         Aug. de Quiros. P.<br/>         Gasp. Sanctius. P.<br/>         Abra. Scultetus. C.<br/>         [R. Meir Arama.<br/>         Basilus.</p> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

<i>Basilus.</i>	<i>Const. L' Empereur.</i>
<i>The. Bibliander.</i>	<i>Adr. Junius.</i>
<i>Fo. Chrysofom.</i>	<i>Ab. Joachim.</i>
<i>Fo. Cloppenburg.</i>	<i>Hier. Naphtali.</i>
<i>Fo. Cocceius.</i>	<i>Fo. Olearius.</i>
<i>Hugo de S. Charo.</i>	<i>Seb. Schmidt.</i>
<i>Didymus Alexand.</i>	<i>Theodoret.</i>
<i>Fo. Draconites.</i>	<i>And. Waranay.</i>
<i>Fo. Fechtius.</i>	<i>Fa. Wellerus.</i>
<i>Foach. Florens.</i>	<i>Zwinglius.]</i>
<i>Tho. Gataker.</i>	<i>A Comment on Ifaiah, by</i>
<i>Haymo.</i>	<i>Will. South. 4to. 1714.</i>
<i>Fa. Helwigius.</i>	<i>Mr. White's Comment on</i>
<i>Hefychius.</i>	<i>Ifaiah. 4to. 1715.</i>

On *Jeremiab.*

<i>Abarbanel. R.</i>	<i>Dan. Toffanus. C. Paraph.</i>
<i>Tho. Aquinus. 1270.</i>	<i>[Ambrosius.</i>
<i>Fo. Brentius. L.</i>	<i>R. Meir. Aramab.</i>
<i>Bullingerus. C. Hom.</i>	<i>Thom. Bangius.</i>
<i>* Fo. Calvinus.</i>	<i>Th. de Beira.</i>
<i>Chr. a Castro. P.</i>	<i>S. Chrysofom.</i>
<i>David Chytraus, L.</i>	<i>Fo. Cocceius.</i>
<i>* Pet. a Fugueiro. P. Par.</i>	<i>Guil. Damasus.</i>
<i>* Mich. Ghiflerus. P.</i>	<i>Mar. Delrio.</i>
<i>Hieronimus. 400.</i>	<i>F. Edsardus.</i>
<i>Salomon Farchi. R.</i>	<i>Fo. Forsterus.</i>
<i>David Kimchi. R.</i>	<i>Fo. Hulfemannus.</i>
<i>A Lapide. P.</i>	<i>Barth. de Martyribus.</i>
<i>Maldonatus. P.</i>	<i>Rabanus Maurus.</i>
<i>Malvenda. P.</i>	<i>Oecolampadius.</i>
<i>Origenes. 250.</i>	<i>Fo. Hen. Ursinus.</i>
<i>Amandus Polanus. C.</i>	<i>Geo. Weiffius.</i>
<i>* Sanctius. P.</i>	<i>Hen. Werenberg.]</i>
<i>* Theodoret. 400.</i>	

On

## On the Lamentations of Jeremiah.

*Aben Ezra.* R.  
*Gab. Acoſta.* P.  
*Tho. Aquinas.* 1270.  
*Bonaventura.* 1280.  
*Broughton.* E.  
*Bullingerus.* C.  
 \* *Jo. Calvinus.*  
*Alp. a Caſtro.* P.  
*Mart. Delrius.* P.  
*Ferus.* P.  
 \* *Pet. a Figueiro.* P.  
*Hieronimus.* 400.  
*Salomon Farchi.* R.  
*Corn. a Lapide.* P.  
*Jo. Maldonatus.* P.  
*Benedictus Mandinus.* P.  
 \* *Pet. Martyr.* C.  
*Isaac Meir.* R.  
*Melancthon.* L.  
*Origenes.* 250.  
*Heſtor Pintus.*

*Amandus Polanus.* C.  
 \* *Gasp. Sanctius.* P.  
 \* *Theodoret.* 440.  
*Dan. Toffanus.* C.  
*John Udal.* E.  
*Hugo de S. Viſtore.* 1130.  
*Zuinglius.*  
 [ *R. Joel. Aben Shoaib.*  
*R. Moſ. Alſheich.*  
*Jo. Quinquarboreus.*  
*Cyril Alex.*  
*Hugo de S. Charo.*  
*Jo. Hulſemannus.*  
*Jo. Facomotius.*  
*R. Sam. de Ozeda.*  
*Pafchaſius Rathbertus.* An.  
 850.  
*Ant. del Rio.*  
*Ad. Siberus.*  
*Fr. Tayler.*  
*R. Sam. Vida.* ]

## Upon Ezekiel.

*Abarbanel.* R.  
 \* *Calvinus.*  
*Carthusianus.* 1460.  
*Gregorius Mag.* 600.  
*Expoſition of Ezekiel,* by  
*Will. Greenhil.* 410.  
 1649.  
*Hieronimus.* 400.  
*Salomon Farchi.* R.  
*Junius.* C.  
*A Lapide.* P.  
*Lawaterus.* C.

*Maldonatus.* P.  
*Origenes.* 250.  
*Heſtor Pintus.* P.  
*Pellicanus.* P. Z.  
*Amandus Polanus.* C.  
 \* *Gasp. Sanctius.* P.  
*Pet. Serranus.* P.  
 \* *Theodoretus.* 440.  
 \* *Villalpandus.* P.  
*Steph. Zegedinus.* C.  
 [ *Auguſtinus.*  
*Hugo de S. Charo.*

*Fo. Cocceius.*  
*Fran. Forerius.*  
*Will. Greenhill.*  
*Hamo.*  
*Fr. Junius.*  
*Fo. Museus.*

*Luc. Ofander.*  
*Hier. Pradus.*  
*Hier. de Pertoles.*  
*Hier. Savanarola.*  
*Ægid. Strauch.]*

## On Daniel.

*Abarbanel. R.*  
*Aben Ezra. R.*  
*Hen. Alsted. C.*  
*Tho. Aquinas. 1270.*  
*Broughton. E.*  
*Bullingerus. C.*  
*\* Calvinus.*  
*Carthusianus. 1400.*  
*Geierus. L.*  
*Levi ben Gersom. R.*  
*Conradus Graserus. C.*  
*Hieronymus. 400.*  
*Fran. Junius. C.*  
*Corn. a Lapide. P.*  
*Bp. Lloyd on Daniel's*  
*Weeks.*  
*Lutherus.*  
*Maldonatus. P.*  
*\* Jos. Mede Hebdom. in*  
*Daniel. E.*  
*[Dr. H. Moor.]*  
*Melancthon. L.*  
*Arias Montanas. P.*  
*\* Parker. E.*  
*Ben. Pererius. P.*  
*Hector Pintus. P.*  
*Amandus Polanus. C.*  
*Rollocus. C.*  
*\* Sanctius. P.*

*\* Theodoretus. 440.*  
*Fo. Wigandus. L.*  
*\* And. Willet. E.*  
*[R. Mos. Alscheich.*  
*Lu. de Alcasar.*  
*Ambrosius.*  
*Augustinus.*  
*Franc. Borgia.*  
*Bar. Majerus.*  
*Fo. Suaningius.*  
*R. Jos. Taitak.*  
*Aug. Varenius.*  
*Herm. Wingendorpius.*  
*Abr. Calovius.*  
*Fo. Carpzovius.*  
*Mart. del Castillo.*  
*Did. de Celada.*  
*S. Chrysofom.*  
*Fo. Cocceius.*  
*Dan. Cramerus.*  
*Hier. Drexelius.*  
*Const. L' Empereur.*  
*Mart. Geierus.*  
*Fo. Gezelius.*  
*Fo. Huldricus.*  
*Fo. Hulfemannus.*  
*Rob. Fansonius.*  
*R. Jos. Fachiada.]*

## On the Twelve Minor Prophets.

<i>Abarbanel. R.</i>	<i>Dr. Mayer. E.</i>
<i>Aben Ezra. R.</i>	<i>Fran. Ribera. P.</i>
<i>Beda. 730.</i>	* <i>Gasp. Sanctius. P.</i>
* <i>Calvinus.</i>	* <i>Jo. Tarnovius. L.</i>
<i>Carthusianus. 1460.</i>	* <i>Theodoretus. 440.</i>
<i>Alphonsus</i> } <i>a Castro.</i>	<i>M. Trap. E.</i>
<i>Christoph.</i> }	[ <i>Albertus Magnus.</i>
<i>Cyrillus Alexand. 430.</i>	<i>R. Mos. Alsheich.</i>
<i>Danaus. C.</i>	<i>Hugo de S. Charo.</i>
<i>Drucius. C.</i>	<i>Hesychius.</i>
<i>Ste. Fabricius. C. Concio.</i>	<i>Jo. Himmelius.</i>
<i>Pet. a Figueiro. P.</i>	<i>Ægid. Hunnius.</i>
<i>Hemmingius. C.</i>	<i>Mic. de Palacio.</i>
<i>Hieronymus. 400.</i>	<i>Conr. Rittershusius.</i>
<i>George Hutchison. C.</i>	<i>Fac. Tirinus.</i>
<i>Salomon Jarchi. R.</i>	* <i>Aug. Varenius.</i>
<i>David Kimchi. R.</i>	<i>Jo. Winkelmannus.</i>
<i>Corn. a Lapide. P.</i>	<i>Car. de Veil.]</i>
<i>Arias Montanus. P.</i>	

## On Hosea.

<i>Jo. Brentius. L.</i>	* <i>Hieron Zanchius. C.</i>
<i>Jer. Burroughs. E.</i>	[ <i>Dr. Pocock.</i>
<i>Hiero. Guadalupensis. L.</i>	<i>Jo. Albertius.</i>
<i>Lutherus.</i>	<i>Gabr. Alvarez.</i>
<i>Balthasar Meisnerus. L.</i>	<i>Abr. Calovius.</i>
* <i>Jo. Mercerus. C.</i>	<i>Jo. Drusius.</i>
<i>Hen. Mollerus.</i>	<i>Phil. Heilbrunnerus.</i>
<i>Amandus Polanus. C.</i>	<i>Andr. Kunadus.</i>
<i>Bp. Reynolds. E.</i>	<i>Hier. Osorius.</i>
* <i>And. Rivet. C.</i>	<i>Jo. Fr. Nicolaus.</i>
<i>Dr. Sibs. E.</i>	<i>Jo. Philippæus.</i>
<i>Emman. Tremelius. C.</i>	<i>Dav. Paræus.</i>
<i>Theophylactus. 900.</i>	<i>Ruffinus.</i>

*Jo. Steuberius.*  
*Jo. Tarnovius.*  
*Jo. Hen. Ursinus.*

*Jo. Willemer.*  
*Jo. Winckelmanus.]*

On *Joel.*

*Benjam. Bonerus. L. Par.*  
*Joan. Faber. P.*  
*Lutherus.*  
 \* *Mercerus. C.*  
*Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.*  
 [ *Ben. Bonerus.*  
*Abr. Calovius.*  
*Dan. Cramerus.*  
*Lam. Daneus.*  
*Steph. Fabricius.*  
*Gilb. Genebrardus.*  
*R. Sal. Farchi.*

*R. Dav. Kimchi.*  
*Jo. Leusden.*  
*Ed. Liveleius.*  
*Mart. Luther.*  
*Mat. Aarbusius.*  
*Mos. Pfacherus.*  
*Lavinus Ponchenius.*  
*Mat. Quadratus.*  
*Quirinus Reuterius.*  
*Elias Schadeus.*  
*Simon Simonides.*  
*Sebast. Toscano.]*

On *Amos.*

*Seb. Benefield. E.*  
*Jo. Brentius. L.*  
*Lutherus.*  
 \* *Mercerus. C.*  
*Mat. Quadratus. P.*  
*Ruffinus. 400.*  
 [ *Aben Ezra.*  
*Christ. a Castro.*  
*Hugo de S. Charo.*  
*Cyrl. Alex.*

*Lam. Daneus.*  
*Jo. Drusius.*  
*Jo. Gerhard.*  
*R. Salom. Farchi.*  
*Dav. Kimchi.*  
*Jo. Quinquarboreus.*  
*Quir. Ruterus.*  
*Elias Schadteus.*  
*D. v. Paræus.*  
*Hier. Savanarola.]*

On *Obadiab.*

*Mart. Lutherus.*  
*Ed. Marbury. E.*  
 \* *Mrc erus.*  
 \* *J. Raynoldus. E.*  
*Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.*  
 [ *Aben. Ezra.*

*Anlr. Acolutus.*  
*Mir. del Castillo.*  
*Hugo de S. Charo.*  
*Lud. Crocius.*  
*Jo. Drusius.*  
*Lud. Capellus.*

*Fo. Himmelius.*  
*Sal. Farchi.*  
*R. David Kimchi.*  
*Fr. Lambertus.*  
*Lu. de Leone.*  
*Fo. Leusden.*

*Aug. Pfeifferus.*  
*James Pilkinton.*  
*Gu. Postellus.*  
*Fo. Tarnovius.*  
*F. Ursinus.*  
*Mat. Wasmuthus.]*

On *Jonah*.

\* *Bp. Abbot. E.*  
*Gab. Acofta. P.*  
*Atterfol. E.*  
 \* *Pet. Baro. C.*  
*Fo. Brentius. L.*  
*Fran. Feverdentijs. P.*  
*Fran. Junius. C.*  
 \* *Bp. King. E.*  
*Lutherus.*  
 \* *Foan. Mercerus. C.*  
*Theophylactus. 900.*  
*Fo. Treminius. P.*  
 [ *Aben Ezra.*  
*Ambrosius.*  
*Pet. Agermannus.*  
*Tho. Bangius.*  
*F. Bidenbachius.*  
*S. Chrysoftomus.*  
*Fo. Cocceius.*  
*Fo. Bugenbadius.*  
*Christ. a Castro.*  
*Fo. Drufius.*  
*S. Ephrem.*  
*Fo. Gerhardus.*

*Si. Grinaeus.*  
*F. Gröffius.*  
*Rud. Gualtherus.*  
*S. Hieronymus.*  
*Bar. Krackewitz.*  
*Fo. Leusden.*  
*Maximus Taurinensis. An.*  
 422.  
*Geor. Moebus.*  
*Fo. Moingenatus.*  
*Theo. Petrus.*  
*Aug. Pacinchellus.*  
*A. Pfeifferus.*  
*Fr. Quarles.*  
*An. Rivet.*  
*Ab. Rothenbach.*  
*Fr. de Salinas.*  
*Bal. Scheidius.*  
*Fa. Stockerus.*  
*Fo. Tarnovius.*  
*Tertullianus.*  
*S. Theodoretus.*  
*Fo. Wolderus.]*

On *Micah*.

*Fo. Brentius. L.*  
 \* *Da. Chytraeus.*  
*Lutherus.*

[ *Dr. Pocock.*  
*S. Ambrosius.*  
*Tho. Bangius.*

*Theo.*

Theo. Bibliander.  
 Theod. Billicanus.  
 Jo. Drusius.  
 Dan. Cramerus.  
 Nic. Eisenius.  
 Fulgentius. An. 508.  
 Lud. Capellus.  
 Ant. Gilbius.

Albert. Graverus.  
 Casp. Graierus.  
 Fr. Lambertus.  
 Phrygio.  
 H. Sironarola.  
 Jo. Tarnovius.  
 Jo. Zinlerus.]

## On Nabum.

\* Da. Chytraeus. L.  
 Ludo. Crocius. L.  
 Lutherus.  
 Hector Pintus. P.  
 Theophylactus. 900.  
 Jo. Winkelmannus. L.  
 [Lud. Capellus.  
 Hugo de S. Charo.  
 Jo. Drusius.  
 Mat. Hasenrefferus.  
 Jo. Himmelius.

Cyp. de la Huerga.  
 Ja. Fansonius.  
 Joachim Abbas.  
 Julianus Toletanus. Ann.  
 Fr. Lambertus. (680.  
 Jo. Mercerus.  
 Nic. Petraeus.  
 Aug. de Quiros.  
 Jo. Tarnovius.  
 J. H. Ursinus.]

## On Habakkuk.

\* Chytraeus. L.  
 Lutherus.  
 Marbury. E.  
 Winkelmannus.  
 [Ant. Agallius.  
 S. Ambrosius.  
 S. Augustinus.  
 Det. de Aristizaval.  
 Th. Beaucamis.  
 Beda.  
 Wol. Capito.  
 Jo. Drusius.  
 Helv. Garthius.  
 Lud. Capellus.

Ant. de Guevara.  
 Mat. Hasenrefferus.  
 Jo. Himmelius.  
 Ja. Fansonius.  
 Ev. Marcellinus.  
 H. de Padilla.  
 Nic. Petraeus.  
 Urb. Regius.  
 Will. Strong.  
 Lud. de Tena.  
 Theophylact.  
 Jo. Wiganus.  
 Jodoc. Willichius.]

## On Zephaniab.

* <i>Martin. Bucerus. C.</i>	<i>Fo. Drufius..</i>
<i>Lutherus.</i>	<i>Fo. Himmelius.</i>
<i>Fo. Winkelmannus. L.</i>	<i>Fo. Larenus.</i>
[ <i>Lud. Capellus.</i>	<i>Urb. Regius.</i>
<i>Fo. Cesar.</i>	<i>Nico. Selneccerus.</i>
<i>Chryf. de Contreras.</i>	<i>Fo. Tarnovius.]</i>
<i>Lam. Daneus.</i>	

## On Haggai.

<i>Frid. Balduinus. L.</i>	<i>Fo. Himmelius.</i>
<i>Fo. Ecchius. P.</i>	<i>Fo. Mercerus.</i>
<i>Phil. Melancthon. L.</i>	<i>Dav. Paræus.</i>
<i>Rainolds.</i>	<i>Urb. Regius. .</i>
<i>Didacus a Stunica. P.</i>	<i>Lud. Capellus.</i>
<i>Balthasar Willius. C.</i>	<i>Rupertus Tuit.</i>
<i>Winkelmannus. L.</i>	<i>H. Schilterus.</i>
[ <i>Abarbanel. R.</i>	<i>Geor. Valleus.</i>
<i>Fa. Brocardus.</i>	<i>Aug. Varenius.</i>
<i>Chris. Cornerus.</i>	<i>Geor. Wicelius.</i>
<i>Fo. Draconites.</i>	<i>Ba. Willius.]</i>

## On Zechariab.

<i>Frid. Balduinus. L.</i>	<i>Lu. Crocius.</i>
* <i>Da. Chytraus. L.</i>	<i>Fo. Dorscheus.</i>
<i>Lutherus.</i>	<i>Fo. Draconites.</i>
<i>Phil. Malancthon.</i>	<i>Lam. Daneus.</i>
* <i>Will. Pemble.</i>	<i>Fob. Gryneus.</i>
<i>Fo. de Reyroles. P. Quest.</i>	<i>Fa. Fabricius.</i>
<i>Didacus a Stunica. P.</i>	<i>Fra. a Messana.</i>
<i>Balth. Willius. C.</i>	<i>Hier. Oforius.</i>
[ <i>Sa. Boblius.</i>	<i>Al. Perez.</i>
<i>Lud. Capellus.</i>	<i>Hier. de Prade.</i>
<i>Abr. Calovius.</i>	<i>Alv. Roxa.</i>
<i>Hugo de S. Charo.</i>	<i>Gasp. Sanctius.]</i>

## On Malachy.

<i>Gab. Acoſta. P.</i>	<i>S. Ambroſius.</i>
<i>Fred. Balduinus.</i>	<i>Sa. Boblius.</i>
† <i>Salamon. Vantil.</i>	<i>Fa. Brocardus.</i>
<i>Dan. Chytraus. L.</i>	<i>Lud. Capellus.</i>
<i>Fo. Martinus. C.</i>	<i>Fo. Draconites.</i>
<i>Melanethon. L.</i>	<i>Pet. Figuerus.</i>
<i>Hen. Mollerus. C.</i>	<i>Fo. Himmelius.</i>
<i>Amandus Polanus. C.</i>	<i>Elias Hutter.</i>
<i>Aug. de Quiros. P.</i>	<i>Ste. Iſa. Levita.</i>
<i>Will. Sclater. E.</i>	<i>R. Kimchi.</i>
* <i>Rich Stock. E.</i>	<i>Fo. Martinus.</i>
<i>Balth. Willius. C.</i>	<i>Qſius.</i>
<i>Winkelmannus. C.</i>	<i>Fo. Oecolampadius.</i>
[ <i>Dr. Pocock.</i>	<i>Matur. Quadratus.]</i>

## Upon the New Teſtament.

<i>Ben. Aretius. C.</i>	<i>Jo. Mayer. E.</i>
* <i>Theod. Beza. C. Ann.</i>	<i>Zac. Muthelius. L.</i>
<i>Carthusianus. 1460.</i>	<i>Alph. Salmeron. P.</i>
* <i>Tho. Cartwright. E.</i>	* <i>Schmidius. Annot. L.</i>
<i>Catena Græc. Patrum.</i>	<i>Dan. Toſſanus. C.</i>
<i>T. Colomerii Obſervationes</i>	<i>Jo. Trap. E.</i>
<i>Sacra. 1668. 8vo.</i>	[ <i>Adulphus Fornacensis.</i>
<i>Joh. Doaghtei Analecta</i>	<i>Hen. Alſtedius.</i>
<i>Sacra 1658. 8vo.</i>	<i>S. Auguſtinus.</i>
<i>Drufius. Annot.</i>	<i>Hen. Bullingerus.</i>
* <i>Erasmus. P. Paraph.</i>	<i>Fo. Brentius.</i>
<i>Fulk. E.</i>	<i>Fo. Benedictus.</i>
<i>Gregorius Mag. 600.</i>	<i>Ven. Beda.</i>
* <i>Dr. Hammond. E.</i>	<i>Chriſtus Betuleius.</i>
* <i>Heinſius. C. Ann.</i>	<i>Nic. du Bois.</i>
<i>Fla. Illyricus. L.</i>	<i>Fo. Boſſius.</i>
<i>Corn. a Lapide. P.</i>	<i>Cajetanus.]</i>
<i>Dr. Lightfoot. E.</i>	<i>Abr. Calovius.</i>
<i>Marloratus. C.</i>	<i>Fa. Capellus.</i>

- |                                 |                                   |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| <i>Lu. Capellus.</i>            | <i>Foach. Reimerus.</i>           |
| <i>Adr. Cocquius.</i>           | <i>Fa. Revius.</i>                |
| <i>Fo. Camero.</i>              | <i>Gasp. Salzedo.</i>             |
| <i>Chr. Crinesius.</i>          | <i>Fo. Schlichingius. S.</i>      |
| <i>Fo. Croius.</i>              | <i>Andr. Schottus.</i>            |
| <i>Lud. de Dieu.</i>            | <i>Fof. Simierus.</i>             |
| <i>Fo. Dilherrus.</i>           | <i>Smaragdus Abbas. An. 843.</i>  |
| <i>Fo. Dougtheus.</i>           | <i>Hen. Stephanus.</i>            |
| <i>Fo. Drufius.</i>             | <i>Vic. Strigelius.</i>           |
| <i>Fo. Gagneius.</i>            | <i>Steph. Szegedinus.</i>         |
| <i>Tho. Gataker.</i>            | <i>Vit. Theodorus.</i>            |
| <i>Fo. Gastius.</i>             | <i>Pet. Thyraus.</i>              |
| <i>Fo. Gerbardus.</i>           | <i>Mart. Trostius.</i>            |
| <i>Ant. Godeau.</i>             | <i>Gadbrand. Thorlacus.</i>       |
| <i>Rud. Gualtherus.</i>         | <i>Theod. Thummius.</i>           |
| <i>* Hugo Grotius.</i>          | <i>Aug. Triumphus.</i>            |
| <i>Otho Gualpererius.</i>       | <i>Laur. Valla.</i>               |
| <i>Huldr. Herlinus.</i>         | <i>Ger. Verwoost.</i>             |
| <i>D. Norton Knatchbul.</i>     | <i>Bald Wallæus.</i>              |
| <i>Didac. Lopez.</i>            | <i>Nic. Zegerus.</i>              |
| <i>Ed. Lecus Archiep. Ebor.</i> | <i>Huld. Zwinglius.]</i>          |
| <i>Edward Leigh.</i>            | <i>Paraph. and Annotat. by</i>    |
| <i>Ger. Loricinus.</i>          | <i>Dr. Hammond. Fol.</i>          |
| <i>Aug Marloratus.</i>          | <i>Supplement, by Monsf. Le</i>   |
| <i>Pet. Marus.</i>              | <i>Clerc. Fol 1699.</i>           |
| <i>Alex. Morus.</i>             | <i>Expository Notes, by Will.</i> |
| <i>Fo. Morus.</i>               | <i>Burkitt. Fol. 1704.</i>        |
| <i>Bap, de la Nuza.</i>         | <i>Canon of the New Test.</i>     |
| <i>Origenes.</i>                | <i>vindicated, by J. Ri-</i>      |
| <i>Fo. Er. Ostermannus.</i>     | <i>chardson. 8vo. 1701.</i>       |
| <i>Seb. Pfochenius.</i>         |                                   |

## Upon the Four Gospels.

- |                              |                             |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| <i>Tho. Aquinas. 1270.</i>   | <i>Fo. Brentius. L.</i>     |
| <i>Ben. Aretius. C.</i>      | <i>* Luc. Brugenfis. P.</i> |
| <i>Augustinus. 420.</i>      | <i>Mart. Bucerus. C.</i>    |
| <i>Sebast. Barradius. P.</i> | <i>Bullingerus. C.</i>      |

[Georg.

- [*erg. Calixtus.*]  
 \* *Calvinus.*  
 \* *Cartwright. C.*  
*Catena Aurea.*  
 \* *Chemnitius. L.*  
*Ada. Contzen. p. 2. vol. fol.*  
 \* *Lud. de Dieu. C.*  
*J. Gerson. 1420.*  
*Nic. Gorranus. 1350*  
*Hieronymus. 400.*  
 \* *Cor. Fansenius. P.*  
*Dr. Lightfoot. E.*  
*Maldonatus. P.*  
*Bene l. Mindinus.*  
*Jo. Myer. E.*  
*Arias Montanus. P.*  
*Aloysius Novarinus. P.*  
*Guido de Perpignano. P.*  
*Rupertus. 1120.*  
*Alphon. Salmeron. P.*  
*Scultetus. C.*  
 \* *Theophylactus. 900.*  
*Dan. Tossinus. C.*  
*Jo Trap E.*  
*Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.*  
 [*Walzogenius. S.*  
*Balduin. Walens.*  
*Anselmus.*  
*Arnobius.*  
*Jo. Alesius.*  
*Jo. Arboreus.*  
*Fa. de Auzoles.*  
*Christoph. Althoferus.*  
*Did. de Baeza.*  
*Gi. Balbus.*  
*Luc. Backmeisterus.*  
*Nat. Beda.*

- Jo. Benedictus.*  
*Jac. Bonfrerius.*  
*Anton. Broeckwaens.*  
*Jo. Buissonius.*  
*Jo. Bourgesius.*  
*Joach. Camerarius.*  
*Seraph. Capponus.*  
*Paul. Crellius.*  
*Al. Copus.*  
*Jo. Cluverius.*  
*Laur. Edingerus. (330*  
*Eusebius Casariensis. An.*  
*Eusebius Emisenus. A. 360.*  
*Euthymius. An. 1118.*  
*Jos. Ferrerus.*  
*Jo. Gerhardus*  
 \* *Cor. Fansenius Gindaven-*  
*Cor. Fansenius Iprensis. (Sis.*  
*Dav. Klugen.*  
*S. Gregorius Mag.*  
*S. Greg. Nazian.*  
*Jo. de la Haye.*  
*Nico. Hemmingius.*  
*Hen. Jonken.*  
*A Lapide.*  
*Luc. Lossius.*  
*Jo. Lotichius.*  
*Eilh. Leubinus*  
*Sev. Lubomlius.*  
*Pol. Lyserus.*  
*Carol. Melinaeus.*  
*Phil. de Noir.*  
*Conr. Pellicanus.*  
*Jo. Rubus.*  
*Eman. de Sa.*  
*Christ. Sandius.*  
*Fr. Spanhemius.*

Stanisl. Socolovius.  
 Jo. Sylveira.  
 Rob. Stephanus.  
 Laur. Susbiga.  
 Casp. Sagittarius.  
 Ger. Jo. Vossius.

\* Hist. & Concordia Evangelica. Parisiis. 1660.]  
 Paraphrase and Comment.  
 on the IV. Gospels, by  
 Dr. Whitby, Fol. 1703.

## On Matthew.

\* Anonymus, said to be  
 Chrysestom.  
 Anselmus, 1100.  
 Aquinas, 1270.  
 Alphon. Avendanus. P.  
 Augustinus, 420.  
 [Catena Gr. Pater.  
 Bucerus (Mart.)  
 Paul, de Palacio.]  
 Crellius, S.  
 Cromatius in V. and VI.  
 Cap. Matth. 8vo. 1528.  
 \* Chrysofomus, 400.  
 Dav. Dickson, C.  
 \* Episcopus.  
 Ferus, P.  
 Rod. Galtherus.  
 Hieronymus, 400.  
 Claud. Guillaudus, P.  
 Hilarius, 350.  
 Phil. Melancthon, L.  
 Gasp. a Melo, P.  
 \* Masculus, C.  
 Aloyf. Novarinus, P.  
 Origines, 250.  
 Guil. Parisiensis, 1240.  
 [Chr. Pelargus, L. Quæst.]  
 Angelus de Paz.  
 Rob. Stephanus, C.  
 Dan. Toffanus, C.

\* Tostatus, P. An. 1440.  
 [Ambrosius,  
 Ant. Alvirius,  
 Albertus Magnus, A. 1240.  
 Laur. de Aponte,  
 Bened. Aretius,  
 Tilman Aquensis,  
 S. Athanasius,  
 Jac. Astudillo,  
 S. Basilius Seleus, An. 450.  
 Benedictus XI, An. 1342.  
 Bernardus,  
 Læl. Bisciola,  
 Thc. Bibliander,  
 Casp. Bertramus,  
 James Buck,  
 Bonaventura, An. 1256.  
 Chr. Blackwood,  
 An. Bonticcius,  
 Hen. Bullenger,  
 Nic. Buccassenus,  
 Lud. Capellus,  
 Hugo. de St. Charo,  
 S. Cromatius, An. 390.  
 Jo. Caccius,  
 Gündisalv. Correa,  
 Pet. Courtin,  
 Casp. Cruciger,  
 S. Cyprianus.

Balth.

<i>Balth. Corderius.</i>	<i>Nic. Oranus.</i>
<i>Chr. Danderstadius.</i>	<i>Ric. Pampolitanus. Anno</i>
<i>Jo. Deutshmannus.</i>	1344.
<i>Lam. Daneus.</i>	<i>Dav. Paræus.</i>
<i>Cunman. Eliusbachius.</i>	<i>Alex. Pelegrinus.</i>
<i>Seb. Froschelius.</i>	<i>Anton. Perez.</i>
<i>Tho. Fuller.</i>	<i>Ed. Philips.</i>
<i>Matth. Furmannus.</i>	<i>Will. Perkins.</i>
<i>Jo. Gerhard.</i>	<i>Jo. Pricæus..</i>
<i>Fr. Gomarus.</i>	<i>Pet. Possinus.</i>
<i>Jac. Gerschonius.</i>	<i>Mart. Pistor.</i>
<i>Christ. Grammaticus.</i>	<i>Pasch. Radbertus.</i>
<i>Salom. Jesner.</i>	<i>Cass. Reinius.</i>
<i>S. Gregor. Nyss.</i>	<i>Steph. de Salazar.</i>
<i>Hier. de Guevara.</i>	<i>Jo. Saubertus.</i>
<i>Fra. Gubarez.</i>	<i>Faust. Socinus.</i>
<i>Christ. Hegendorffius.</i>	<i>Sebast. Schmidius.</i>
<i>Jo. Huysinga.</i>	<i>Chr. Sanctotifius.</i>
<i>Jo. Hesselius.</i>	<i>Theod. Schnepsius.</i>
<i>Jacobus Rex.</i>	<i>Dav. Schrammius.</i>
<i>Tho. James.</i>	<i>Abr. Schultetus.</i>
<i>Fra. Junius.</i>	<i>Casp. Sibelius.</i>
<i>Peter Kerstenius.</i>	<i>Mart. Spielenbergius.</i>
<i>John Lightfoot.</i>	<i>Greg. Strigenitius.</i>
† <i>Christianus Druthmar.</i>	<i>Jo. Sylvanus.</i>
Flor. An. 840.	<i>Theod. Thummius.</i>
<i>Hen. Luitenius.</i>	<i>Titus Bostrensis, An. 358.</i>
<i>Mart. Luther.</i>	<i>Will. Tyndal.</i>
<i>Chr. Matthias.</i>	<i>Guil. de Tormas.</i>
<i>Jo. Maior.</i>	<i>Carolus de Veil.</i>
<i>Jo. Misnerus.</i>	<i>Jo. Wandalinus.</i>
<i>Alex. Morus.</i>	<i>Pet. Wiustrupius.</i>
<i>Pet. de Morales.</i>	<i>Fran. Zichemius.</i>
<i>Seb. Munsterus.</i>	<i>Fran. Zidron.]</i>
<i>Jo. Oecolampadius.</i>	† <i>Mr. Sam. Clark.]</i>

On *Mark*.

*Albertus. M. 1280.*  
*Beda. 730.*  
 [Catena Gr. Patr. Poffini.]  
*Lamb. Danaus. C. Quest.*  
*Jo. Gerson. 1420.*  
*Angel. del Paz. P.*  
 \* *Rob. Stephanus. C.*  
*Jo. Winkelmannus. L.*  
*Vital. Zuccolo. P. Hom.*  
 [Bened. Aretius.  
*Hen. Bullenger.*  
*S. Chrysoftom.*  
*Jo. Brentius.*  
*S. Cyrillus.*  
*Jo. Cocceius*  
*Christ. Danderstadius.*  
*Jo. de la Fuente.*  
*Gregorius Mag.*

*Rod. Gualtherus.*  
*Christ. Hegendorffius.*  
*S. Hieronymus.*  
*Jo. Hoffmeisterus.*  
*Jo. Lightfoot.*  
*Mart. Luther.*  
*Oswald Miconius*  
*Aloysius Novarinus.*  
*Nicetas Paphlag.*  
*Georg. Petterus.*  
*Eraf. Sarcerius.*  
*Stanisla. Socolovius.*  
*Mart. Spilenbergius.*  
*Jo. Suarez.*  
*Jo. Nep. Sylvanus.*  
*Car. de Veil.*  
*Victor. Antiochenus.*  
 † *Mr. Sam Clark.*

On *Luke*.

*Ambrose. 730.*  
*Beda. 370.*  
*Bonaventura. 1280.*  
*Catena. Grac. Patrum.*  
*Isid. Clarius. P.*  
*Hier Guadalapensis. P.*  
*Gaf. Melo. P.*  
*Origines. 230.*  
*Angelus de Paz. P.*  
 † *Rob. Stephanus. C.*  
*Did. Stellu. P.*  
 \* *Fran. Tolet. P.*  
*Vit. Zuccolo. P.*  
 [Ælredus.  
*Bened. Aretius.*

*S. Augustinus.*  
*Hex. Bullinger.*  
*Rutil. Benzonius.*  
*Bruno Astensis.*  
*Hugo de S. Charo.*  
*Jo. Cocceius.*  
*Fran de S. Cyrille.*  
*Bened. Fernandez.*  
*Jo. Ferus.*  
*Gasp. Finchius.*  
*Fr. Gomarus.*  
*Alph. de Horocko.*  
*Fac. Fansonius.*  
*Laur. Justinianus.*  
*Jo. Lightfoot.*

*Jo. Lomererus.**Mart. Luther.**Franc. Mayron.**Aloys. Novarinus.**Jo. Pricæus.**Eras. Sarcerius.**Claud. Scyfellus.**Rudol. Simler.**Mich. Siricius.**Fran. Suarez.**Timotheus Presbyter.**Titus Bostrensis.**S. Theodoretus.**Victor. Antioch.**Geor. Wicelius.]**† Sam. Clark.*On *John*.*Aquinas. 1270.**Augustinus. 420.**Bonaventura. 1280. Hom.**Catena Græc. Patrum.**\* Chrysostomus. 400.**Cyrillus Alexand. 430.**Hemmingius. L.**Hildersham Lectures on St.**John. 1647. Fol.**\* Jo. Ferus. P.**Lutherus.**Melancthon. L.**Musculus. C.**Origenes. 230.**Hieron. Osorius. P.**Mich. de Palatio. P.**Chr. Pelargus. L.**Ben Pererius. P.**Ribera. P.**\* Rob. Rollocus. C.**[Jonas Schlitchtingius S.]**Paul Tarnovius. L.**Fran. Tolet. P.**[Albertus Magnus.**Alcuinus.**Mos. Amyraldus.**Dan. Arcularius.**Guil. de Aquisgrano.**B. Aretius.**Geor. Blandrata.**Ven. Beda.**Mart. Bucer.**Abr. Calovius.**Will. Clager.**Jo. Camero.**Mart. Chemnitius.**Hugo de S. Charo.**Cal. Secund. Curio.**Jo. Dalteus.**Jo. Delphinus.**Tho. Erpenius.**Andr. Ericius.**Jo. Frischmuthus.**Ro. Gualtherus.**Dan. Heinsius.**Ang. Justinianus.**Chr. Kortbolt.**Jo. Lightfoot.**Wilhel. Lyserus.**Jo. Maior.**Christ. Nisanius.**Nonnus.**Al. Novarinus.**Sim. Portius.*

Val. Smalcius. S.  
Fauft. Socinus.  
Lud. de solo Major.

Fran. Suarez.  
Jo. Jac. Statmannus.  
Fr. Vander Vacken.]

## On the A&amp;ts.

Dan. Arcularius. L.  
Beda. 730.  
Brentius. L.  
Bullingerus. C.  
\* Calvinus.  
Joach. Camerarius. L.  
Catena. Vet. Pat.  
Chrysoftomus. 400.  
Lud. de Dieu. C.  
\* Jo. Ferus. P.  
Fromondus, P.  
Nic. Gorranus, 1350.  
Gregorius Mag. 600.  
Rod. Gualtherus. C.  
Cor, a Lapide. P.  
\* Lorinus. P.  
Jo. Mayer. E.  
Arias Montanus. P.  
Aloys. Novarinus. P.  
Oecumenius. 1070.  
Alph. Salmeron. P.  
[Gasp. Sanctius.]  
Tho. Stapleton. P.  
\* Theophylactus. 900.  
Dan. Toffanus. C.  
Jo. Trap. E.  
[Balduinus Waleus.  
Mos. Amyraldus.  
Tho. Aquinas.  
Aretha.  
Bened. Aretius.  
Arator.

Augustinus.  
Jo. Boisius.  
Nic. du Bois.  
Ja. Bonfrerius  
Jo. Brandmullerus.  
Jo. Bugenhagenus.  
Tho. Cajetanus.  
Cassiodorus.  
Georg. Calixtus.  
Fel. Capito.  
Lud. Capellus.  
Hugo de S. Charo.  
Ba. Crusius.  
Jo. Cocceius.  
Jo. Con. Danbawerus.  
Euthalius.  
Mic. le Faucher.  
Jo. B. Felicianus.  
Jo. Gagneus.  
Jo. Ern. Gerhardus.  
Hug. Grotius.  
Ja. Gryneus.  
Nic. Hemmingius.  
Jo. Hofmcisterus.  
Ægid. Hunnius.  
Justus Jonas.  
Fr. Junius.  
Jo. Latbberius.  
Jo. Lightfoot.  
Jo. Vander Linden.  
Luc. Lossius.  
Mirt. Luther.

*Fo. Tob. Major.*  
*Fo. Malcolmus.*  
*Tho. Massutius.*  
*Peter Maurinius.*  
*Maximus Taurinensis.*  
*Fustus Menius.*  
*Bal. Mentzerus.*  
*Christ. Obenbinius.*  
*Nic. Oranus.*  
*Luc. Osander.*  
*Da. Paraus.*  
*Bart. Petrus.*  
*Arth. Pitseus.*

*Sam. Schelguigius.*  
*Bernh. Schmidius.*  
*Fo. de Silveira.*  
*Rod. Simlerus.*  
*Fo. de Sorribas.*  
*Melch. Steinbruceius.*  
*Caspar Streso.*  
*Cyrus Theodorus.*  
*Theophilus Archiep.*  
*Theo. Torunerus.*  
*Fo. Volzogenius. S.*  
*Georg. Wirth.]*

## On the Epistles.

*Ambrosius. 370.*  
*Anselmus. 1100.*  
*Aquinas. 1270.*  
*Beda. 370.*  
*Bullingerus. C.*  
*\* Calvinus.*  
*Ambrosius Catharinus. P.*  
*\* Chrysostomus. 400.*  
*Adam Contzen. P.*  
*Nic. Gorranus. 1350.*  
*\* Guil. Estius. P.*  
*David. Dickson. C.*  
*Rod. Gualtherus. C.*  
*And. Hyperius. C.*  
*[Hemmingius.]*  
*\* Be. Justinianus. P. 3.*  
*Tom.*  
*\* Cor. a Lapide. P.*  
*Pet. Lombardus. 1160.*  
*Jo. Mayer. E.*  
*\* Musculus. C.*  
*Oecumenius. 1070.*

*Beat. Remigius. 800.*  
*\* Theodoretus. 440.*  
*\* Theophylactus. 900.*  
*Dan. Tossanus. C.*  
*Jo. Trap. E.*  
*† Dr. Whitby.*  
*† Ob. Walker [or Abraham Woodhead]*  
*Hugo de S. Victore. 1130.*  
*Conrad. Vorstius. C*  
*[Ælius Antonius.*  
*Fo. Arboreus.*  
*Bened. Aretius.*  
*Frid. Balduinus.*  
*Fo. Bence.*  
*M. Ja. Brandmuller.*  
*H. Bullinger.*  
*Angelius Buoriccius.*  
*S. Bruno. An. 1088.*  
*Dion. Carthusianus.*  
*Hugo de S. Charo.*  
*Lud de Dieu.*

*Rup. Erythropilus.*

*Fac. Faber.*

*Geor. Andr. Fabricius.*

*Libert. Fromondus.*

*Jo. Gagnæus.*

*Anton. Godeau.*

*Hugo Grotius.*

*Jo. Gorcomius.*

*Nic. Guillebert.*

*Alex. de Hales.*

*Franc. Heraus.*

*Eilb. Lubinus.*

*Lanfrancus. An. 1080.*

*Alphons. Salmero.*

*Jo. Schlichtingius. S.*

*Greg. Primatecius.*

*Catus Sedulius. An. 430.]*

*Paraphrase and Comm. on  
all the Epistles, by Dr.*

*Whitby. Fol. 1700.*

On the Epistle to the Romans.

*Augustinus. 420.*

*Fred. Balduinus. L.*

*Jo. Brentius. L.*

*Mart. Bucerus. C.*

*Adam. Contzen. P.*

*Crellius. S.*

*Lud. de Dieu. C.*

*Episcopi, in cap. 9, 10, 11.*

*Eltõn on chap. 7, 8, 9.*

\* *Jo. Ferus. P.*

*Marcil. Ficinus. 1440.*

*Jo. Gerhardus. L.*

*Gomarus. C.*

*Jo. Goodwin on chap. 9.*

\* *Pet. Mart.*

*Phil. Melancthon. L.*

\* *Wolf. Musculus. C.*

*Cornelius Mussus. P.*

*Gasp. Olevianus. C.*

*Origenes. 250.*

*Elnath. Par. E.*

*Ben. Pererius. P.*

*Rob. Rollocus. C.*

*Slater on chap. 4. E.*

[*Schlichtingius. S.*]

*Dominic. Soto. P.*

*Stapleton. P.*

\* *Fran. Tollet. P.*

*And. Willet. E.*

*Wilson. E.*

[*Petr. Abelardus.*

*Alex. Alesius.*

*Ægidius Romanus.*

*Ja. Altingius.*

*Bened. Aretius.*

*Mos. Amiraldu.*

*Fac. Andreas.*

*Fac. Arminius.*

*Jo. ab Arundine.*

*Did. Astudillo.*

*Abr. Battus.*

*Germ. Brixius.*

*Lelius Bisciola.*

*Jo. Burgenbagius.*

*Seb. Castellio.*

*Jo. Campensis.*

*Goñdes. de la Cerda.*

*Step. Clotzius.*

*Mic. Cobadius.*

*Jo. Cocceius.*

<i>Gilb. Cognatus.</i>	<i>Hier. Oforius.</i>
<i>Fo. Colleius.</i>	<i>Aug. Paciubellius.</i>
<i>Will. Cooper.</i>	<i>Fo. Ant. Pantusa.</i>
<i>Godfr. Condifius.</i>	<i>Fo. Phil. Paraus.</i>
<i>Fo. Dannhaverus.</i>	<i>And. Rivet.</i>
<i>Hen. Diestus.</i>	<i>Mich. Rogerus.</i>
<i>Tho. Erpenius.</i>	<i>Dav. Rungius.</i>
<i>Ant. Fayus.</i>	<i>Fa. Sadoletus.</i>
<i>Fustus Feverbornius.</i>	<i>Fo. Schindler.</i>
<i>Jo. Fox.</i>	<i>Fo. Schucmannus.</i>
<i>Nicol. Grandis.</i>	<i>Abr. Scultetus.</i>
<i>Mar. Grimanius.</i>	<i>Sixtus Senensis.</i>
<i>Rud. Galtherus.</i>	<i>Fauf. Socinus.</i>
<i>Fo. Fa. Gryneus.</i>	<i>Fo. Ol. Stangendorpius.</i>
<i>Tilem Helshufius.</i>	<i>Sever. Stuterus.</i>
<i>And. Hyperius.</i>	<i>Gellius Snecanus.</i>
<i>Andr. Knopius.</i>	<i>Fo. Soffingus.</i>
<i>Ægid. Hunnius.</i>	<i>Pet. Stevartius.</i>
<i>Ant. Konygstein.</i>	<i>Casp. Strefo.</i>
<i>Fo. Larenus.</i>	<i>Franc. Suarez.</i>
<i>Pe. de Lauroy.</i>	<i>Theodutus. An. 480.</i>
<i>Jo. Lightfoot.</i>	<i>Er. Tostatus.</i>
<i>Paraphrase and Notes, by</i>	<i>Fo. Valdesius.</i>
<i>Mr. Lock. 1707. 4to.</i>	<i>Gab. Vasquez.</i>
<i>Dor. Louffius.</i>	<i>Fo. Volzogenius.</i>
<i>Fo. Michael.</i>	<i>Fo. Wandalinus.</i>
<i>Wilb. Momma.</i>	<i>Fo. Wellerus.</i>
<i>Fo. Fu. Mullerus.</i>	<i>Theod. Zwingerus.</i>
<i>Fo. Musæus.</i>	<i>Huld. Zuinglius.]</i>
<i>Bern. Ochinus.</i>	

On the Epistles to the *Corinthians*.

<i>Frid. Balduinus. L.</i>	<i>Guil. Sclater. E.</i>
<i>* Pet. Mart. in Prim. C.</i>	<i>Tho. Stapleton. P.</i>
<i>Phil. Melancthon. L.</i>	<i>Dr. Sibs, 1 ch. 2 ep.</i>
<i>* Wolf. Musculus. C.</i>	<i>Geor. Wenrichius. L.</i>
<i>Tho. Morton. in Prim. C.</i>	<i>[Pet. Albinus.</i>
<i>[Schlichtingius. S.]</i>	

Moses

*Moses Amyraldus.*  
*Conr. Andreas.*  
*Bened. Aretius.*  
*Steph. Brais.*  
*Fo. Bugenbadius.*  
*Georg. Calixtus.*  
*Abr. Calovius.*  
*Ad. Contzen.*  
*Fo. Covillonius.*  
*Fo. Crellius. S.*  
*Fo Dallæus.*  
*Fo. Dannhæwerus.*  
*Tib. Fromondus.*  
*Andr. Gerhardus.*  
*Fo. Hagen ab Indagine.*  
*Nic. Hemmingius.*  
*Til. Heshusius.*  
*Fo. Hussus.*  
*Jo. Lightfoot.*

*Paraphrase and Notes by*  
*Mr. Lock. 1706. 4to.*  
*Mart. Luther.*  
*Georg. Mylius.*  
*Fo. Hen. Ringierus.*  
*Guil. Rothvel.*  
*Dav. Rungius.*  
*Alphonf. Salmero.*  
*Seb. Schmidt.*  
*Fo. Schwindt.*  
*Andr. Sennertus.*  
*G. Treius.*  
*Con. Vorstius.*  
*Regner. Vinsemius.*  
*Pet. J. Wandalinus.*  
*Wilb. Zeschius.]*  
*New Version Paraph. and*  
*Annotat. by Dr. Wells.*  
*4to. 1714.*

To the Galatians.

*Augustinus. 420.*  
*Frid. Balduinus. L.*  
*Fo. Brentius. L.*  
*Crellius. S.*  
*[Joan. Crocius. C.]*  
*S. Lushington. E. S.*  
*Lutherus.*  
*\* Musculus. C.*  
*\* Will. Perkins C.*  
*Rob. Rollocus. C.*  
*Adam. Sasbout. P.*  
*[Schlichtingius. S.]*  
*Fo. Wigandus. L.*  
*Fo. Winkelman. L.*  
*[Mof. Amyraldus.*  
*Bened. Aretius.*

*Pet. de Barrhona.*  
*Barthol. Buttus.*  
*Mat. Bethuleius.*  
*God. Chr. Bosen.*  
*Fo. Bugenbadius.*  
*Georg. Calixtus.*  
*Fo. Campensis.*  
*Claudius Clemens Tauri-*  
*nens. Ep.*  
*Fo. Cocceius.*  
*Adam Contzen.*  
*Fo. Feurbornius.*  
*Anton. Godeau.*  
*S. Hieronymus.*  
*Nic. Hemmingius.*  
*Fra. Junius.*

*Hier.*

*Hier. Kromayerus.*  
*Dan. Lagus.*  
*Paraphrase and Notes by*  
*Mr. Lock. 1705. 4to.*  
*Lud. de Leon.*  
*Eilhardus Lubinus.*  
*Wilhelmus Momma.*  
*Jodoc. Nahum.*  
*Dav. Paræus.*

*Jo. Quistorpius.*  
*Mic. Rayerus.*  
*Ambros. Rudenius.*  
*Alphons. Salmeron.*  
*Con. Vorstius.*  
*Gabr. Vasquez.*  
*Val. Venten.*  
*Oth. Werdmuller.*  
*Huld. Zuinglius.]*

## To the Ephesians.

*Paul Bain. E.*  
*Frid. Balduinus. L.*  
*Bodius. C.*  
*Joan. & Lud. Crocius. L.*  
*\* Musculus. C.*  
*Aug. de Quiros. P.*  
*Rob. Rollocus. C.*  
*Adam Sasbout. P.*  
*[Schlichtingius. S.]*  
*Ab. Scultetus. C.*  
*\* Hieron. Zanchius. C.*  
*Geor. Wenrichius. L.*  
*[Chr. Althoferus,*  
*Mos. Amyraldus.*  
*Bened. Aretius.*  
*Bar. Battus.*  
*Mart. Bucerus.*  
*Hen. Bieneman.*  
*Jo. Botsaccus.*  
*Geor. Calixtus.*  
*Jean Claude.*  
*Jo. Cocceius.*  
*Jo. Crellius. S.*  
*Mic. Le Faucher.*

*Jo. Fidlerus.*  
*Ant. Godeau.*  
*Nic. Hemmingius.*  
*Men. Hannekenius.*  
*S. Hieronymus.*  
*Ægid. Hunnius.*  
*Casp. Lilius.*  
*Ant. Hyperius.*  
*Georg. Major.*  
*Jod. Nahum.*  
*Andr. Nemeierus.*  
*Fran. a Nova Curia.*  
*Casp. Olevianus.*  
*Dav. Paræus.*  
*Jo. Quistorpius.*  
*Mic. Ragerus.*  
*Ambr. Rudenius.*  
*Alph. Salmero.*  
*Er. Sarcerius.*  
*Mat. Turnemannus.*  
*Gab. Vasquez.*  
*Conr. Vorstius.*  
*Pet. Wandalinus.*  
*H. Zwinglius.]*

To the *Philippians*.

Hen. Airay. E.	Fo. Cocceius.
Frid. Balduinus. L.	Fo. Crellius. S.
Fo. Brentius. L.	Fo. Dallaus.
[Fo. Crocius. C.]	Ant. Godeau.
* Gomarus. C.	Nic. Hemmingius.
* Musculus. C.	Chr. Hoffmannus.
Adam Sasbout. P.	Ægid. Hunnius.
[Schlichtingius. S.]	M. Luther.
Fo. An. Velasquez. P.	Fo. Martinus.
* Hieron. Zanchius. C.	Mic. Ragerus.
[Mos. Amyraldus.]	M. Hen. Scotanus.
Bar. Battus.	Pet. Stevartius.
G. Calixtus.	Con. Vorstius.]

To the *Colossians*.

Frid. Balduinus. L.	Geor. Blandrata.
* Nic. Byfield. E.	Fo. Bugenbagius.
Tho. Cartwright. C.	Geor. Calixtus.
[Fo. Crocius. C.]	Abr. Calovius.
* Bp. Davenant. E.	Fo. Crellius. S.
Edw. Elton. E.	Fo. Gerhardus.
Melancthon. L.	Fran. Gomarus.
* Musculus. C.	Fo. Ja. Gryneus.
De Quiros. P.	Nic. Hemmingius.
Rollocus. C.	Chr. Hegendorfinus.
Sasbout. P.	Herm. Hildebrandinus.
[Schlichtingius. S.]	E. Lubinus.
* Hieron. Zanchius. C.	Fo. Quistorpius.
[Bened. Aretius.]	Mic. Ragerus.
Mos. Amyraldus.	Alph. Salmeron.
Chr. Althoferus.	Fr. Vicedominus.
Bar. Battus.	Con. Vorstius.]

To the *Thessalonians*.

[Frid. Balduinus. L.]	[Bradshaw Expos. 1620. 4to.]
	Fo.

[*Fo. Crocius. C.*]\* *Gomarus. C.**Bp. Jewel. in Prim. E.**Pet. Morschovius. S.*\* *Musculus. C.**Rollocus C.*\* *Dr. Sclater. E.*[*Schlichtingius. S.*]*Pet. Stevartius. P.*\* *Zanchius. C.**Zuinglius.**Wenrichius. L.*[*Mos. Amyraldus.**Bened. Aretius.**Wil. Bradshaw.**Fo. Bugenbagius.**Geor. Calixtus.**Abr. Calovius.**Fo. Cocceius.**Fo. Crellius. S.**Fo. Hildebrandus.**Nic. Hemmingius.**Ægid. Hunnius.**Chr. Hofmannus.**E. Lubinus.**M. Luther.**Geor. Major.**Fo. Martinus.**Origenes.**M. Ragerus.**Fo. Simplicius.*[*Fod. Willichius.*]

## To Timothy.

*Alex. Alesius. L.**Frid. Balduinus. L.**Lamb. Daneus. C.*\* *Claud. Espencaus. P.**Ant. Fayus. C.**Fo. Gerhardus. L.**Hemmingius. L.**Cosm. Magalianus. P.**Melancthon. L.*\* *Musculus. C.**Ad. Saxbout. P.*[*Schlichtingius. S.*]\* *Scultetus. C.**Lud. Soto. major. P.*[*Bened. Aretius.**Pet. Artopæus.**Fo. Augustinus.**Fo. And. Bosius.**Fo. Bugenbagius.**Fo. Cocceius.**Fo. Crellius. S.**Fo. Dalleus.**Geor. Dibvadius.**Isaac Faujtius.*† *Isaac Habertus.**Ant. Godeau.**Fo. Gothofredus.**Tho. Hesselius.**Ægid. Hunnius.**Eilh. Lubinus.**M. Luther.**Fo. Meelfurerus.**Casp. Megander.**Mat. Nethenus.**Fo. Pricæus.**Alph. Salmeron.**Laur. Sarson.**Hier. Torres.*[*Tho. Venatorius.*]

## To Titus.

<i>Alex. Alefius. L.</i>	<i>Hen. Bullinger.</i>
<i>Foan. Lud. Crocius. L.</i>	<i>Fo. Cocceius.</i>
* <i>Claud. Espenceus. P.</i>	<i>Geo. Calixtus.</i>
<i>Cosm. Magalianus. P.</i>	<i>Fo. Crellius. S.</i>
<i>Ad. Sasbout. P.</i>	<i>Da. Cramerus.</i>
* <i>Ab. Scultetus. C.</i>	† <i>F. Habertus.</i>
[ <i>Schlichtingius. S.</i> ]	<i>Fa. Gopilus.</i>
<i>Lud. Soto. major. P.</i>	<i>Chr. Hofmannus.</i>
* <i>Tho. Taylor. E.</i>	<i>Fo. Piscator.</i>
[ <i>Fo. Ant. Alemanarianus.</i>	<i>Fo. Quistorpius.</i>
<i>Be. Aretius.</i>	<i>Nic. Rhodomannus.]</i>

## To Philemon.

* <i>Atterfol. E.</i>	<i>Hen. Bullinger.</i>
<i>Brentius. L.</i>	<i>Fo. Crellius. S.</i>
[ <i>Fo. Crocius.</i> ]	<i>Scip. Gentilis.</i>
<i>Daneus. C.</i>	<i>N. Guillebert.</i>
* <i>Dan. Dike. E.</i>	† <i>F. Habertus.</i>
<i>Fran. Fevardentius. P.</i>	<i>Fo. Himmelius.</i>
* <i>Gomarus. C.</i>	<i>Æg. Hyperius.</i>
<i>Phil. Pareus. C.</i>	<i>Geo. Major.</i>
<i>Ab. Scultetus. C.</i>	<i>Ro. Rollocus.</i>
[ <i>Be. Aretius.</i>	<i>S. Polycarpus.]</i>
<i>Fo. Bugenbadius.</i>	

## On the Hebrews.

<i>Dav. Dickson. C.</i>	<i>Lushington. E. S.</i>
<i>Dering's Lectur. 1590. 4to.</i>	<i>Polyc. Lyserus.</i>
<i>Fo. Gerhardus. L.</i>	<i>Dr. Owen. E.</i>
* <i>Gomarus. C.</i>	<i>Mic. de Palatio. P.</i>
<i>Dr. Gouge. E.</i>	<i>Perkins. C.</i>
* <i>An. Hyperius. C.</i>	<i>Fran. Ribera. P.</i>
<i>W. Jones. E.</i>	<i>Sasbout. P.</i>
<i>Fr. Junii. Para.</i>	<i>Schlichtingius. S.</i>
<i>G. Lawfon. E.</i>	<i>Scultetus. C.</i>

[Sebast.]

[Sebast. Schmidius.]	Edw. Dering.
* Ludov. de Tena. P. Qu.	Fo. Delphinus.
[Pet. de Barabona.	Alb. Grawerus.
Fel. Bidenbachius.	Fa. Gryneus.
Geo. Blandrata.	He. Guisardus.
Sa. Borussus.	Nic. Hemmingius.
Fo. Bugenbadius.	Conr. Hornæus.
Ab. Calovius.	Geor. Mascovius.
Fa. Copellus.	Luc. Osiander.
Fo. Cocceius.	Ro. Rollocus.
Phil. Codurcus.	Dav. Rungius.
Constantinus Presb. A. 400.	Casp. Stresfo.
Fo. Crellius. S.	Fr. Spanhemius. Fil.]
Andr. Coquetius.	

## On the seven Canonical Epistles.

Hen. Alsted. C	Amb. Catharinus.
* Tho. Aquinas. 1270.	Symph. Champerius.
Beda. 730.	Lib. Fromondus.
Bullingerus. C.	Fo. Gagneus.
* Calvinus.	Fo. Hesselius.
* Estius. P.	Con. Hornæus.
Nic. Gorran. 1350.	Fo. Hussus.
Rod. Gualther. C.	Ch. Imlerus.
Nic. Hemmingius. L.	Bened. Justinianus.
Cor. a Lapide. P.	E. Lubinus.
Lorinus. P.	Dav. Paræus.
Salmeron. P.	Fo. Piscator.
Dan. Tossanus. P.	Gab. Prateolus.
Mat. Turnemannus. L.	Fo. Pricæus.
[Didymus Alexandrinus.	Oecumenius.
Arias Montanus.	E. Sarcerius.
Hug. Barcinonensis.	Con. Vorstius.]
D. Carthusianis.	

## On the Epistle of James.

Brochman. L.	Didac. Daza. P.
--------------	-----------------

*Fran. Fevardentius. P.*  
*Bapt. Folengius. P.*  
 \* *Jo. Laurentius. C.*  
*Tho. Manton. E.*  
*Jo. Mayer. E.*  
*Balt. Paez. P.*  
*Aug. de Quiros. P.*  
 [ *Wolzogenius. S.* ]  
 [ *Moses Amyraldus.* ]  
*Geor. Bull.*  
*Clemens Alex.*  
*Jo. Cocceius.*  
*Dav. Dixon.*  
*Christ. Gailius.*

*G. Horneus.*  
*Jo. Hulsemannus.*  
*Ch. Imlerus.*  
*Ja. a Logenbagen.*  
*Geor. Nisselius.*  
*Dav. Paræus.*  
*Jo. Piscator.*  
*Dav. Rungius.*  
*Fr. Stancarus.*  
*Tho. Tuckus.*  
*Tumbull Expos. 1606. 4to.*  
*Rupert. Tuit.*  
*Ignat. de Zuleta.]*

On the Epistles of Peter.

*Bp. Allen.*  
*Amesius. C.*  
*Tho. Adams in ep. 2.*  
 \* *Nic. Byfield. E.*  
*Bapt. Folengius. P.*  
*Jo. Gerhardus. L.*  
 \* *Jac. Laurentius. C.*  
*Lutherus.*  
*Turnemannus. L.*  
*Jo. Winkelman. L.*  
 [ *Theo. Bibliander.* ]  
*Mart. Chemnitius.*  
*Jo. Cocceius.*  
*Jo. Coglerus.*  
*Jo. Crellius. S.*

*Rup. Erythropolis.*  
*Jo. Faber.*  
*Fr. Fevardentius.*  
*Chr. Imlerus.*  
*Joseph Mede.*  
*Dav. Paræus.*  
*Jo. Piscator.*  
*Pet. a S. Fide.*  
*Jon. Schlichtingius. S.*  
*S. Schmidt.*  
*Hen. Schotanus.*  
*Arch-bp. Symson.*  
*Nic. Selneccerus.*  
*Fr. Vicedominus.*

On the first Epistle of John.

*Augustinus. 420.*  
*John Cotton. E.*  
 \* *Lamb. Danaus. C.*  
 \* *Episcopus.*  
*Jo. Ferus. P.*

*Bapt. Folengius. P.*  
*Hardy. E.*  
*Turnemannus. L.*  
 \* *Zanchius. C.*

## On the second Epistle.

* <i>Danaus. C.</i>	<i>W. Jones. E.</i>
<i>Fo. Jac. Grynaeus. C.</i>	<i>Ed. Pocock. E. Annot.</i>

## On the third Epistle.

* <i>Lamb. Danaus. C.</i>	<i>Nicolaus Selneccerus. L.</i>
<i>W. Jones. E.</i>	<i>Hieron. Zanchius. C.</i>
<i>Edw. Pocock. E.</i>	

## On St. John's three Epistles.

[ <i>Clemens Alex.</i>	<i>Chr. Imlerus.</i>
<i>M. Amyraldus.</i>	<i>E. Lubinus.</i>
<i>Jac. Beurtinus.</i>	<i>M. Luther.</i>
<i>Fo. Cocceius.</i>	<i>Chr. Lybius.</i>
<i>Fa. Faber.</i>	<i>Geo. Nisselius.</i>
<i>Nic. Gorranus.</i>	<i>Greg. Primaticius.</i>
<i>Nic. Hemmingius.</i>	<i>Fo. Schlichtingius. S.]</i>
<i>Conr. Horneus.</i>	

## On the Epistle of Jude.

<i>Jac. Bolduc. P.</i>	<i>Amb. Ansbertus.</i>
* <i>Danaus. C.</i>	<i>Be. Aretius.</i>
<i>Fevardentius. P.</i>	<i>Nic. de Bois.</i>
<i>Hyperius. C.</i>	<i>Abr. Calovius.</i>
<i>Fran. Junius. C.</i>	<i>Fo. Cocceius.</i>
<i>William Jenkyn. E.</i>	<i>Fo. Gerhardus.</i>
<i>Lutherus.</i>	<i>Conr. Horneus.</i>
<i>Tho. Manton. E.</i>	<i>And. Hyperius.</i>
<i>Otes Explanat. 1633. Fol.</i>	<i>Pet. Kirstenius.</i>
<i>Phil. Pareus. C.</i>	<i>Hen. Lancellottus.</i>
* <i>Will. Perkins. E.</i>	<i>Fra. Laurelotius.</i>
<i>Aug. de Quiros. P.</i>	<i>Fo. Lorinus.</i>
<i>Sasbout. P.</i>	<i>E. Lubinus.</i>
<i>Sibellius. C.</i>	<i>Ra. Maffeus.</i>
[ <i>Willet. E.</i> ]	<i>Pet. Martinez.</i>
[ <i>S. Ambrosius.</i>	<i>Ant. Nicolaus.</i>

Gr. Nisselius.  
Ægid. Radeus.  
Fred. Rappoltus.  
Geo. Restius.  
Fr. Ravius.  
Jo. Scribonius.

Casp. Sibelius.  
Jon. Schlichtingus. S.  
Jo. Stumpsius. S.  
Theodulus.  
Jo. Wolzogenius. S.]

## On the Revelations.

Alabaster. E.  
Albertus Magnus. 1280.  
Alsted. C.  
Anselmus. 1100.  
Augustinus. 420. Hom.  
Beda. 720.  
Brightman. E.  
Joach. Camerarius. L.  
Dav. Chytraeus.  
Cotton. 13 ch. E.  
Will. Cowper. E.  
Dent. E.  
Lud. de Dieu. C.  
Episcopus in cap. 2 and 3.  
Forbes. C.  
Jo. Gerhardus. L.  
Gorranus. 1350.  
Jo. de la Hay. P.  
King James. Paraph.  
A Lapide. P.  
Laurentius. C.  
\* Mede. E.  
Casp. Melo. P.  
[Dr. Hen. Moor.]  
Napier. C.  
Perkins in 2 pr. cap. 3. E.  
Potter's Interpretat. 1642.  
4to.  
Ribera. P.

Tossanus. C.  
Viegas. P.  
[Lud. ab Alcasar.  
Con. Alphonsus.  
S. Ambrosius. (500.  
Andreas Casariensis. Ann.  
Andreas Cretenfis. An. 635.  
Arethas Casariensis. Ann.  
Bened. Aretius. (540.  
Arias Montanus.  
Pet. Artopæus.  
Jo. Bale.  
Theo. Bibliander.  
Jac. de Bordes.  
Jo. Brandmuller.  
Bruno Astensis.  
Jac. Capella.  
Hugo de S. Charo.  
Jo. Cocceius.  
Jo. Clunerus.  
Pet. Crugotius.  
Bart. Descheus.  
Dr. Cresner.  
Ja. Dursfeldius.  
Jo. Fox.  
Lib. Fromondus.  
Jo. Gagnaus.  
Ant. Grellotius.  
Jo. Grossius.

*Cas. Heinischius.*

*Mat. Hoe.*

*Mat. Hofmannus.*

*Jo. Schilterus.*

*Peganus.*

*Mr. Jurieu.]*

Amongst all these Commentators, it would be too great Presumption for any private Man to compare them, or say which is best; since there is scarce any one so well acquainted with all of them, as to be able to pass such a censure: And besides, concerning those that are commonly known, there are few that agree in the same judgment, one preferring this, and another that; and therefore it will be safest to give only some general Characters of them.

Some of the Interpreters are more especially eminent for their *Authority* and *Antiquity*; as, the Comments of the Fathers, *Ambrose, Augustine, Bernard, Chrysostome*, the *Cyrills, Eusebius, Gregory the Great, Gregory Nyssen, Hierom, Hillary, Origen, Theodoret, Theophylact*, [*Oecumenius.*]

Amongst the later Writers, some are eminent for their Orthodox sound judgment, and proper and useful Matter: So the Protestant Commentators in general; as, *Alsted, Baldwin, Brentius, Bucer, Bullinger, Calvin, Chemnitius, Danæsius, Drusus, Gerard, Hyperius, Junius, Lavater, Luther, Pet. Martyr, Melancthon, Mercer, Moller, Musculus, Pareus, Piscator, Rivet, Rolloc, Scultet, Tarnov. Zanchy, &c.*

More especially our *English* Divines, whose abilities and genius's (when they apply themselves this way) do for the most part raise them up above the common pitch of other Writers; as may appear in the Works of *Ainsworth, Ames, Bain, Byfield, Cartwright, Davenant, Hammond, Perkins, Sclater, Willet, &c.*

Amongst the Popish Intepreters, some are more eminent for their subtilty and rational learning in the explaining of Scripture; such were generally those *Schoolmen* who have undertaken to Comment upon it; as

*Albertus*

*Albertus, M. Alexander de Ales, Aquinas, Bonaventura, Cajetan, Carthusian, Daza, Estius, Mic. de Palatio, Dominic, Soto, &c.*

Others amongst them are eminent for solid, pious matter, in practical things, and Points not controverted; as, *Brugensis, Ferus, Fansenius.*

Others of them are useful for their various collections and observations out of former Writers, as many late Jesuits and others; as, *a Lapide, Lorinus, Maldonat, Masius, Mendoza, Pererius, Peneda, Ribera, Salmeron, Sanctius, Serrarius, Tolet, &c.*

Besides these Commentators upon the several Books, there are others that have commented upon particular parcels and texts of Scripture: Of which kind, the Homilies of the ancient Fathers be the first; as, those of *Augustine, Bernard, Chrysostome, Chrysologus, Gregory, &c.*

As for the common *Postillers*, they are for the most part rejected by our gravest, most judicious Divines, as being generally useless and empty. But there are some amongst them of better esteem; as,

Protestants.

[*Godfr. Kilianus.*]

[*Phil. Kiffelius.*]

\* *Dr. Boys.*

*Dietericus.*

*Fac. Laurentius.*

*Stumphius.*

*Zepperus.*

[*Mic. Waltherus.*]

[*Sim. Paulus.*]

Papists.

*Bessus.*

*Coppenstenius.*

*Fonseca.*

*Gal. Inchino.*

*Labata.*

*Mussus.*

To which may be added those Discourses of this kind, upon occasional subjects:

*Georgii Grossi Thesaurus Concionum omnigenarum, nempe Catechetiarum, Preparatoriarum, Eucharisticarum, Nuptia-*

*Nuptialium, Funebrium, Aniversariarum, Pœnarium, Auspicatoriarum, Valedictoriarum, &c.*

*Pontani conciones funebres, ex variis Autoribus collectæ. Jo. Noviomagi Penu concionum tum nuptialium tum funebrium.*

*Jo. Geminiani conciones funebres.*

A Collection of *English* Funeral-Sermons, stiled  
 Οὐρανίου.

[*Bart. ab Hartwits Theatr. Concionum. Basil. 1677.*

[*Car. Borromæus. Concionatorum Instructiones*]

[*Fran. Combefis bibliotheca, Patrum concionatorum VIII. Tom. Paris. 1662.*]

[*Tob. Lobnerus. Instructissima bibliotheca concionatorum IV. Tom. D. ling. 1681.*]

'Tis the common opinion, That amongst all such kinds of Works, our *English* Sermons and Treatises are most elaborate and useful. It was the judgment of a very Learned Man, That if the choice and best observations which have been made dispersedly in our *English* Sermons (leaving out the largeness of Exhortations and Applications thereupon) had been set down in a continuance, it would be the best Work in Divinity that hath been written since the Apostles times.

L. Verulam his  
 advancement  
 of Learning.

And certainly there is either some special eminency in their Writings, or else there is some peculiar Genius in Men of the same Country, which makes their notions seem unto one another more proper and acceptable.

Amongst our *English* Divines, these are, for Sermons and practical Divinity, some of the most eminent in several kinds.

B. Andrews.

Mr. Atterfol.

Mr. Ball.

Mr. Byfield.

Bp. Bilson.

Mr. Bolton.

Bp. Brownrig.

Mr. Burgess.

Mr. Burroughs.

Bp. Cooper.

Mr.

Mr. Dod.	Dr. Sibs.
Bp. and Mr. Downham.	Mr. Smith of Queens Coll.
Mr. { Dan. } Dyke.	Cambr.
{ Jerem. }	Bp. Taylor.
Dr. Featly.	Bp. Usher.
Mr. Gataker.	Mr. Wheatly.
Dr. Tho. Goodwin.	[Dr. Barrow.
Dr. Gouge.	Dr. Calamy.
Mr. Greenham.	Dr. Claget.
Bp. Hall.	Dr. Burton.
Dr. Hammond.	Dr. Tillotson.
Dr. Harris.	Dr. Stillingfleet, Bp. of
Mr. Hieron.	Worcest.
Mr. Hooker.	+ Bp. Patrick.
Dr. Jackson.	+ Dr. Sherlock.
Bp. Lake.	Dr. Scot.
Bp. Morton.	Mr. Faringdon.
Mr. Pemble.	Dr. Allestry.
Mr. Perkins.	Mr. Needham.
Dr. Preston.	Ld. Ch. J. Hales Contem-
Bp. Reynolds.	plations.
* Bp. Sanderfon.	Bp. Wilkins.]

Thus much concerning the two first kinds of Books that tend to make a Man a good Textuary, namely, *Concordances* and *Commentators*. The third sort that was mentioned, is *Reconcilers*.

Under the head of *Reconcilers*, those may be consider'd who do purposely insist upon the unfolding of difficult Texts, and reconciling of such Scriptures as seem opposite to one another; of which kind are such Authors as these:

*Althameri, Conciliatio locorum pugnantium.*

*Alba, in difficiliora loca.*

*Gerardi Bergomensis, Conciliatio V. T. cum N.*

*Cornel. Bertram. Specimen Expositionum in diffic. utriusq; Testamenti loca.*

*Lucas Brugensis, in Variantia SS. Bibl. loca,*

*Cameron.*

*Cameron.*

*Cumerani Conciliatio loc. pug.*

*Episcopii Respons. ad 64 Questiones.*

*Estius in difficiliora loca.*

*Funii Parallela.*

*Maimonides Doctor Perplexorum.*

*Menasseh Ben Israel Conciliatio.*

[*Aug. Pfeifferus in difficil. loca Scripturae.*]

*Pelargi Questiones.*

*Scharpii Symphonia Prophetarum.*

*Spanhemii Dubia Evangelica.*

[*Fulianus Archiep. Toletanus, Contraria in speciem utriusq; Testamenti loca. Col. 1618.*]

[*Mar. de Camera.*]

[*Seraph. Cumiranus.*]

*Street's dividing of the Hoof.*

*Thaddæus.*

*Mic. Waltheri Harmonia totius Scripturae.*

In which Authors a Man may justly expect to find the great difficulties of Scripture more exactly discussed and unfolded, than in other Commentators.

To these may be added such *Critical Discourses* as do make more particular search into those difficult Texts that are dispersed in several parts of Scripture: Such are

*Joh. Albæ selectæ Annotationes.*

*Appendices to the Criticks, 2 Vol.*

*Arnoldi Bootii Annotationes sacrae.*

*Buxtorfii Dissertationes sacrae, 2 Vol.*

*Angeli Caninii Disquisitiones.*

*La Cerda Adversaria sacra.*

*Jo. Croii Observationes sacrae.*

*Djeterici Antiquitates Biblicae.*

*Dilheri Disputationes Academicae.*

*L' Empereur Varia.*

*Pet. Fabri Agonisticon.*

*Fesseli Adversaria sacra.*

*Filefaci selecta.*

*Fulleri Miscellanea.*

*Gatakeri Cinnus, & Adversaria.*

*Gregorie's Observations.*

*Hackspanii notæ Philologicæ.*

*Heinstii Aristarchius.*

*Hottingeri Varia:*

[*Lud. Capellus. Crit. sacra diatribe de literis Hebræorum.*]

[*Sam. Petitus.*]

[*R. Simon.*]

[*Jo. Morinus. Exerc. biblic. opusc. Ebræo-Samaritica.*]

*Lidii Agonistica sacra:*

*Mede's Diatribe.*

*Sir Norton Knatchbull. Annotations.*

*Rumctii Viridarium.*

*Tarnovii Exercitationes.*

*Ursini Arboretum Biblicum.*

*Vorstius de Hebraïsmis Novi testamenti.*

*Salmasii Hellenismus.*

These are the several kinds of Treatises that do more immediately tend to the explaining of Scripture, and to make a Man a good *Textuary*.

2. There are some other very useful Discourses which treat of the *Body of Divinity*; and these are, Either

{ *Positive*, as

{ { *Catechisms*

{ { { *Latin.*

{ { { *English.*

{ { *Common Places*, whether

{ { { *Epitomes.*

{ { { *More large.*

{ { *Casuits*

{ { *School-men*, upon the

{ { { *Sentences*

{ { { *Summs.*

{ *Polemical*, relating to several Controversies about

*Discipline,*

} *Discipline,*  
 } Episcopacy,  
 } Presbytery,  
 } Independency.  
 } *Doctrine,* with the  
 } Papiſts,  
 } Lutherans,  
 } Socinians,  
 } Arminians,  
 } Anabaptiſts,  
 } Antinomians.

1. *Catechiſms* are of very great variety, and of excellent uſe, even for the beſt Divines, to ſet before them the Analogy of Faith, by which all Doctrines muſt be tried, and the moſt fundamental Principles of Religion wherein they ought chiefly to inſtruct their Hearers. Theſe are ſo generally known, that I ſhall need to mention but few of them, In *Latin* there are [Dr. *Nowel*, *Grotius*, and *Berchet*,] *Amefius*, and *Urſinus*; in *Engliſh* there is the Church Catechiſm, Bp. *Andrews*, [Bp. *Nicholſon*, Bp. *Gauden*, Bp. of *Bath* and *Wells*, Dr. *Ford*, Dr. *Comber*,] Mr. *Ball's*, Mr. *Bains*, Mr. *Broxholm's*; Mr. *Crook's* Guide, Bp. *Hall's*, Mr. *Hieron's*, Dr. *Nowell's*, Bp. *Uſher's* Catechiſms, Dr. *Wall* his Explan. [Dr. *Williams*, &c.] Bp. *Burnet*, Bp. *Wake*, Bp. *Beveridge*, Dr. *Marſhal*, Mr. *Lewis*, Dr. *Rich. Sherlock*, &c. 8vo.

2. The uſual *Common-places* of Divinity, are *Systematically* handled by theſe <sup>2. Common.</sup> places.

Authors:

*Alſted.*

*Amefius.*

*Calvinus.*

*Episcopii diſputaciones Theologicae.*

*Keckerman.*

*Piſcator.*

*Tilenus.*

*Trelcatius.*

*Wendelinus.*

*Wollebius*, &c.

[Dr. *Pierce Orthodoxa Corpusculum Theologiae.*

Mr. *Scrivener.*]

*Script-*

*Scripture Sufficiency*, 4to. *Word of God Best Guide*, 8vo.

They are more largely insisted upon in these following Discourses.

*Altingii Loc. Com.*

*Aretii Problemata.*

*Brochmanus.*

*Bucani Loci Com.*

*Chamieri Loci Com.*

*Chemnitii Loci Communes.*

*Danei Isagoge.*

*Episcopii Institutiones The-  
ologicæ.*

*Gerardi Loci Com.*

*P. Martyris Loci Com.*

*Musculi Loci Com.*

*Polani Syntagma.*

*Theses Salmurienses.*

*Theses Sedanenses.*

*Walai Loci Com.*

[*Le Blank's Theses.  
Limborch.*]

Besides these, there are other Common-places where in the Matter is *Alphabetically* disposed under several Heads, from which a Man may be supplied with the most common observations and notes upon any single Theme. And tho' these are by many Men rejected as occasions of idleness, yet they may be sometimes very useful, both for Learned Men to recall such notions, of which they retain only some confused remembrance; and for others also, who have not leisure or reading suitable to their employment: of this kind, amongst the Protestants, there is

*Gruteri Polianthea.*

*Magiri Polymnemon.*

*Zuinger.*

Amongst the Popish Writers.

*Beyerlink.*

*Labate Apparatus.*

*Langii Polyanthea Novissima.*

*Musæi Viridarium.*

*Peraldi Summa Vertutum & vitiorum.*

Besides these of *Positive Divinity*, there are some other Writers that are stiled *Mystical Divines*, who pretend to some higher illumination, and to give rules for a more intimate and comfortable communion with God. And these of late have been by some much

much cryed up and follow'd; but they do, in the opinion of many sober and judicious Men, deliver only a kind of Cabalistical or *Chymical*, *Rosicrucian* Theology, *darkning wisdom with words*; heaping together a *farago* of obscure affected expressions, and wild Allegories, containing little of Substance in them, but what is more plainly and intelligibly delivered by others. Some of the chief amongst them are these:

[ <i>Pseudo-Dionysius Areopagita.</i> ]	<i>Hen. Harpius.</i>
<i>D' Avila.</i>	<i>Barth. Riccius.</i>
<i>Barbinson.</i>	<i>Jo. Rusbrochius.</i>
[ <i>F. Baker.</i> ]	<i>Thom. a Jesu.</i>
<i>Blocius.</i>	<i>Jo. Thaulerius.</i>
<i>Climachus.</i>	<i>Wigelius.</i>

3. The study of *Casuists* may be very useful for a Preacher, in respect of the difficulties in practical Divinity. Amongst them, these are some of the most eminent:

<i>Hen. Alstedius.</i>	<i>Will. Perkins.</i>
<i>Guil. Amesius.</i>	<i>Raynerus de Pysis.</i>
<i>Jo. Azorius.</i>	<i>Tho. Sanchez.</i>
<i>Frid. Balduinus.</i>	<i>Bp. Sanderfon.</i>
<i>Mart. Bonacina.</i>	<i>Greg. Sayrus.</i>
<i>Lud. Candidus.</i>	<i>Sylvester.</i>
<i>Dav. Dickson.</i>	<i>Bp. Taylor his ductor dubitantium.</i>
<i>Vincent. Filliucius.</i>	<i>Fran. Tolet.</i>
<i>Bp. Hall.</i>	[ <i>Maimonides.</i>
<i>Dr. Hammond's Answer to six Queries.</i>	<i>Reginaldi Praxis.</i>
<i>Barth. Keckerman.</i>	The Cases between the
<i>Mr. Kennett's Translat. of Placette's Christian Casuist. 1705. 8vo.</i>	Church of England and
<i>Diana.</i>	Dissenters, by the London Divines.]

Unto these may be subjoyned those Authors which have treated particularly of the

Lord's Prayer.

Creed.

Decalogue.

Sacraments.

Which are generally much of the same nature and use with the Casuists.

*On the Lord's Prayer.*

[Whole Duty of Man.]	Hooker.
[Amyraldus.]	Bp. King.
Bp. Andrews.	John Mayer.
Babington.	<i>Martinius.</i>
Bains.	Will. Perkins.
[Sir Richard Baker.]	<i>Alph. Salmeron.</i>
[Dr. Barrow.]	<i>Hier. Savanorola.</i>
[Dr. Hammond's Catechism.]	[Dr. Towerfon.]
[L. Ch. J. Hales.]	<i>Hug. de S. Victore.</i>
<i>Bucanus.</i>	<i>Lud. Vives.</i>
<i>Calvinus.</i>	[ <i>Synopsis Patrum in Oratione Trevir. 1643.</i> ]
<i>Cyprianus.</i>	[ <i>Jo. Damascenas.</i> ]
<i>Lam. Danaus.</i>	[ <i>Chr. Kortholtus. Kiloni. 1674.</i> ]
Dent.	[ <i>Aug. de Ancona.</i> ]
Dod.	[ <i>Gasp. Barthalinus.</i> ]
Downham.	[ <i>S. Germanus. Archiep. Constant. Par. 1609.</i> ]
Dr. Gouge.	
Greenwood.	
<i>Gregor. Nyssen.</i>	

*On the Creed.*

Tho. Adams.	N. Byfield.
<i>Hen. Alsted.</i>	<i>Calvinus.</i>
<i>Amyraldus.</i>	Chr. Cartwright.
Ashwel.	<i>Cyprianus.</i>
Bp. Babington.	<i>Danaus.</i>
Joh. Baker's Lectures,	Dr. Gill.
1583. 8vo.	Dr. Heylin, Fol.
[Dr. If. Barrow.]	Dr. Jackson.

<i>Mr. Kennett's Abridgm. of</i>	[ <i>And. Sennertus. Symb.</i>
<i>Bp. Pearson. 1705. 8vo.</i>	<i>Apost. 1661.]</i>
<i>Lutherus.</i>	[ <i>Alard. Vaek. 1679.]</i>
<i>Martinius.</i>	[ <i>Archiep. Usserius de Rom.</i>
[ <i>Dr Hammond.</i> ]	<i>Eccl. Symb. Apost. vetere.</i>
<i>Mayer.</i>	<i>Lond. 1647.]</i>
<i>Del. Paz.</i>	† <i>Symboli Apostolici articu-</i>
<i>Perkins.</i>	<i>lus, descendit ad inferos</i>
<i>Dr. Pearson, Fol.</i>	<i>explicatur. S. Bocharti.</i>
[ <i>Dr. Towerfon.</i> ]	<i>op. vol. 1. col. 983.</i>
<i>Zanchius.</i>	† <i>Bp. Bilson of Christ's</i>
[ <i>Robt. Bellarminus.</i> ]	<i>sufferings.</i>
[ <i>Ab. Callovius.</i> ]	† <i>Genebrardus in Symbolo-</i>
[ <i>Geor. Calixtus.</i> ]	<i>lum. S. Athanasii.</i>
[ <i>Erasmus</i> ]	† <i>History of the Creed, by</i>
[ <i>L. de Granada.</i> ] (1647.)	<i>Pet. King, Esq;</i>
[ <i>Sanc. Francius, Neap.</i> ]	

## On the Decalogue.

<i>Hen. Alsted.</i>	<i>Elton.</i>
<i>Bp. Andrews.</i>	[ <i>Steph. Fagundez in X.</i>
<i>Aquinas.</i>	<i>Præcepta Decalogi. 2 vol.</i>
<i>Bp. Babington.</i>	<i>Lug. 1640.]</i>
[ <i>Dr. Barrow.</i> ]	<i>John Gerson.</i>
<i>Calvinus.</i>	[ <i>Dr. Hammond's Cate-</i>
[ <i>Decalogus, cum com. A-</i>	<i>chism.]</i>
<i>ben-Ezra, &amp; Targum</i>	[ <i>Heresbachii Christianæ Fu-</i>
<i>Onkeli. Par. 1566.]</i>	<i>risprudent. &amp; Epitome.]</i>
† <i>Bp. Taylor. Ductor dubi-</i>	<i>Lutherus.</i>
<i>tantium. lib. 2. c. 2, &amp;c.</i>	<i>Jo. Mayer.</i>
† <i>Hugo Grotius.</i>	<i>Martinius.</i>
† <i>Jo. Buxtorf. Dissertatiode</i>	<i>Pet. Mart.</i>
<i>Decalogo. 4. Basl. 1643.</i>	<i>Melancthon.</i>
<i>Jo. Dod.</i>	<i>Musculus.</i>
<i>Exposition of the Deca-</i>	<i>Will Perkins.</i>
<i>logue, by Bp. Downam.</i>	[ <i>Dr. Pierce.]</i>
<i>1626. 8vo.</i>	<i>And. Rivet.</i>

[Dr. Towerfon.]  
*Fo. Voffius.*

| *Hieron. Zanchius.*

*On the Sacraments.*

*Pet. de Alliaco.*

*Ambrosius.*

Will. Atterfol.

[Dr. If. Barrow.]

Bp. Fleetwood.

Tho. Blake.

*Gerardus.*

*Martinus.*

| *Guil. Parisiensis.*

[Bp. Patrick.]

Rogers.

*Greg. Sayrus.*

*Guil. Suecanus.*

*Paulus Tarnovius.*

[Dr. Towerfon]

| *Wilhel. Zepperus.*

Besides the Authors of Common-places, and the School-men that comment on the fourth Book of the Sentences, who do largely treat upon this Subject.

Amongst the Writers of Controversies, the *School-men* are in the first place considerable, who dispute over the whole Body of Divinity, in many nice and subtle Questions. And tho' this kind of Learning do not deserve so much of our time and study, as they themselves bestow'd upon it, a great part of it being but as *Cobwebs*, fine for the spinning, but useles; and he were an unwise Man, who having *bread* and *wine* hanging on either side of him (the wholesome nutriment of the Old and New Testament) would notwithstanding be continually gnawing upon a *Flint-stone*; yet because they were men of acute Fancies, and great searchers into the more abstruce and intricate parts of Divinity, therefore they are not to be wholly neglected, but in many things may be very useful.

Among these, the two chief are } *Lombard.*  
 } *Aquinas.*

*Peter Lombard* is the first, who is therefore called the Master of the *Sentences*; his Books being as the Text, which are wholly commented upon by  
 [ *Albertus Magnus.* ] | *Alex. de Ales*

*Guil.*

*Guil. Altissidorensis.*[*Ant. Andreas.*]*Tho. Aquinas.*[*Tho. Argentinensis.*]*Pet. Aureolus.**Jc. Bacon.**Mich. de Boronia.*]*Gab. Biel.**Bonaventura.**Fo. Capreolus.**Dio. Carthusianus.**Durand.**Estius.*[*Adam. Goddamus.*]*Innocentius. V.**Fr. Lychetus.**Fr. de Mayron.**Rich. de Media Villa.*]*Ockam.*[*G. de Rubione.*]*Scotus.*

The first Book of the *Sentences* does treat of God, his Nature, Names, Properties, &c. This is commented upon particularly by

*Pet. de Alliaco.*[*Th. Anglicus.*]*Greg. Ariminensis.*[*Gual. Bursarius.*][*Pet. Capullius.*][*Andr. de Novo Castro.*][*Jacobinus Malafossius.*][*Gerardus Senensis.*]

The second Book of the *Sentences* does treat of the Creatures, Angels, Men, Original Sin, Free Will, &c. Upon which these are some of the most eminent Commentators :

[*Fo. Angles.*][*Fr. Herrera.*][*Fo. Major.*]*Marfilius Ingen.**Ægidius Romanus.**Archangelus Rubeus.*

The third Book does speak of Christ his Incarnation, Passion, Merits; of Faith, Hope, Charity, and other Graces. Upon this there is

*Pet. de Alliaco.*[*Fa. Almain.*][*Gab. Biel.*][*Fr. Oviedo.*][*Pet. Paludanus.*]*Fo. de Rada.*

The fourth Book treats of the Sacraments, Resurrection, Judgment, and State after this Life. Upon this there is

*Adrianus.*[*Fo. Maldenatus.*]*Richardus de media villa.*[*Pet. Paludanus.*]*Dom. a Soto.*[*Chr. Sylvestranus.*]

As those Books of *Sentences*, so the Sums of *Aquinas* are likewise made choice of by the School-men as another Text upon which to enlarge themselves. These are commented upon by

[*Did. Alvarez.*]

[*Angelus a monte Piloso.*]

[*P. Arragon.*]

*Rob. de Arriaga.*

*Dominicus Bannez.*

*Tho. a Vio. Cajetanus.*

*Fran. Cumel.*

[*Pet. de Herrera.*]

[*Pet. Ledezma.*]

*Fran. de Lugo in primam*

*partem.*

[*Fo. Malderus.*]

[*Lu. de Molina.*]

[*Fo. Præpositus.*]

*Did. Ruiz.*

*Fran. Suarez.*

[*A. Tannerus.*]

*Greg. de Valentia.*

*Gab. Vasquez.*

[*Yzambertus.*]

Particular Controversies about Church-Government and Order, Communion and Discipline, are of several sorts: those that concern

- |                  |   |                  |
|------------------|---|------------------|
|                  | } | 1. Episcopacy.   |
| [1. Government.] |   | 2. Presbytery.   |
|                  |   | 3. Independency. |

Concerning *Episcopacy*, there are these Authors.

Pro.

Bp. Andrews.

Bp. Bancroft.

Bp. Bilson.

Dr. Burges.

Bp. Downham.

Bp. Hall.

Dr. Hammond.

Dr. Heylin.

Hooker.

Mason.

[A Brief Account of Ancient Church-Government.]

Bp. Sanderson.

[Bp. of St. Asaph.]

Con.

Answer to Downham's Sermon.

The Provincial Assembly of London.

Paul Bain.

Blondel.

Chalderwood his *Altare Damascenum.*

Tho. Cartwright.

Parker.

[Mr. Clarkson.]

*Walo Messalinus & de primatu Pape,* by *Salmatus.*

S M E C T Y M N U U S.

† Gilbert Rule.

Dr. Stillingfleet. *Irenic.*  
 † Of the Cyprianic Age.  
 † Vindication of the Cyprianic Age. 4°. 1701.  
 † Dr. Parker.  
 Bp. Taylor.  
 Mr. Thorndike.  
 Bp. Whitgift.  
 [Dr. Maurice against Mr. Baxter and Mr. Clarkson.]

† Jenison.  
 Treatises of Episcopacy by Learned Men. 1641. 4to.  
 Dr. Stillingfleet of Separation. 1681. 4to.  
 Divine Right of Episcopacy, with Pref. by Dr. Hickes, 1708. 8vo.

Concerning *Presbytery.*

Pro.

Answer to Bp. *Bramhall.*  
 Answer to the Reasons of the dissenting brethren. *Apollonius.*  
 Prov. Assemb. Lond.  
*Bailies* Vindication.  
*Gersoni Buceri, Amica Colatio cum* Georg. Downham.  
 The Divine Right of Church-Government, by the *London-Ministers.*  
*Gillespy's* Assertion of Government in *Scotland,* and *Aaron's Rod.*  
*Paget's* Defence of Church-Government.  
*Rutherford.*  
*Salmasius in Apparatu ad Primatum Papæ.*  
*Gellius Snecanus.*  
 [Beza Resp. ad *Saraviam.*]

Con.

The fore-cited Discourses that are for Episcopacy. [Bp. Bancroft's dangerous Positions].  
 Bp. *Bramhall,* Warning against the *Scots* Discipline.  
 A Declaration concerning Church-Government, and Presbyteries. [Ancient Form of Church-Government.]  
*Gralla, ab Anonym.*  
*Issacar's* Burden. [Pet. Heylin.]  
 The Reasons of the dissenting brethren. [Chillingworth.]  
*Saravia de gradibus Ministrorum.*  
*Mat. Sutliv. de Presbyterio.*  
 [Bp. Stillingfleet.]

[D. Blondel Apol. pro sententia Hieronymi.]

Fileni Parænesis.

[Sam. Bochartus. Ep. de Pres.

[H. Thorndike.]

[Dion. Petavius de Presb. & Episcop. dignitate dissertat. Eccles.]

Several Consecration Sermons.

The debate concerning *Independency*, is but of late years, and hath scarce been treated of in any of the Learned Languages. There are these Authors

Concerning *Independency*.

For it.

Amongst the Brownists, Ainsworth, Cann, Robinson, in several parts of their Writings.

Apologetical Narration.

The way of the Churches in N. England.

Cotton's Keys of the Church  
John Goodwin's Answer to the Antapology.

Matber's and Tomson's Answer to Herl.

Ludov. Molineus.

Norton's Answer to Apollonius.

The 32 Questions.

Wells his Answer to Rathband.

[A Platform of Discipline agreed on in a Synod at Cambridge in N. England, 1649. and Printed

Against it.

Apollonius.

Bailie's Disswasive.

Ball, Tryal of the grounds tending to separation.

Edwards } Reasons.  
                  } Antapology.

Herl, The *Independency* on Scriptures, of the *Independency* of Churches.

Hudson, Concerning the Essence and Unity of the Catholick Church.

Rathband's Relation of Church-courses in New-England.

Rutherford.

Spanhemius.

Dr. Steward's } Considerations.  
                  } Duply.

Vindicie Clavium.

at *Boston*, 1680.]

[The Grave Confutation of the Brownists. The *Presbyterian* and *Independent* Churches in *N. England* brought to the Test by *George Keith*, 1689.]

[2 Order. } Forms.  
                  } Rites.  
                  } Ceremonies.

} Called amongst us Conformity.

*Pro.*

*Con.*

[A. Bp. *Whitgift*.]  
[*Hooker's Ecclesiastical Polity*.]

[*Cartwright* against *Whitgift*.]

*Mason de Ministerio Anglicano*. Fol. 1625.

[Reasons of the Dissenting Brethren in *Devonshire*, &c.

Bp. *Patrick*. Friendly Debate.

[*Baxter's Plea*, &c.]

[*Sprint's Cassander Anglic.*]  
[Answer to the Conference at the *Savoy*.]

[*Hickman's Apologia pro Non Conformistis*.]

[*Falkner's Libertas*.]

Conference at the *Savoy*. 1660.]

[*Durel*.]

A Defence of Moderate Nonconformity, by *Edm. Calamy*. 1703. 8vo.

The Reasonableness of Conformity by Mr. *Hoadley*, 1705. 8vo. and Defence of it.

[Two Volumes of Cases by the *London Ministers*, 1685.]

i.) Forms and Liturgies.

*Pro.*

*Con.*

[*Falkner* of Liturgies.]  
[*Theses Salmurienses*.]  
[*Comber* against *Clarkson*.]

[*Clarkson* of Liturgies.]  
[A Discourse concerning the unlawfulness of the  
[*Horn's*

[*Horn's* Sermon of Prayer.]  
Dr. *Claget* against Dr.  
*Owen.*]

† Bp. *Taylor's* Apologie for  
authorifed and fet forms  
of Liturgies.

Dr. *Nichols* on Common  
Prayers. *Fol.*

Bp. *Williams.* 8vo.

Common-Prayer-Book-  
Worship. *Cambridge,*  
*New-England,* 1687.]

[Dr. *Owen's* Discourfe of  
the Spirit in Prayer.]

2.) Rites and Ceremonies. { 1. Kneeling.  
2. Surplice.  
3. The Crofs.

*Pro.*

[Bp. *Morton.*]

[Dr. *Burgefs.*]

[*Falkner.*]

[*London Cafes.*]

*Con.*

[Answer to Bp. *Morton.*]

[*Parker* against the Crofs.]

[*Ame's* Fresh Suit.]

### 3.) Festivals.

[The foregoing Books.] and Mr. *Nelson* on the  
Feasts and Fafts. 8vo.

### *Communion and Schifm.*

*Against Separation.*

[*John Ball's* Friendly Tryal  
of the Grounds of Se-  
paration.]

*Brough* Prefervat. against  
the Plague of Schifm.  
1671. 8vo.

[*Bradshaw's* Unreasona-  
bleness of Separation.  
1640.]

[*Rathband's* Grave and  
Modest Confutation of  
the Brownifts, 1644.

[A Letter of many Mini-

*Defence of Separation.*

[The Brownifts Apology,  
1604.]

[*Robinfon.*]

[*Johnfon.*]

[*Cann.*]

[Non-Conformifts no  
Schifmatics.]

[*Wadworth's* Separation no  
Schifm.]

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>sters in <i>Old-England</i> to others in <i>New-England</i>, written 1637.]</p> <p>[<i>Brinsley's</i> Arraignment of Schism. 1646.]</p> <p>[<i>Tomb's Theodulia.</i>]</p> <p>[Separation self-condemn'd, in Answer to Mr. <i>Jenkins.</i>]</p> <p>Dr. <i>Goodmans</i> Compass Inquiry. 8vo.</p> <p>The several tracts of Bp. <i>Hoadly.</i> 8vo.</p> <p>[<i>Rob. Grovii, responsio ad Celeusma.</i>]</p> <p>[<i>Stillingfleet's</i> Sermon of the Mischief of Separation.]</p> <p>[---Unreasonableness of Separation.]</p> <p>[Dr. <i>Claget's</i> Answer to the Mischief of Impositions.]</p> <p>† <i>London Cafes.</i> fol.</p> <p>† Mr. <i>Bennet's</i> Abridgment of the <i>London Cafes.</i> 8°. 1700.</p> <p>† Bp. <i>King</i> of the inventions of Men in the Worship of God. 8°. 1694.</p> | <p>[<i>Troughton's</i> Apology,]<br/>[<i>Jenkin's Celeusma</i>]</p> <p>[Answers to Dr. <i>Stillingfleet's</i> Sermon, by Dr. <i>Owen, Mr. Baxter, Alsop, Lob, &amp;c.</i>]</p> <p>Dr. <i>Calamy, Mr. Pierce, Mr. Waters, &amp;c.</i></p> |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

4. Discipline.

- |                                                                                                                           |                                                                                             |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>Pro.</i></p> <p>[<i>Bancroft's</i> Survey of the Holy Discipline, 1593.]</p> <p>[<i>Caudrey's</i> Church-Refor-</p> | <p><i>Con.</i></p> <p>[The Admonition and Defence.]</p> <p>A full and plain Declaration</p> |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

mation-*Vindiciæ*.]  
 [Blake's *Vindiciæ Clavium*.]  
 [Vines on the Sacrament.]  
 [Dr. Drake's Bar to free  
 Admission.]

The Penitential Disci-  
 pline of the Prim.  
 Church. 1714. 8vo.

Bp. Potter of Church  
 Government. 1707.  
 8vo.

[Hammond.]

*Gibsoni Conscio de Ex-  
 communicatione*. 1715.  
 4to.

Particular Controversies about *Doctrines*, are very  
 numerous, and of several kinds. The six after-  
 mentioned are in these times most common and gen-  
 eral.

### I. P A P I S T S.

Pro.	Con.
<i>Becanus</i> .	<i>Amesii Bellarm. enervatus</i> .
<i>Bellarminus</i> .	Bp. Bramhall.
Cressy.	<i>Chamier</i> .
<i>Card. Perron</i> .	<i>Chemnitius</i> .
Rushworth's Dialogues.	<i>Dallei Varia</i> .
W. Serjeant.	Davenantius.
<i>Stapletonus</i> .	Dr. Hammond.
	<i>Morney</i> .
	<i>Moulin</i> .
	<i>Pareus</i> .
	Perkins.
	Pool.
	<i>Rivetius</i> .
	[ <i>Spalatensis de Repub. Ec-    cles.</i> 3 Vol.]

Greg.

*Greg. de Valentia.*

Tho. White.

[The Representer, &c.]

[The Bp. of Meaux]

A Manual of Controversies by *Henry Turbervil* a Clergy-man, *London.* 1686. 8vo.

Bp. Taylors Diffwafive.  
*Tilenus.*

*Voetius.*

Whitaker.

[Discourses against Popery, by the *London* Divines, and the Tracts in the Reign of King *James*, of which, see the Catalogue.]

† Their Hazard of Salvation. Bp. Tillotson Sermon 11 fol.

† *London* Discourses abridged, by Mr. *Bennet.* 8°. *Camb.* 1701.

There are, besides, some mixed Disputes of this kind, in our *English* Tongue; wherein the Arguments on each side are put together: As

Abbot and Bishop.

Chillingworth and Knot.

Jewel and Harding.

Arch-bish. Laud and Fisher.

Raynolds and Hart.

Dr. Stillingfleet against *T. C.*

Dr. Tillotson against *W. S.*

White and Fisher.

Dr. Morley and Father Darcy.

Featley and Bp. of Calcedon.

Featley and Bagshaw, &c.

Besides such Authors as treat of these Controversies more generally, and at large; there are others that insist chiefly upon some particular Subjects; as concerning.

*Infallibility.*

† Bp. Burnet's Expof. Article XIX.

[*Georg. Calixtus.*]

Mr. Chillingworth:

Ld. Falkland:

Dr. Hammond's Vindication.

[*H. Schmidius.*]

Church of Rome no Guide in Matters of  
Faith: By Arch-Bishop Wake: 1700. 8vo.

*Oral Tradition.*

† Bp. Burnet's Expof. Article VI:

Bp. Bramhall.

Dr. Hammond:

Dr. Tillotson's Rule of Faith.

[Dr. Stillingfleet, Bp. of Worcester.]

[*Aug. Varenus de Canali Traditionis.* Rost. 1664.

[*Valenburg de tradit.* Col. 1667.

[*M. Perefius Aiala.*]

*Resolution of Faith*

*Episcopii Regula Fidei. Resp. ad Pet. Wadingum Labyrinthus Pontificius.*

[Dr. Sherlock.]

† Dr. Falkner.

Arch-Bp. Tillotson Rule of Faith. 8vo.

*Stillingfleets Reply to Serjeant.* 1666. 8vo.

*Schism.*

*Amiraldus de Seceffione à Rom. Eccles.*

Bp. Bramhall.

[*Balth. Bebelius.*]

*Dallaus.*

[Jo. Hales.]

Dr. Hammond.

Sir Rog. Twifden.

[Theod. de Nyem.]

[Turretinus. de secess. a Rom. Eccles.]

[Fr. Zabarella.]

*Apocryphal Books.*

[Hen. Lemmichius vind. libr. Apocr. Lubec. 1630.]

Bp. Cousins, Canon of Scripture.

Dr. John Reynolds.

*Spanhemius de Libris Apocryphis.*

[Fr. Tilimannus de autorit. lib. Apoc.]

*The Mass.*

Bp. Morton.

*Pet. du Moulin.* Anatomy of the Mass.*F. Placeus.*[*Mornay du Pleffis.*]

[Dr. Brevint's depth and mystery of Roman Mass.]

[*Rodon's* Funeral of the Mass.]Mr. Hill's Answer to *Missa triumphans*, 1716. 8vo.*Transubstantiation.**Albertinus de Eucharistia.**Sp. Bramhall* against Militier.

Mr. Down.

Mr. Gataker.

Bishop Taylor.

[Mr. Patrick.]

[Dr. Tillotson.]

[*Simplicius Verinus*, alias *Claudius Salmasius*.][*Con. Vorstius*.][*Geor. Calixtus*.]

Transubstantiation exploded, by Dr. Featly. 1638. 8vo.

The Doctrine of the Church against Transubstantiation,  
by *Stillingfleet* and *Burnet*. 1679. 8vo.*Image-*

## Image Worship.

*Chamieri Epistola Jesuitica.*

*Dalleus de imaginibus.*

*Episcopius, de cultu Imaginum.*

Dr. Hammond of Idolatry.

[*Jo. Hornbeek, de cultu Imaginum.*

Mr. Mede, Apostacy of the latter times.

Dr. John Raynolds.

Dr. *Stillingfleet's* Idolatry of the Church of Rome.  
1672. 8vo.

Dr. *Geddes* of Use and Adoration of Images. 1706.  
8vo.

[*Jo. Dalleus de cultibus religiosis Latinor. Gen 1664.*]

— [*Adversus Traditionem Romanorum de objecto cultus Religiosi. Ibid. 1664.*]

[*Imperialia Decreta de cultu Imaginum, cum Notis Melch. Goldstai. Franc. 1608.*]

[*Constitutio Urbani VIII. de cultu Imaginum. Col. 1643.*]

[*Caroli Magni & Synodi Parisiensis sub Ludovico Pio, Caroli Filio, Scripta de imaginibus. Franc. 1596.*]

† *Petri Allix dissertatio de sanguine Christi, in qua, num adhuc existat, inquiritur. 8vo. Paris.*

[*Theodo. Studitæ Epist. de adoratione Sanctarum imaginum. Bibliothec. Patrum Tom. 3. Lutet. 1589.*]

[*Frid. Spanbemius Fil.*]

## Antichrist.

*Abbot.*

*Camillus de Antichristo. 1647. 8vo.*

*Daneus*

King James.

*Maresius de Antichristo.*

Dr Hen. Moor, Mystery of Iniquity.

Mornay.

Mr. Potter of the Number 666:

Whitaker.

[*Jo. Artopæi Diatribe de vera etate Antichristi. Argent. 1665.*]

[*Hugo*

[*Hugo Grotius.*]

[*Jo. Cocceius de Antichristo.* Lugd. Bat. 1667.]

[*Jo. Dottingus de interitu Anti-Christi.* Rost. 1632.]

[*Jo. Grynæi Censura de primæ errorum Antichristianorum origine.* Heild. 1584.]

[*Nic. Hemmingii Anti-Christomachia.* Franc. 1586.]

[*Rebanus Maurus de ortu, vita & moribus Anti-Christi.* Paris. 1624.]

[*Gasp. Scioppii Ep. de Anti-Christo.* Ingol. 1635.]

### *Allegiance to Princes.*

Bp. Andrews *Tortura Torti.*

Bp. Usher's *Power of the Prince.* 8vo.

*Ascham*, of Resistance. 1648. 8vo.

*Weldon*, of Dominion. 1648. 4to.

*Hoadly*, of Government and Submission. 8vo.

M. *Lock* of Government.

Dr. Bernard *Clavi trabales.*

*Collins* Assertion of Bp. Andrews, &c.

Dr. Hammond.

† Bp. Barlow.

King James.

Bp. Morton against *Parsons.*

[*R. Widdringtoni varia de Furamento fidelitatis.*]

### *Supremacy.*

*Blondel* against *Perron.*

*Hakewill Ecutum Regium.* 1612. 8vo.

Dr. *Joh. Raynolds* against *Hart.*

[*Guil. Barclaius de potestate Papæ in Principes.*]

[*Jo. Barclaius.*]

[Bp. *Bilson.*]

[*Rob. Burhil contra Becani Apolog.*]

† Dr. Barrow.

The Regal Supremacy asserted, 1701. 8vo.

## Equivocation.

Barns.

Mr. Mafon.

Bp. Morton aganist Parsons.

[*Fo. Malderus de Restrict. Mentalium abusu. Ant. 1625.*][*B. Meisnerus de Papist. Equivocationibus. Wit. 1623.*]

Bp. Tillotson, of Evil Speaking.

## 2. The Lutherans.

Pro.	Con.
<i>Eccharidi Fasciculus.</i>	<i>Boze Colloquium Montif-</i>
<i>Fo. Himelii.</i> } <i>Cal. Baptif.</i>	<i>pelgartense.</i>
	<i>Lud. Crocii. Examen. Mat.</i>
<i>Matth. Hoe, Calvinistarum</i>	<i>Hoe.</i>
<i>descriptio.</i>	<i>Lamb. Danaei. Resp. ad</i>
<i>Ægid.</i> } <i>Calvin. Confut.</i>	<i>Nic. Selneccerum.</i>
<i>Hunnii</i> } <i>Cal. Judaizans.</i>	<i>Hildebrandi Orthodoxa De-</i>
<i>Conrad. Selbusselburgi.</i>	<i>claratio.</i>
<i>Theologia Calvinistarum.</i>	<i>Dav. Parai Orthodoxus</i>
	<i>Calvinus.</i>
	<i>Wendelini Exercitationes.</i>

## 3. The Socinians.

Pro.	Con.
<i>Biddle.</i>	<i>Arnoldus.</i>
<i>Crellius.</i>	<i>Christ. Becmanni Exercita-</i>
<i>Enjedinus.</i>	<i>tiones.</i>
<i>Gettichius.</i>	<i>Bisterfeldius.</i>
<i>Goslavius.</i>	<i>Fo. Botfacci Anti-Crelliusi</i>
<i>Hierov. Musacharow.</i>	<i>Burgeß</i>
<i>Ostorodius.</i>	<i>Abr. Calovius de Hæres.</i>
<i>Pessicus.</i>	<i>Socin.</i>
<i>Catech Racoviensis.</i>	[ <i>Dr. Stillingfleet.</i> ]
<i>Ruarus.</i>	[ <i>Dr. Sherlock.</i> ]
<i>Jonas Schillingius.</i>	<i>Chowney.</i>
	<i>Essentius.</i>

*Smalcius*

<i>Smalcius.</i>	<i>Estwick.</i>
<i>Socinus.</i>	<i>Grotius de Satisf. Christi.</i>
<i>Volkelius.</i>	<i>Hornbec.</i>
† <i>Modern Tracts.</i>	<i>Junius de divinate Filii.</i>
	<i>Sib. Lubbertus cont. Socin.</i>
	<i>Maresius.</i>
	<i>Martini Synopsis Photinianism.</i>
	<i>Dr. Owen.</i>
	<i>Placeus de Christi. divinit.</i>
	<i>Pool.</i>
	<i>Jacob. ad Portum.</i>
	<i>Smiglecius.</i>
	<i>Stegmanni Photinianismus.</i>
	<i>Paul Tarnovius de Trin.</i>
	<i>Thalei Anatome Samosatens.</i>
	† <i>Dr. Bull.</i>
	† <i>Bp. Burnet's Exposition of the 2d. Article.</i>

4. *The Arminians.*

Pro.	Con.
<i>Arminii opera.</i>	<i>Abbot.</i>
<i>Bertii Collatio Hagiensis.</i>	<i>Amesius Con. Grevenchovi.</i>
<i>Castellio.</i>	<i>Amesii Coronis. (um.</i>
[ <i>Hug. Grotius.</i> ]	<i>— Antisynod.</i>
<i>Corvinus</i> } <i>Bogermannum.</i>	<i>Baylie's Antidote against</i>
<i>contra</i> } <i>Tilenum.</i>	<i>Arminianism.</i>
	<i>Molinaum.</i>
<i>Episcopii Varia.</i>	<i>Anth. Burges.</i>
[ <i>Phil. Limborch: Theol. Christiana.</i> ]	<i>Bp. Davenant.</i>
[ <i>Steph. Curcellaus.</i> ]	<i>Dr. Featly.</i>
[ <i>Arnold: Polingburgus.</i> ]	<i>Bp. Hutton.</i>
<i>Jo. Goodwin.</i>	<i>Kendal against Goodw.</i>
<i>Hoard's God's love to</i>	<i>Latius de Pelagianis.</i>
<i>mankind.</i>	<i>Molinai Anatome.</i>
	<i>Acta Synod. Dordracen.</i>
	<i>Confessio</i>

*Confessio Remonstrantium.*

*Apologia Remonstrant.*

*Scripta Synodalia Remonstrantium.*

Thompson.

Vorstius *contra Piscatorem.*

† Bp. Burnet's Exp. 18 Art.

† Joan. Stearne *de Electione & reprobatione.* 4to.

Dublin. 1662.

Bp. Womock Tilenus before the Tryers. 1658.8°.

*Trigtandius.*

*Tuisii Vindiciae.*

*Videlius de Arcanis.*

*Walaus cont. Corvinum.*

Prynne's *Anti-Arminianism.* 1630. 4to.

### 5. The Anabaptists.

Pro.

There is scarce any Book of note, in defence of all the Opinions that are held by this Sect.

For that particular against *Pædobaptism*, it hath been much debated by

Mr. Tombs in his  
*Exercitation*  
*Examen*  
*Apology, &c.*

Fisher.

Laurence, *Vanity of Childish Baptism.*

Con.

[*Auctoritat. S. Patrum contra Anabapt. collecta a Timanno Borckense.* Col. 1671.]

Baily.

Baxter.

Blake.

Calvin.

Church.

[*Dr. Stillingfl. Bp. of W.*]

*Cloppenbergh.*

Cobbet.

Cook.

Cotton.

Dr. Featly.

Geree.

Jo. Goodwin.

Hall.

Dr. Hammond six Que.

Huffey.

Marshall.

*Luce Osandri Enchirid.*  
 Reading.  
*Jof. Simlerus.*  
 [*Fred. Spanhemius de orig.*  
*Anabapt.*]  
 Simpson.  
 Stephens.  
 Bp. Taylor of Pædobap.  
*Jo. Wigandus.*  
 [Will. Walker.]  
 [Will. Allen.]  
 Anabaptists Rise, Pro-  
 gress, and Practise,  
 1703. 8vo.  
 Anabaptists Mission and  
 Minist. disprov'd, 1705.  
 8vo.

*The Antinomians.*

Pro.

I know not of any Author  
 who does Scholastical-  
 ly maintain any of these  
 Points: they who are  
 commonly cited for it,  
 are,

*Joban. Islebius Agricola.*

Dr. Crisp. Sermons.

M. Eaton. } Honycomb.  
 } Dead faith.

Saltmarsh.

Ro. Town, the Assertion  
 of Grace.

[Dr. Everard.]

Con.

History of Antimonians.

Tho. Bedford.

Ant. Burgefs.

Gataker.

Geree against Dr. Crisp.

William Hynde concern-  
 ing the office and use of  
 the Moral Law.*Lutheri disputationes tres*  
*contra Antinom.*

Rutherford.

Joh. Sedgewick.

Dr. Taylor the use of the  
 Law.Necessity of Morality, by  
 W. Shelton, 1667. 8vo.

The third kind of Authors proper for a Divine, are such as concern the study of Antiquity: Under which Head, the Authors upon these several subjects may be reduced; namely concerning

1. Jewish Learning.
2. The Heathen Moralists.
3. The Writings of the Fathers.
4. Ecclesiastical History.
5. Councils.
6. Confessions.
7. Hæresiologies.
8. Lives.
9. Martyrologies.
10. Liturgies and Rituals.
11. Festivals.

1. For Jewish Learning.

*Bertramus de Republica Judeorum.*

*Buxtorfi Tiberias.*

*Lexicon Rabinicum.*

*Synagoga Judaica.*

Lightfoot's Remains and Life. 1700. 8vo.

Present State of the Jews by Dean Addison. 1682. 8vo.

E. Bunny of the Common-Wealth, and Church of Israel. 1584. 8vo.

*Cuneus de Repub. Hebræorum.*

*Pet. Galatinus.*

[*Limborch. Amica Collatio.*]

[Dr. Kidder's Demonstration of the Messias in three Parts.]

[*Wagenselii Ignea tela Satane.* 2 Vol.]

Dr. Goodwin's Jewish Antiquities.

*L'Empereur Clavis Talmudica.*

Dr. Lightfoot, The } Temple-Service.  
                                  } Temple.

*Maimonides de legibus Hebræorum.*

*Arie Montani Antiquitates Judaica.*

[Raymundi Martini Pugio Fidei.]

Schickbardi } Examen. Comment. Rabinicorum.  
 } De Jure Regum apud Hebraeos.

Seldeni } De Jure Gentium libri.  
 } De Synedriis.  
 } Uxor Hebraica.

[Sigonius de Repub. Hebraeorum.]

[Jo. Drusus de tribus sectis Judaeorum.]

† Liber Cosri. Interprete Joan. Buxtorfio. 4°. Basil. 1660.

† Secta Karraeorum dissertationibus aliquot illustrata studio Jo. Schupartii. 4°.

[Aug. Pfeifferus de Antiquis Judaeorum ritibus & moribus. Witeb. 1664.]

[Rob. Sheringham, Codex Foram.]

[Jos. Voisin. Theologia Judaorum. Par. 1647.]

[Godfr. Willichius. Oratio Hebraica de sectis Judaeorum.]

[Jo. Wufferus. Theraica Judaica. Norib. 1681.]

[Ludov. de Veil Catechismus Judaorum.]

-----de Cultu Divino.

-----de Sacrificiis.

-----de Connubiis.

[Guil. Outramus de Sacrificiis.]

[Jo. Saubertus de Sacrificiis veterum.]

[Judaorum excitabulum Matutinum. Ebroduni. 1662.]

[Symbolum fidei Judaorum & Precationum pro defunctis e libris Mahzot, &c. Paris. 1569.]

[Rab. Salom. Virga Historia Judaica Interprete Geor. Gentio. Amst. 1654.]

[Fortalitium fides contra Judaeos. Noriber. 1485.]

[Judei Epistola explicans ut Salamonis genus Perit in Fechonia, una cum Responsione. Amst. 1606.]

[Jo. Carpzovius. Aurea simia Judaorum. Lips. 1681.]

[Geo. Dietrich de jure & statu Judaorum in Rep. Christ.]

† Sedar Olam Rabba. } Sive Chronicon, Hebraeorum majus

† Sedar Olam Suta. } & minus. 4°. Interprete, Jo. Mey-

- er, *idem notis illustravit*. Amst. 1699.  
 † *Tractatus Talmudicus de festo novi anni, & de Calendarum Consecratione, item Maimonides de synedriis & Penis, uterq; in latinum versus, & Prior notis illustratus ab Hen. Houting*. Amst. 1695.  
 Dr. Stanhope *Evidence of Jewish and Christian Faith*. 4to.

## 2. The Heathen Moralists.

The two chief Authors in this kind, are *Plato* and *Aristotle*; Men of clear Reason and profound Judgment; whose works are sufficiently known: But, besides these, there are,

*Antonius.*

*Arrianus in Epict.*

*M. T. Cicero.*

*Epictetus.*

*Hierocles.*

*Maximus Tyrius.*

[*Proclus de Theologia Platonica.*]

[*Theophrasti Characteres.*]

*Plotinus.*

*Plutarchus.*

*Salustius Gr. L.*

*Seneca.*

*Simplicius in Epictetum.*

*Xenophon.*

*Seneca in traducendis vitiis falsus & elegans, ac veemens etiam. De moribus nemo felicius scripsit quam Plutarchus, cujus libelli digni sunt qui ad verbum ediscantur, e quibus Basilii & Chrysostomus multa videntur hausisse.*

Unto these may be added those Authors that treat concerning Natural Divinity, the Religion of the Heathen, or the Light of Nature, and the Use of Reason in sacred matters, and the like; such as,  
*Andronici Rhodii Ethica.*

*Bacon's Essays.*

[*Sam. Bugge Ethic. Christianar. Hafn. 1662.*

[*S. Botitius. Ethic. Sacra.*

*Culverwell Light of Nature. 1652. 4to.*

*Parker of the Law of Nature. 1681. 4to.*

*Dr. Clark of Natural Religion. 1706. 8vo.*

[*Dr. More's Ethics.*]

*Cælius Secundus.*

*Collius de Animabus Paganorum.*

[*Dr. Cumberland.*]

[*Gul. Cotvilli Philos. moralis Christiana.*]

*Crellii Ethica.*

*Daneï Ethica Christiana.*

*Gassendi Philosophia Moralis.*

[*N. Hemmingius de Legge Naturæ.*]

[*Tobiæ Pfanneri Synopsis Theologiæ Gentilis.*]

[*Fo. Andr. Quensted Ethica Pastoralis & Instructio Cathedralis.* Witteb. 1678.

[*Bp. Wilkins of Natural Religion.*]

[*Mr. Boyle of the Use of Reason in Religion*]

*Lipsii manu ductio ad Stoicam Philosophiam.*

*Rainaudus de Virtutibus & vitiis.*

*Raimundi de Sabunde Theologia naturalis.*

*Dr. Sharrock, Hypothesis Ethica sive de officiis secundum Naturæ jus.*

[*Didac. de Rosis Ethic. Christ.*]

*Stobæus.*

*Nic. Videllii Rationale Theologicum.*

[*Rob. Baronius. Philosophia Theologiæ ancillans.*]

[*Nic. Arnoldus. dissert. de Theologiæ super Philosophiam dominio.* Frank. 1667.]

[*Geo. Calixtus Epit. Theologiæ Nat.* Helmst. 1662.]

[*A. Calovius. Theolog. Nat. & Revelat.*]

[*Paul. Cararias. Theolog. Moral.* Bonon. 1609.]

[*Liv. Galantes. Theolog. Christ. cum Platonica comparatio.*]

[*H. Heideggerus, de dissert. Circa Theologiam Dogmaticam, Historicam, & Moralem.* Tigur. 1673.]

[*Fo. Caramuel a Lobkowitz Cursus Moral.*]

[*Fo. Claubergerius de cognitione Dei & Nostræ.* Duisburg 1656.]

[*Fo. Micrælius. Ethnophronius.* Stetin. 1647.]

[*Paul. Schroter. Triga ex Theologia Naturali.* Lip. 1670.]

[*Lamb. Velthufius. de usu Rationis in rebus Theologicis præsertim in interpretatione Scripturæ.* Ultr 1668.]

† *Foa-*

† *Joachim. Zentgravius de Origine, veritate & obligatione juris Gentium.* 8°. Argent. 1684.

[*Mutius Pansa. Osculum Ethnicæ & Christianæ Philosophiæ.*]

[*P. Bertius. Commonefactio de ratione in rebus Theolog.*]

[*Jo. Musæus de usu Principiorum rationis & Philisophiæ in controversiis Theolog. contra Vedelium.* Jenæ. 1647.]

[*Chr. stenbuchius de usu rationis in Theologia.* Hafn. 1663]

*Jo. Vossius de Theologia Gentili.*

*Wendelini Philosophia Moralis.*

### [3. The Writings of the Fathers.

The Ancient Fathers are usually reckoned up according to the Centuries wherein they lived.

#### *The first Century to the Year 100.*

*Clemens Romanus's Epistle to the Corinthians*, by *Ju-nius*. Oxon. 1633. Quarto. 1677. Twelves. Lond. by *Columesius*. 1687. Octavo. With Notes by *Joachim Maderus*. Helmstadii. 1654. Quarto.

*Burton's* Translat. of the 1. Ep. Clem. 1647. 4to.

This Epistle, and all other Writings that bear his Name, are published by *Cotelerius* in his *Patres Apostolici*. Par. 1672.

*Barnabas's* Epistle, published by *H. Menardus*, Par. 1645. at the end of *Vossius's* Edition of *Ignatius's* Epistles, and by *Cotelerius*, Par. 1672. concerning which, see *Dr. Cave's Hist. liter.* p. 11, 12.

† *Hermas's* Pastor published at Oxford, Gr. Lat. in Twelves, and by *Cotelerius* in his *Patres Apostolici*, and in English by *Dr. Wake*.

*Grabii Spicilegium S. Patrum.* tom. I. II. III. 1699. 8vo.

#### *Century 2. from the Year 100 to 200.*

*S. Ignatii Epist.* Edit. *N. Vedelio*. 1623. 4to.

*Ignatius's* Epistles, published after the Old Latin Copy by *A. Bp. Usher*, Oxon. Quarto. 1644. And again with

with an Appendix, Lond. 1647. *Vossius* also published them from a *Greek Copy* in the *Florentine Library*. *Amstel.* 1646. Which two Editions make it compleat. *Lond.* 1680.

*Polycarp's Epistle to the Philippians*, published with *Ignatius's* by *A. B. Usher*.

*Justin Martyr*, *Gr. Lat.* *Paris.* 1611. 1636.

*Ireneus*. *Paris.* 1639. † *Editus ab Ernesto Græbio cum maxima parte Græci Textus, & notis Oxon.* 1702. *Editio longe optima.*

*Theophilus Antiochenus, contra Christianæ Religionis calumniatores*, at the end of *Justin Martyr*, of the Editions abovesaid: And by it self. *Oxon.* 1684. *Twelves.*

*Fatiani oratio, &c.* *Edit.* *W. Worth.* 1700, 8vo.

*Tatianus. oratio adversus Gentiles*, at the end also of *Justin Martyr*.

*Athenagoras.* *Edit.* *E. de Cheur.* 1706. 8vo.

The Apologies Translat. by *Mr. Reeves.* 1709. 8vo.

*Athenagoras. Apologia. seu Legatio pro Christianis*, at the end of *Justin Martyr*. And alone, *Oxon.* 1682. *Twelves.* *Lipsia.* 1684. *Octavo.*

*Clemens Alexandrinus*, *Gr. Lat. Lugd. Bat.* 1616. *Paris.* 1629. 1641. The last the least Correct of the three.

*Tertullian*, by *Rigaltius.* *Par.* 1641. by *Priorius cum Notis variorum.* *Par.* 1664.

*Tertull. de Pallio cum notis Salmasii.* 1622. 8vo.

### Century 3. from 200 to 300.

*M. Minutii Fel. Octavius.* 1631. 12°.

*Minutius Felix.* *Lugd. Bat.* 1652. *Quarto. Octav.* 1672 And at the End of *Cyprian*, published by *Priorius*, *Fol. Par.* 1666.

*Origen*, His *Greek exegitical Pieces*, published by *Huetius.* *Gr. Lat.* in 2 Vol. *Fol.* *Rothom.* 1668. *Paris.* 1679.

What are extant in *Latin* alone. *Basil.* 1571. *Paris.* 1604. and 1619.

*Contra*

*Contra Celsum* Cantab. Gr. Lat. Quarto. 1658, &c.

*Dialogus contra Marcionitas*, by *Wetsteinius*. Gr. Lat. Basil. 1674. † *De oratione libellus* Græce & Latine. Oxon. 8°. Basil. 1694. 4°.

† *Dionysius Alexandrinus*. extant only one Letter from him to *Basilides*. *Concil. Labbæi*. Tom. i. p. 831.

† *Methodius's Convivium Virginum* Gr. Lat. published by *Poffinus* in *Fol. Par.* 1657.

*Homilia Methodii*, &c.

*P. Tiletiano Interprete* 1598. 8vo.

See *P. Halloix*. His *Origenes defensus*, *Fol. Leodii*. 1648.

*Cyprianus*. By *Pamelius*. Paris. 1593. Paris. 1666. and Oxon. 1682. with *H. Dodwell's Dissertationes Cyprianicæ*.

*Gregorius Thaumaturgus*. Par. 1622. *Fol.* With the Works of *Macarius Ægyptus* and *Basilius Seleuc.*

*Methodius Patarensis*, with *Amphilochius* and *Andreas Cretensis*. Par. Gr. Lat. *Fol.* 1644.

Century 4. from 300 to 400.

*Arnobius. Adversus Gentes*. Lugd. Bat. 1651. Quarto. And at the end of *Cyprian*. Par. 1666.

*Lactantius cum Notis A. thysii*. 1662. 8vo.

*Lactantius*. Lugd. Bat. Octavo. 1660. Oxon. 1684. And lately at Cambridge.

Englished by *Dr. Burnet*. 8vo.

---- *De Mortibus persecutorum*. First published by *Steph. Balusius Miscellan. Tom. 2.* with large Notes. Par. 1679. Oxon. 1680. Twelves.

*Eusebius Pamphilius Chronicon*. By *Joseph Schaliger*. Lugd. Bat. 1606. Amstel. 1658.

---- *Preparatio Evangelica*. Paris. Gr. 1545. Gr.

---- *Demonstratio* Lat. Paris. 1628.

---- *Historia Ecclesiastica*. Par. Gr. 1554. By *Valesius*. Par. 1659. 1671. 1678.

---- *De locis Hebraicis*. By *Bonfrerius*. Par. 1659.

*Athanasius*. Heidelberg. Gr. Lat. 1601. which has the best Index. Par. Gr. Lat. 1627. two Vol. *Fol.* the

Tran-

Translation very false. *Colon*. 1686.

† *Athanasius*. *Paris*. 1698. in many respects much improved and far surpassing former Editions.

*Cyrillus Hierosolymitanus*. *Par. Gr. Lat. Cum Synesio*. 1631. *Paris*. 1700. † by *Ellis du Pin*, who hath added the History of the *Donatists*, and *Geographia Episcopatus Africae*, &c.

*S. Grilli Hiero, Opera*.

*Græc. Lat. ed. Tho. Milles. Oxon*. 1703. *fol.*

† *Hieronymus* with *Erasmus's* Notes. *Franc. & Lips*. 1684. *Fol.* 4 Vol. † The *Benedictin* Edition now publishing.

*Hilarius Pictaviensis*. *Basil*. 1516. *Paris*. 1652, &c.

*Epiphanius*. *Gr. Lat. two Vol. Fol. Par*. 1622. *Colon*. 1682.

*Optatus Milevitanus*, with *Facundus*. *Par*. 1679. *Fol.* *Lond*. 1631. *Octavo*.

*Ephraem Syrus* in Latin. By *Gerard Vossius*. *Rom*. 1593. *Antwerp*. 1619. *Fol.* *Colon*. 1675.

*Basilius Magnus*, two Vol. *Fol.* *Par*. 1618. Best Edition 1638. three Vol. *Fol.*

*Gregorius Nyssen*. *Par. Gr. Lat. two Vol.* 1615. three Vol. *Fol.* 1638.

*Gregorius Nazianzen*. *Gr. Lat. two Vol. Fol. Basil*. 1609. *Par*. 1630.

*Ambrosius*. two Vol. *Fol. Basil*. 1555. 1567. *Par*. 1665. Another Edition now about there.

*Hieronymus*. *Basil*. 1537. with an Index. 1538. 1553. by *Chr. Plantin*. 1579. *Ant. Par*. 1623. *Francos*. 1684. † the *Benedictin* Edition, much exceeds all other Editions.

*Augustinus*. The long lined. *Basil*. 1529. 1543. 1569. by *Chr. Plantin*. *Antver*. 1578.

A Supplement to *St. Austin*. 2 Vol. *Paris*. 1654.

† The *Benedictine* Edit. *Par*. lately published the best.

*Chrysostomus*. *Gr. Etonæ*. 1613. 8 Vol. With this joyn *Erasmus's* Translation at *Basil*. *Gr. Lat. Paris*. by *Fronto Dufaus*. 6 Tomes. 1609. And 4 Tomes by *Commetin*. *Heidel.*

Heidel. 1603. and 1636. Paris by *Morellus*. XI Tomes.  
*Julius Firmicus*. Lug. Bat. 1652. Paris. 1666.

Century 5. from 400. to 500.

*Synesius*. Fol. Gr. Lat. Par. 1633. The Notes of *Petavius* are larger in this Edition, than in that of 1631. and with *Cyril Hieros.* Par. 1631.

*Isidorus pelusiota*. Gr. Lat. Par. 1638.

*Cyrillus Alexandrinus*. Gr. Lat. 7 Vol. Par. 1638.

*Marius Mercator*, by *Jo. Garnerius*, Fol. Par. 1673. By *Steph. Balusius*. 1684: *Octavo*. The best Edition.

*Theodoritus*. Gr. Lat. Par. 1642. four Vol. Fol. To which *Garnerius* added a fifth: Par. 1684.

*Cassianus*. Atrebat. 1628. Fol.

*Petrus Chrysologus*. Lugd. 1633. And with *Leo Magnus*. Par. 1639.

*Proclus*. Romæ. 1630.

*Nilus*. *Epistola*. 1668. Gr. Lat. Romæ. &c.

-----*Opuscula*. Romæ: 1673.

*Leo Magnus*. Par. 1675. two Vol. *Quarto*.

-----*De veris operibus*. Par. 1639. *Quarto*.

*Salvianus*. Par. 1669. *Octavo*, &c.

*S. Salvian de Gubernat. Dei*. Oxon. 1633. 8vo.

*Prosper*. Colon. 1630 Lugd. 1639, &c.

*Basilii Seleuciensis*. Gr. Lat. with *Gregorius Thaumaturgus*. Par. 1622. Fol.

Century 6. from 500. to 600.

*Fulgentius Ruspensis*. Par. 1684. *Quarto*.

*Cassiodorus*. Fol. Par. 1679.

*Procopius Gazeus*. Published in Parts at several places. His Comment on the *Octateuch* are yet only extant in *Latin*.

*Fulgentius Ferrandus*. Divionæ. 1649.

*Primastus*, in parts at several places.

*Gregorius Magnus*. Par. 1640. Ant. 1616.

*Isidorus Hispalensis*. Par. 1601. Colon. 1617.

Century

## Century 7. to 700.

*Hesychius.* Gr. Lat. in Parts at several places.

*Maximus Confessor.* Gr. Lat. two Vol. Fol. Par. 1675.

## Century 8. to 800.

*Beda Historia Ecclesiastica.* Cantab. 1644. Par. 1681.

-----*Opera.* Par. 1545. Bafil. 1653. Colon.

*Beda Opera quaedam Theologica.* edit. Wharton. 1693. 4to.

His *Opuscula* elsewhere.

*Damasenus.* Bafil. 1575. with *Cassian.*

*Alcunius.* Par. 1617.

His *Opuscula* severally.

## Century 9. to 900.

*Agobardus.* Par. 1666.

*Bertramus de Corpore Domini,* by *Dacherius.* And in *Mycropresbyticon.* London. 1686. With a dissertation concerning the Author.

*Haymo.*

*Walafridus Strabo.*

*Hincmarus Rhemensis.* Par. 1645.

*Rabanus Maurus.* Colon. 1627.

*Photius Bibliotheca.* Rothom. 1653.

-----*Epistola.* Londini. 1651.

## Century 10. to 1000.

*Oecumenius.* Gr. Lat. Par. 1631.

## Century 11. to 1100.

*Theophylactus Bulgar.* In 4 *Evangelia.* Gr. Lat. Par. 1635.

-----In *Acta.* Colon. 1568.

-----In *Epistolas.* Lond. 1636.

-----*Homiliae in Evangelia Dominicalia & Festa.* Par. 1644.

*Anselmus.*

*Anselmus.* Par. 1675.

Century 12. to 1200.

*Rupertus Tuitiensis.* Par. 1638: two Vol. Fol.

*Bernardus.* Par. 1632. 1645. 1666.

*Euthymius.*

*Hugo de S. Victore.* Rothom. 1648.

*Petrus Lombardus.*

*Petrus Blesensis.* Par. 1667. Mag. 1660. Quarto.]

Divers others of the lesser Fathers, see in *Bibliotheca Græc. Patrum.*

Many of the most eminent among these, are thus charactered and censured by *Erasmus.*

*Basilii dilucidus, pius, sanus, suaviter gravis, & graviter suavis, nihil habens affectatæ loquacitatis.*

*Athanasius in dicendo mirus.*

*Chrysostomi scripta popularia sunt, & ad imperita multitudinis aures animosque accommodata.*

*In Gregorio Nazianzeno multum est acuminis, vehementiæ satis.*

*Tertullianus durus est, tametsi falsus in confutandis hæreticis, nasutus in traducendis vitiis.*

*Cyprian. apertus, vehemens, serius nec infelicit. fluens.*

*Ambrosius habet argutias, & sententias affectatas, sæpe etiam subobscuras.*

*Hieronymus ad omnem ditendi facultatem appositus, ardens in concitandis affectibus.*

*Augustinus in genere cxtemporali salix est & argutus, sed dulcior est quam gravior.*

*Gregorius Pontif. Rom. simplex & pius.*

*Prudentius licet carmina scripsit, multum spirat Christianæ facundiæ.*

*Bernardus festivus, jucundus, nec segnis in movendis affectibus.*

There are some Books which contain a Collection of Fathers: Such are

[ΜΙΚΡΟΠΡΕΣΒΥΤΙΚΟΝ, sive veterum quorundam

*dum brevium Theologorum Elenchus.* Bahl. 1550.]

[*Heresiologia*, h. e. *Opus veterum tam Græcorum quam Latinorum Theologorum, per quos omnes, quæ grassatae sunt, hæreses confutantur.* Basil. 1556.]

[*Monumenta S. Patrum Orthodoxographa.* 2 Vol. Edit. Sim. Grynxo. Basil. 1569.]

These three Books contain a *Bibliotheca Patrum*, which never was purged by the Inquisitors.

[*Maxima Bibliotheca Patrum.* in 28 Vol. Lug. 1677.]

*Combesis, Gr. Lat. Patrum Bibliothecæ Auctarium.* 2 Vol. Fol. 1648. and 1672.]

But these are now inserted in the *Maxima Bibliotheca*.

[*Cotelerius, Monumenta Ecclesiæ.* Gr. Par. 3 Vol. Quarto. 1677.]

[*Labillonius, Analecæta.* Four Tom. Octavo. Par. 1675. ----- *Ejusdem iter Italicum.* Par.

*Baluzius: Miscellanea.* 4 Vol. Octavo. Par. 1679.]

In the reading of the Fathers, and other ancient Books, there is much caution to be used for the distinguishing of their *spurious* works from such as are true and *genuine*: To which purpose there are particular directions set down at large in these Tracts.

*Bellarminus de Scriptor. Ecclesiasticis.*

[*Oudin de Scriptoribus a Bellarmino omissis.* Par. 1686.]

[*Fo. Gerhard.*]

[*Hottinger.*]

*Coci censura quorundam scriptorum.*

*Daille de usu Patrum.*

---- *Pseud-epigrapha.*

[*Olearii abacus Patrologicus.* Gen. 1673.]

[*Du Pin Bibliothéque.*]

[*Phil. Labbe.*]

Dr. Hammond } Concerning the Epistles of *Clemens*  
and Dr. Owen } and *Ignatius.*

[*Bp. Pearson's Vindiciæ Ignat.*]

[*Scrivener.*

Dr. James his Corruption of the Fathers.

Mr. Perkins his demonstration of the Probleme:

Dr. John Raynolds.

[Mr. H. Dodwel's Letters.]

*Riveti Critici sacri specimen.*

Apology for the use of the Fathers: By E. Askew:  
1605. 4to.

A Dissertation on the use of the Fathers. By Mr.  
Reeves. 1709. 8vo.

[Dr. Cave *Scriptor. Ecclesiast. historia literaria.*]

Many of the Fathers are Logically contracted by  
*Scultetus*, in the *Medulla Patrum*, as also *Rous* in his  
*Mella Patrum*; which may be very useful both for  
those who intend with profit to read any of them  
over; and for others also, who have not means or  
leisure to peruse them at large:

Those also who have explained the Phrases in Ec-  
clesiastical Writers, and the Rites, and Usages, and  
Opinions of the Ancient Church, are to be consulted:  
such as

[*Casp. Suiceri Thesaurus Eccles. Græc. Patr.* 2 Vol. Fol.]

[*Josua Arndii Lexicon Antiquitatum Ecclesiastic.*]

[*Bapt. Casalius de sacris Christ. Ritibus.*]

[*Albaspinaei observation. in Optatum.*]

[*Jos. Vicecomitis observ. Eccles. de Baptismo, &c.*]

*Origines Ecclesiastica* by Mr. Bingham. 1708. 8vo.

#### 4. Ecclesiastical History.

This subject is variously treated of, either briefly in  
Epitomes, or more at large; either more generally,  
for a long succession of times; or more particularly,  
for some few Ages.

#### Epitomes.

*Jo. Capeili Histor. Eccles.*

*Conrad. Hornei Compend. Histor. Ecclesiast.*

*Lati compendium Hist. Civ. & Eccles.*

*Matthie Theatrum.*

*Fo. Micrelii Syntagma Histor. Ecclesiast.*  
*Nicephori Breviarium per Petavium.*  
*Dav. Parai Epitome.*  
*Philostorgius per Gothofredum.*  
*Scoglii Historia Ecclesiastica.*  
 Simpson's History of the Church.  
*Spondani Epitome Baronii.*  
 [Odor. Raynaldi *Annales Ecclesiast.*]  
 † *Joan. Pappi Hist. Eccles. Epitome.*

More large.

<i>Baronius.</i>	}	<i>Josephus.</i>
[ <i>Pagi Critica in Baronium.</i> ]		<i>Nicephorus.</i>
<i>Centuriatores. Magd.</i>		<i>Ruffinus.</i>
<i>Dorotheus:</i>		<i>Socrates.</i>
<i>Evagrius.</i>		<i>Sozomen.</i>
<i>Eusebius.</i>		<i>Sulpitius Severus.</i>
<i>Hottinger in 6 Vol.</i>		<i>Theodoretus.</i>

Unto which may be added,

*Fo. Forbesii Instructiones Historico-Theologica.*  
 [*Natalis Alexandri Hist. Eccles. selecta capita.*]  
 Fuller's Church History of Great Britain.  
 Bp. Godwin's History of Bishops, with Harrington's  
 Appendix.  
 † Ecclesiastical History of Mr. *de Tillemont*, written  
 with great accuracy and judgment.  
 † Ecclesiastical History of Mr. *Fleury*.  
 † Eccles. Hist. by Mr. *Godeau*.  
 † Ecclesiastical Hist. by Mr. *Seur*.  
 † Ecclesiast. Hist. by Mr. *Cousin*.  
*Goldasti Historia.*  
 Dr. Heylin's History of Episcopacy.  
 The Sabbath.  
 The Reformation.  
 [The Presbyterians.]  
 [*Elias Hassenmullerus. Histor. Jesuitica.*]  
*Hospiniani Historia Jesuitica.*

*Lud. Lucii Historia Jesuitica.*

The continuation of the Sacred Story from *Nebe-  
miah* to Christ, by Dr. *Mayer*, at the end of his  
*English* Comments.

*Morland's* Hist. of the Waldenses.

*Mornai's* *Historia Papatus.*

Bp. *Montague's* *Apparatus & Origenes & Analecæ.*

Bp. *Parker's* *Antiquitates Britannicæ.*

*Perin's* History of the Waldenses.

[*Dr. Allix.*]

Bp. *Usher de Britannicarum Ecclesiarum primordiis.*

-----*De Eccles. Successione.*

-----*Historia Gotteschalci.*

[*Heideggeri Historia Papatus.*]

[*Compendium Hist. Ecclesiastic. Gothan. Gothæ. 1660.*]

[*Hist. persecutionum Ecclesiæ Bohemicæ ab. An. 894. ad An.  
1632. Leyd. 1648.*]

[*Anastasi Bibliothecarii Hist. Eccles. & de vitis Pontificum  
Roman. Paris. 1649.*]

[*Jo. Baizii Inventarium Ecclesiæ Sueco-Gothorum Lincop.  
1641.*]

[*Jo. Gab. Bisciole Ep. An. Baronii.*]

[*Adami Bremensis Hist. Eccles. Helm. 1670.*]

[*Abr. Bzovii Hist. Eccles. Epit. ex Baronii Annal. aliisque  
Historiis excerpta. Mogunt. 1617.*]

[*Alb. Crantzii Hist. Eccles. Franc. 1575.*]

[*Geor. Calixti apparatus & fragmentum Histor. Eccles.*]

[*M. Aur. Cassiodor. Hist. Eccles. tripartit. Rothomag.  
1679.*]

[*Geor. Cedreni compend. Hist. Græc. Lat. Paris. 1648.*]

[*Bede Hist. Eccles. Saxo-Anglic. Cantab. 1644. Par.  
1681.*]

[*Jo. Fechlii Supplementum Hist. Eccles. Franc. 1684.*]

[*Flodoardi Hist. Ecclesiæ Remensis editore J. Sirmond.  
Par. 1611.*]

[*T. Gessellii Hist. sacr. & Ecclesiast. Hagæ. 1661.*]

[*Haymonis. Hist. Eccles. Lugd. Bat. 1652.*]

[*Jo.*

- [*Jo. Henichii Hist. Eccles. & Civil. Rint. 1674.*]
- [*Geor. Hornii Hist. Eccles. & Polit. 1678.*]
- [*Ph. Labbæi Prodromus Hist. Eccles. Par. 1646.*]
- [*Her. Roswedi Hist. Eccles. a Christo ad Urban VIII, Ant. 1623.*]
- [*Salom. Reyheri. Hist. Eccles. Rud. 1680.*]
- [*Fac. Saliani Annal. Eccles. Par. 1618.*]
- [*Fusti Saffingii Hist. Eccl, Genæ. 1674.*]
- [*Frid. Spanhemii Introductio ad Hist. Eccles. & Antiq. Sacr. Lugd. Bat. 1689.*]
- [*Is. Casauboni exercitationes ad Annal. Baronii. Londini. 1614.*]
- [*Car. de Cointe Annal. Eccles. Francorum. Paris. 1665.--70.*]
- [*Eutichii Patriarch. Alexand. Annal. Arabico. Latin. Oxon. 1656.*]
- [*Melch. Inchoferi Annal. Eccles. Regni Hungariæ. Rom. 1642.*]
- [*And. Megandri Animadversiones in Annal. Baronii. Amstel. 1675.*]
- [*Jo. Hen. Ottii Examen perpetuum Annal. Baronii. Tig. 1677.*]
- [*Steph. Pighii Annal. Ant. 1599*]
- [*Hug. Robinsoni Annal. Lond. 1677.*]
- [*Abr. Sculteti Annal. Evangelii passim per Europam Saeculo XV. renovati Decades. Heidel. 1618.*]
- [*Spondani Annales ab orbe condito. 1640.*]
- [*Spondani continuatio An. Baronii. Par. 1646*]
- [*A. Tornielli Annal. sacri & profani ab. O. C. Mediolan. 1610.*]
- [*Fa. Ufferii An. Vet. & Nov. Testam. Lond. 1650.*]
- [*Jo. Zonara Annal. Tom. 3. Græc. Lat. Basil. 1557.*]
- [*Nicetas.*]
- [*Ph. Labbæi Chronologia.*]
- [*Ph. Cypri Chronicon Eccles. Græc. Nic. Blancardus e Manuscr. Bizantino primus vulgavit. Fran. 1674.*]
- [*Onuphrii Panvini Chronicon Eccles. Col. 1568.*]
- [*Rab. Dav. Ganz. Chronologia sacra ab O. C. ad An.*

5932. *vel Christi*. 1592. Lugd. Bat. 1644.]  
 [Chronologia Hebraeorum major ab Hen. Stephano. Gr.  
 Lat. 1580.]

## 5. Councils.

Councils are either { General } in { Large.  
 { Particular. } { Little.

*Concilia generalia. Binius Gr. Lat. Roma. 4 Vol.*  
 [Concilia generalia Labbei & Cossartii. 18 Vol. Par.  
 1671.]

† *Concilia omnia a Joh. Ludovic. Ruelio. Noriberg.*  
 1675. 4 Vol. 4°.

† *Concilia omnia Hispaniæ & Orbis Novi, Rom.*  
 1693. 4 Vol. Fol.

By Crab. 3 Vol.

*Caranza Epitome.*

*Longii a Coriolano. Epitom. Concil.*

[Edm. Richerii Hist. Concil. Gen.]

[Ludovici Bail. summa Conciliorum. Lutet. 1672.]

*Concilia.* { Gallicana Sirmondi.  
 { Britanica. Spelman. 2 Vol.  
 { Hispanica. Garcia.

[Steph. Baluzii Concil. Galliæ Narbonensis. Lutet. 1668.]

[Councils of the Greek Church, 2 Vol. Fol. By  
 Dr. Beveridge. Oxon. 1672.]

[Car. Barromai Concil. Provinc. Mediolan.]

[Cabassutii Notitia Ecclesiast. Concil. Canon. &c.  
*Balsamon. in Concilia.*

*Synodus Ephes.*

*Fusteili Bibliotheca Canonica.*

*Photii Nomocanon.*

*Sguropuli Concil. Florentinum.*

*Zonaras in Concilia.*

[Nic. de Clemangiis de materia Concil. general.]

[Herm. Conringii exercitatio Historico-Politica de Con-  
 ciliis. Helmst. 1650.]

R. Crackanthorp on Council of Constantinop. 1637.

Fol. Dr.

- Dr. Geddes on the Council of Gardica. 1704. 8vo.  
 Dr. Prideaux Synopsis of Councils. 4to.  
 S. Langfleet of Council of Trent. 4to.  
 [P. Decius ad Gallia Regem pro Autoritate Concilii general. supra Papam. Par. 1612.]  
 [Jo. Gersonis Apologia pro suprema Ecclesia & Concil. general. autoritate.]  
 [asp. Contareni Cardinal. conciliorum magis Illustrium summa. Paris 1571.]  
 [Pet. Frizon Gallia purpurata. de rebus gestis Pontificum ac Cardinal. & Epitome Concil. Gallia. Lutet. 1638.]  
 [Jacobatus de Conciliis.]  
 [Ab. Labbai Synopsis Concil. omn. Historica. Par. 1661.]  
 [Gr. Rives canonum concil. Epitome. Lugd. 1662.]  
 [J. Lassenii summa conciliorum usque ad hæc nostra tempora. 1661.]  
 [Chris. Lupi Notæ in Canones & Decreta Conciliorum. 4 Vol. Brux. 1673.]  
 [Gab. Prateoli Narrat. historica om. concil. Eccles. Christ. Fran. 1614.]  
 [J. Lydii Castigatio in Prateoli Narrationem de Conciliis. Leydæ. 1610.]  
 [Br. Prideaux Sum of the Councils. Oxon. 1651.]  
 [Em. Schelstrate Antiquitas illustrata circa concilia generalia, & Provincialia. &c. Antwerp. 1678.]  
 [Concilium Ephesinum ex Bibliotheca Anton. Contii. Par. 1674.]  
 [Concil. Constantiense Germanicum Aug. Vindel. 1676.]  
 [Concilii Laodicensi Canones Græc. cum versionibus Herveti, & notis Gundlingi. Norib. 1684.]  
 [Concil. Pisani Apologia pro Ecclesia Catholica Autoritate contra Edicta Papalia. Franc. 1614.]  
 [Ja. Sirmondi appendix codicis Theodosiani, & Ep. aliquot veterum Conciliorum & Pontific. Roman. Paris. 1631.]  
 [Petri Pauli Vergerii Concilia Pontific. vitanda 1553.]  
 [Geo. Wicelii adhortatio ad Episcopum Moguntinum ut vocetur concilium. Franc. 1621.]

[*Gab. Albospiræi notæ in aliquot Canones Concil. Illibertini Ultrajecti. 1643.*]

[*C. Lupi Ep Patrum a Concil. Ephesinum. Lovan. 1681.*]

[*Ferd. Mendozæ pro concil. Illibertino apologia cum notis variorum. Lugd. 1665.*]

[*Fa. Sirmondi notæ ad librum Facundi pro defensione 3 cap. Concil. Chaisedonensis. Paris 1629.*]

Of the Council of Trent, we have particularly.

The History written by *Padre Paolo Servita*: and lately another oppos'd to it, by *Cardinal Pallavicino*; also the History by *Scipio Henricus*; and a judgment of these three compared together, by *Cesar Aquilinius*.

Against this Council have been written,

The *Examen*, by *Chemnitius*.

And the *Review*, said to be written by *Ranchin*, translated into English by *Dr. Langbain*.

#### De concilio Tridentino.

[*Hen. Heidlegeri Anat. Concil. Trident. Tigur. 1674.*]

[*Concil. Tridentini gravamina exposita. 1597.*]

[*Causæ quare Synodum indictam a Paulo III. recusarint Principes, Status, & civitates Imperii. Witteb. 1537.*]

[*Christianorum Principum Literæ ad Concil. Trident. Legatorumque Orationes, cum concilii responsionibus. Col. 1565.*]

[*Decisiones & Declarationes Cardinalium Concil. Trident. Canonibus insertæ. Col. 1664.*]

[*In. Gentilleti. Examen. Concil. Trident. Herbip. 1617.*]

[*P. Furieu Abrege de l'Histoire du Concile de Trente. Genev. 1683.*]

— [Done into English. 1684.]

[*Jô. Mulleri comparatio Concilii Nicani primi, & Tridentini ultimi, cum appendice de Eusebio, & Paulo Sarpio Historicis. Argent. 1666.*]

[*Quirini Reuteri Aliquot Opuscula Dudithii, cum aliorum Epistolis & Orationibus, quæ ad Concilium Tridentinum spectant. Offen. 1610.*]

The Council of *Trent* no free Assembly, prov'd by a Collect. of Letters of *Dr. Varjas*, publish'd by *Dr. Geddes*. 1714, 8vo.

Unto which Councils may be subjoined, as being very useful, and something of this nature, the Canon-Law, *Corpus Juris Canonici*.

[*Magnum Bullarium Romanum*. Lugd. 1655.---73.]

6. Confessions.

*Corpus Confessionum*.

*Confessio Augustana*.

*Consultatio Castellandri cum Notis*.

*Grotii*. 1642. 8vo.

Harmony of Confessions.

Besides many other Confessions of particular Churches, which according to the various Light, and several Occasions of those Times wherein they were framed, do comprehend the chief Heads of Religion.

7. Hæresiologies.

*Augustinus*.

*Alp. a Castro*.

*Damasen*.

*L. Danaei Elench. Hæreticorum*. 1573. 8vo.

*Epiphanius*.

*Guido Carmelita*.

*Irenæus*.

*Leontius de Seltis*.

*Eph. Paget*.

*Petræi Hæresiologia*.

*Petri Siculi Manich. Hist.*

*Philastrius*.

*Fo. Pontani Catal. Hæret.*

*Prateolus*.

*Schlussenburgii Catal.*

*Vincentius Lirinensis*.

[*Descriptio Divina & historica Præcipuorum Hæresiarum*. Arnhem. 1669.] [Hæreti-

- [*Hæreticorum Catalogus & historia. Lutetia. 1560.*]  
 [Apocalypsis insignium aliquot Hæresiarcharum. Lug.  
 Bat. 1608.]  
 [Historica relatio do progressu Hæresium in Germania.  
 Ingolstadt. 1652.]  
 [Hæresiologia, h. e. Opus veterum tam Græcorum quam  
 Latinorum Theologorum, per quos omnes, quæ per Ca-  
 tholicam Christi Ecclesiam grassatae sunt, Hæreses con-  
 futantur. Basil. 1556.]  
 [Louis Abelly *Traite des Hæresies. Paris. 1661.*]  
 [B. Belius de Hæresi in genere. Argent. 1667.]  
 [Luc. Frid. Reinhardi *Arma victricia Primitivæ Ecclesie  
 contra Marcionitas, Harmogeneanos, Praxeanes, No-  
 vateanos, Samosatenos, Manicheos, Arrianos, Euty-  
 chianos. Altorf. 1665.*]  
 [L. Lælii *Index Hæresium, controversiarum ac Schisma-  
 tum, quæ Ecclesiam Dei a nato Christo exercuerunt.*  
 Franc. 1604.]

## 8. Lives.

- Aurea Legend. a Sanctorum. 1490. Fol.*  
*The Golden Legend. Engl. 1512. Fol.*  
*T. de Natalibus Catalog. SS. 1514. 4to.*  
*Hieronymi Antiquorum Patrum vita. 1485. Fol.*  
*Abel Redivivus. By T. Fuller.*  
*Melchior Adam. de vit. Theol. Germ.*  
*Balai Centurie.*  
*Rob. Barns.*  
 † *Ribadinira.*  
 † *Alegambe.*  
*Theod. Beza Icones virorum Illustrium.*  
 [Dr. Cave, *Lives of the Apostles and Primitive Fa-  
 thers.*]  
*Joan. Bismarcus.*  
*Georgius Major.*  
*Goveanus de vitis Patrum Occident.*  
*Halloix de vit. & script. patrum. 1 & 2 seculi.*  
*Hieronymus*

*Hieronymus de illustribus Ecclesie doctoribus.*

*Lipomannus de vitis Sanctorum.*

[*Natalis Alexander.*]

*Pitsæus.*

*Platina de vitis Pontificum.*

*Rosweydeus de vitis Patrum Orientis.*

[*Witten (Hemingus) memorias Theologorum collegit ab An. 1600. ad An. 1677.*]

9. Martyrologies.

*Martyrologium Usuardi. 1490. Fol.*

*Martyrol. Ecclesia German. 1687. 4to.*

*Dr. Sutcliffe's Examinat. of the Roman Martyrologies. 1606. 4to.*

*Adonis Martyrolog.*

*Baronii Martyrologium.*

*Fox his Book of Martyrs.*

*Monumenta Martyrum.*

*Roswedi Martyrologium Romanum.*

*Saussaii Martyrol. Gallicanum*

*Usuardi Martyrol.*

[*Passio XL Martyrum cum notis Ger. Vossii. Mogunt. 1610.*]

[*Martyrologium Franciscanum. Paris. 1653.*

[*Actiones & Monumenta Martyrum, qui a Wicleffo & Husso in Europa perierunt. Genev. 1633.*]

*Martyrologium Hispanicum. 6 Vol. Lugd. 1653.*

[*Martyrologium ab Apostolis ad Annum 1572. ob Evangelicæ veritatis confessionem. Han. 1572.*

[*Passio Martyrum SS Gelatii, Amantii, Cerealis, Primitivi, Symphorosa, ac VII. filiorum, cum notis Fulvii Carduli. Romæ. 1588.*]

[*Passio SS. Martyrum Abundii, Abundantii, Marciani, & Johannis, cum notis, per Societatem Jesu. Rom. 1584.*]

[*Viola Sanctorum, sive Martyrologium Anonymi Scriptoris. August. 1496.*]

*D. Augustini*

- [*D. Augustini Ep. de Sanctis Martyribus & de inimicis diligendis cum notis Ger. Voffii. Mogunt. 1604.*]
- [*S. Basilii homilia in XL. millies Martyrii coronam adeptos Licinii Imperatoris tempore cum notis Sim. Steinii. Han. 1630.*]
- [*Passio Perpetuae & Felicitatis. Notis Holstenii. Par. 1664.*]
- [*S. Chrysostomi Laudatio Martyrum. Ed. Front. Ducao, Quarto. Lutet. 1606.*]
- [*Alf. Ciaconii Comment. de Martyrio 200 Monachorum. Aug. 1612.*]
- [*Phil. Ferrarii. Topographia in Martyrologium. Romanum. Venet. 1609.*]
- [*Ant. Gallonius de S. Martyrum Cruciatibus, atque Instrumentis Cruciatuum. Amst. 1660.*]
- [*Pet. Opmeri. Chronographia. Martyrum. Col. 1625.*]
- [*Th. Raynaudi Theologia Antiqua de vera Martyrii notionem, Lugd. 1656.*]
- [*De Martyrio per pestem. Ib. 1659.*]
- [*Fo. Wigandus de Martyriis & Pseudo-Martyriis. Franc. 1580.*]
- [*Phil. Labbei Martyrologium Roman. Par. 1644*]
- [*Laur. Surii res gestae Martyrum. 1601.*]
- Discovery of Mistakes in the Roman Martyrologie, by Dr. Geddes. 1702. 8vo.
- Spanish Prot. Martyrology by Dr. Geddes.

### 10. Liturgies and Rituals.

- [*Bart. Gavanti thesaurus rituum sacrorum.*]
- Of the Roman Church. Their Breviary. Missal. Ritual. Pontifical.
- [*Garnerii Ordo Romanus.*]
- [*Mabillon*] [*Thomasius.*]
- [*Durantus.*]
- [*Durandus.*]
- [*J. Beleth.*]
- Of the Greek Church. Their 'Ευχολόγιον.
- [*Goar. de Rit. Gr. Eccl.*]

Of the English.

Bp. Sparrow's *Rationale*.

H. Le Strange, *Alliance of Divine Offices*.

[Dr. Comber. *Fol.*]

[*Haberti Pontifical. Græcorum.*]

[*Ritus Ecclesiastici Romanæ Ecclesiæ. Col. 1572.*]

[*Liber Ritualis dictus, Ἀπίστολῳ, Grace. Ven. 1602.*]

[*Melchior Hittorpius de divinis Eccl. Officiis. Par. 1610.*]

[*Rituale secundum usum Judæorum Germanorum cum Com. Heb. Ven. 1600.*]

[*Gab. Albaspinæi de veteribus Ecclesiæ ritibus. lib. 2. Par. 1623.*]

[*Chr. Arnold de sacerdotum Judæorum, Gentilium, & Christianorum ritibus sacris & prophanis. Rom. 1644.*]

[*J. O. Bap. Casalius de Veteribus Ægyptorum Romanorum ac Christianorum Ritibus sacris & profanis. Rom. 1644.*]

[*Bart. Corsetti Praxis sacrorum rituum. Ven. 1654.*]

[*Egidii Strauchii prisici publice Pœnitentium ritus. Witteb. 1664.*]

[*Joa. Hildebrandi Rituale Orantium veter. Helmst. 1665.*]

[*Jo. Thierus de dierum Fæstorum Imminutione. Lug. 1668.*]

[*Georg. Codinus de Officiis Ecclesiæ & Curie Constantinopol. 1648.*]

[*Hen. Onuphrii Rom. Placitum de modo recitandi Divini Officii. Ven. 1634.*]

[*Corn. Schultingii Com. Eccles. de Divinis Ecclesiæ Officiis & de Breviarii expositione. Col. 1598.*]

[*Liturgia, Lingua Finnica. Stockholm. 1575.*]

[*Liturgia tota Græcorum. Vol. XXVI. Ven.*]

[*Jo. Bona Cardinal. de rebus Liturgicis. Paris. 1678.*]

[*Jac. Pamelii Liturgia Latinorum. 2 Vol. Col. 1571.*]

[*Liturgia Suecorum cum Evang. & Epist. Goth. 1650.*]

[*And. Hoi Antiquitatum Liturgicarum, Vol. 3. Duaci. 1605.*]

[*Officium Sacrum, quod in Æde S. Sebaldi Norimberg. Primaria singulis diebus exhiberi solet. Norimber. 1664.*]

[*Bona de Rebus Liturgicis. 1672. 4to.*]

*Abillon de Liturgia Gallicana. 1685. 4to.*

## II. Festivals.

[*Elborow.*]

[*Petrus Castellanus de Festis Gracorum. Ant 1617.*]

*Hospinian. de Festis.*

*Stuckius.*

[*Dr. Spark.*]

*Mr. Nelson of Feasts and Festivals. 8vo.*

*Nature and Design of Holy-days Explain'd. 8vo.*

These are the several kinds of Books which are most proper and useful for a Preacher, and these are some of the most eminent Authors in each kind. It would be expedient for a Minister to be provided, at least, with one of each sort; unto which he might have recourse upon all doubts and inquiries of these kinds. And this may be one special advantage for the invention of matter.

## S E C T. IV.

### *Concerning a Regular Scheme of the chief Heads in Divinity.*

THE second Help proposed for this purpose, was a right method and series of matter, to be first and most exactly enquired into, when a Man studies over the chief Heads of the whole Body of Divinity, according to some natural method and dependance: by which means, the several parts will give mutual light one to another, and the better enable a Man to see into the principles and bottom of things: And when he has thus deliberately passed over the whole, he may afterwards with the more facility enlarge himself upon any particular Text or Subject, as occasion shall require.

Our chief Collections in the study of these Heads,  
may

may be contrived under the form of Sermons, every Sermon containing either one or more of them, according to the nature of several subjects.

There is a two-fold Series or Order that may be observed in the matter of our Sermons:

Exegetical.

Methodical.

*Exegetical* is, when a Man goes on in a continued course of unfolding some particular Book or Chapter; which, (tho' it be of very great use, yet) is not so proper for a young Divine to begin withal.

*Methodical* is, when we propose a certain Scheme or design of Matter to be orderly insisted upon under several Heads.

This again is two-fold, { Catechistical.  
Scholastical.

*Catechistical* does refer to those plain and most obvious Principles of Religion laid down in the Catechism, contained under these four general Heads:

The { Creed.  
Commandments.  
Lord's Prayer.  
Sacraments.

The distinct unfolding of which, may be of great advantage, and hath heretofore been esteemed a very good Method both for Ministers and People.

*Scholastical* Method, or that which is by way of Common-place, is more particular and comprehensive than the former, taking in all those chief heads that are insisted upon, either in the School-men, or the Common-place Writers.

These Schemes of Matter are various, according to Several Mens fancies and apprehensions: But, amongst all, that is to be esteemed the best, which is most *natural* for the *order*, and most comprehensive for the *extent* of it.

There

There are divers Learned Men, who in Analyfing the whole Body of Divinity, have contrived the Scheme of it under fifty two Heads, according to the number of Weeks in a year; fo that in that fpace, one who is a constant Preacher, might go through all of them: To which purpofe, fee Mr. *Crook's Guide*, Bp. *Ufher's Catechiftical Doctrin*; where the whole fubftance of Religion is difpofed under fo many feveral Heads of Matter, and feveral pertinent Scriptures for Texts to each of them.

But amongft the reft, there is a very elaborate frame propofed by Dr. *Stoughton*, which takes in (what is much neglected amongft other Proteftant Writers) the moft profitable points handled amongft the Schoolmen, who were great fearchers into Divinity, and their Writings in many things very ufeful. This frame of his is largely fet down in his third Sermon upon 2 *Tim.* 1. 13.

Where he represents the whole Body of Divinity under the notion of an Edifice or Building; where-in there are two things confiderable:

The } Frontifpiece or Porch:  
 } Fabrick or Pile.

In the Frontifpiece he propofeth four general Heads, which are premifed as the *Præcognita* to this Series.

In the Fabrick, there are two ftories; and in each ftory, two rooms.

In the firft ftory is contained the chief Principles to be *known* or *believed*.

Either more } Generally, } in each of thefe twelve  
 } Particularly, } Heads.

In the fecond ftory are contained things for *Præ-  
 tice*, whether } Duties. }  
 } Helps. } There being under each of  
 them, twelve particular Heads.

In all, fifty two: but in fome of thefe the method  
 feems

seems obscure and involved, especially towards the latter part of it.

Besides this, there are divers other Draughts and Systems of Divinity in several other Authors, *Amesius*, *Trelcatius*, *Tilenus*, *Wollebius*, &c. to which may be added, Bp. *Downham's* Abstract; a Book of singular use for direction in this kind: out of these it is easie for any one to compose such an *Analysis* as shall be most suitable to his own apprehension.

I shall here offer such a particular Scheme of the chief Heads in Divinity, as seems unto me to have some peculiar advantages for fulness and Distinction.

The great End of *Religion* and *Virtue*, being to make Men happy: It cannot therefore be improper (according to the usual Method in *Ethicks*) to premise something concerning the nature of *Happiness* or *Blessedness*.

Nothing is more obvious to any considering Man, than that all natural things are design'd to some ultimate end of their Being. And, that the chief End of every Thing, must consist in the Attainment of the utmost perfection their Natures are capable of, which must be various, according to the several orders and ranks of Beings. And as there is an *Universal Principle*, whereby every thing is necessarily inclined to seek its own well-being and perfection as its chief End; so likewise are there *connate instincts* and *faculties*, whereby they are enabled for the prosecution and attainment of this End. And according to the particular *faculties* wherewith things are naturally endowed, so may we judge of the *End* that is proper to them.

What these are in *inanimate things*, is not easie to determine; only experience doth assure us, that they have all of them some active Principles, whereby Matter is form'd into such variety of regular and elegant figures belonging to the several kinds of them.

But as for *Vegetative Beings*, it is sufficiently evident, that their proper Perfection doth consist in growing up to a state of Maturity, in continuing of their Lives to their natural Period, and in propogating their Kind. In order to which, they are naturally endowed with such kind of powers whereby they are enabled to grow out of the Earth, to attract their proper Nourishment, to distribute it to the several parts, and to bring forth Fruit and Seed, whereby their Species is continued and multiplied.

Thus also it is with *Sensitive Beings*, who (besides what is common to them with *Vegetables*) having a capacity of Pain and Pleasure, as the chief Principle whereby they are distinguished from all inferior Beings, must therefore be carried out with their strongest propension towards these pleasures of Sense wherein the perfection of their Natures doth consist. In order to which they are naturally endowed with such kind of Instincts and Sagacities, whereby they are enabled to avoid and resist things hurtful, and to chuse and prosecute such things as are grateful to them, and, without any previous discipline or experience, are instructed to do what concerns the several orders of their Beings.

And according to this general congruity to be observed in all other things, must it be with the *Human Nature*.

The great End which all Men do and must propose to themselves, is *Happiness*; the being in as good a condition as they are capable of, or as is reasonable for them to expect. And the desire of this is not properly a *Virtue*, or a *Moral Duty*, about which Men have a liberty of Acting; but 'tis a *Natural Principle*, like the descent of heavy Bodies, it flows immediately, from the very frame of their Natures. Men *must* do so, nor can they do otherwise.

What this Happiness is, and wherein it doth properly consist, may be discern'd from those peculiar Faculties belonging to the Human Nature.

Now

Now that which is proper to Men in contra-distinction to all other Creatures in this visible World, is, *The apprehension of a Deity; a Sense of moral good and evil; and an Expectation of a future State after this Life.*

From whence it will follow, that the Happiness of Man must consist in that whereby these Faculties are perfected, namely, in the favour of God, which can alone secure our well-beings both in this and the other World. And this favour being only to be attained by doing such things as are acceptable to him, it will hence follow, That the most proper means to this End, is *Religion*. And because of its necessity to this End, it may therefore be said to have in it the obligation of *Duty*.

*Religion* may be described to be, That general habit of Reverence towards the Divine Nature, whereby we are enabled and inclined to worship and serve God after such a manner as we conceive most agreeable to his will, so as to procure his favour and blessing.

The *Doctrine* which delivers the Rules of this, is styled *THEOLOGY*, or Divinity.

Religion may be considered according to its *Kinds*, whether

{ *Natural*, containing such vertuous Habits and Duties, as Men might know, and should be oblig'd unto by the Principles of *Reason*, improv'd by *Consideration* and *Experience*, without the help of *Revelation*; to be treated of

{ *Generally*, Vide A.

{ *Specially*, with respect to the parts of it, whether

{ *Intellectual*, namely, such Vertues as tend to the perfecting of our minds and understandings.  
Vide B.

{ *Practical*, or Moral, whereby we are to be regulated in our Wills, Affections, and Demeanour;  
Vide E.

{ *Instituted*, concerning such things as we could not have known, and should not have been oblig'd unto, unless they had been particularly revealed: To be treated of as the former,

{ *Generally*. Vide X.

{ *Specially*, with respect to the parts of it, whether

{ *Intellectual*. Vide Y.

{ *Practical*. Vide Cc.

*Affections* or properties; namely, such kind of Habits as are not in their own natures properly Virtues, but do contribute to the right circumstantiating of them. Vide Ee.

{ *Degrees*, whereby we measure the necessity of things to be believed, and the good and evil of things to be done. Vide Gg.

{ *Means*, for our direction and assistance in the attaining of it. Vide Hh.

*Motives*, to quicken our desires and endeavours after it. Vide Kk.

### HAPPINESS.

The Moralists.

*Aquinas*. 1a, 2dæ.

[*Bellarminus de æterna felicitate sanctorum*.]

*Rainaudus*. *Dis. Mor. Dist. 1.*

*Crellii Eth. Arist. P. 1.*

Bp. Reynolds. Three Treatises.

Mr. Rob. Bolton.

Barclay: *de Felicitate Hom.*

Dr. Soughton.

*Plato in Gorgia*, 1° de Leg. &c.

*Eusebius de Prep. Evang.* l. II

*Greg. Nyssen. de Beat. T. 1.*

*Ambros. Offic. L. 1. c. 12. &c.*

*Lactant. de vita beata. L. 7.*

[*How of Happiness.*]

[*Pet. Chrysologus.*]

[*Augustin. Ep. 52.*]

[*Basil Orat. 21.*]

[*Flam. Nobilius de hominis felicitate. lib. 3.*]

[*Mar. Ficinus. Tom. 1.*]

[*Dionys. Carthusianus de animæ felicitate.*]

*Gassendus. Eth. in initio.*

### RELIGION.

Apol. of the Fathers against Heathens and Jews, &c.

*Gassendus. Eth. Lib. 2. C. 6.*

*Lud.*

Lud. Vives }  
 Grotius } de Verit. Rel.  
 Morneus }

Dr. Hammond of the truth  
 of Christian Religion.

Breerwood's Enquiries.

Sir Ed. Sands his Relation.

Bp. Andrews on the Decal.

Introduct. Ch. 2.

Dr. H. Moor, Myst. of Godl.

Dr. E. Stillingfleet, Orig.

Sac.

Amyraldus.

Savanorola de Verit. fidei.

Tho. a Jesu de conversione

omnium gentium procu-

randa.

[Limborch's Answer to Ac-  
 costa at the end of his  
*Amica collatio cum Eru-  
 dito Judæo.*]

[Jo. Picus Mirandola.]

[Augustinus de vera reli-  
 gione. Tom. 1.]

[Bap. Judicis dialogus de  
 religione.]

[Joan. Gerson. Tom. 1.]

[Speculum Christianæ religi-  
 onis in triplici lege, natu-  
 rali, Mosaica, & Evan-  
 gelica. Par. 1667.]

[Martinus Grommerius de  
 vera & falsa religione.]

[Mr. Paschal's Thoughts of  
 Religion. Lond. 1688.]

[Guil. ab Assontevilla Athe-  
 omastix. Ant. 1598.]

[Huetii demonstratio E-  
 vangelica.]

[Eoxhornii prima Christ.  
 Religion. rudimenta anti-  
 quissima Saxonum & Ale-  
 mannorum lingua cum  
 versione Latina. Lugd.  
 Bat. 1663.]

[Mar. Ficinus de Religione  
 Christ. & fidei pietate.]

[Jo. Henichius de veritate  
 Christ. religionis. Riut.  
 1667.]

† Of constancy and steadi-  
 ness in the profession of  
 the Christian Religion.  
 Bp. Tillotson, Vol. 1.  
 Sermon 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9.

† Virtue and Religion the  
 only means to make  
 Nations prosperous. Bp.  
 Sharp, Sermon 8.

† Mr. Jenkin of the Rea-  
 sonableness and Cer-  
 tainty of the Christian  
 Religion in 2 Vol.

† Of the true Happiness of  
 Mankind. Bp. Stilling-  
 fleet's Sermon 6, 7, 8, 9.  
 Vol. 4.

† The Advantages of Chri-  
 stianity as to the way  
 to Happiness. Bp. Stil-  
 lingfleet's Sermon 10, 11.  
 Vol. 4.

† The Reasonableness of  
 Christianity as deliver-

- ed in the Scriptures. By  
 Mr. *Lock*. 8°. 1695.
- † Objections against the  
 true Religion answer'd.  
 Arch Bishop *Tillotson's*  
 Sermon. XXVIII. Fol.
- † Religion the truest Wis-  
 dom. Sermon. 1. Fol.
- † Its advantage to Socie-  
 ty. Sermon. 3. Fol.
- † To particular Persons.  
 Sermon. 4. Fol.
- † Christian Religion its  
 excellency. Bp. *Tillot-  
 son's* Sermon. 5. Fol.
- † Its Commands not grie-  
 vous, Sermon. 6. Fol.
- [*Demonstrationes Symbol.  
 vera & falsa religionis  
 contra Atheos, Judæos,  
 &c. Authore Z. Boverio.*  
 Fol. Lugd. 1617.]
- [Dr. *Sam. Parker's* De-  
 monstration of the Chri-  
 stian Religion. *Lond.*  
 1681.
- THEOLOGICAL** in general.
- The several Common-pla-  
 ces mention'd before.
- NATURAL THEOLOGY.**  
*Raimundus de Sabunde  
 Theol. Nat.*  
*Jo. Vossius de Theologia  
 Gentili.*  
*Raynaudus de Theolog.  
 Natur.*  
 [Bp. *Wilkins.*]  
 Mr. *Baxter* of Natural Re-  
 ligion.  
 Dr. *Clark's* Obligations  
 of Natural Religion.  
 1706. 8°.  
*Paulus Benius Eugubinus  
 de Platonis & Arist.  
 Theologia.*  
 [Dr. *Scot.*]  
 See *Pag.* 117, 118.  
 † That the Christian Reli-  
 gion does establish and  
 improve the Principles  
 of Natural Religion.  
 Bp. *Stillingfleet's* Sermon.  
 IX. Vol. 3.  
*Syng's* Gentlemans Reli-  
 gion. 8°.  
 His Religion tryed by the  
 Test of Reason. 1713.  
 8vo.

A. Under the more *general* Consideration of *Natural* Religion, it may be proper to premise something concerning those common Heads, *viz.*

That Faculty whereby we apprehend, compare,  
 and judge of Moral things, called **REASON**.

**REASON**

REASON.

Voetius Disput. Theol. Par.

1. Disp. 1.

Museus de usu principior.

Philosophiæ & Rationis.

Bp. Taylor: Cases of Conf.

B. 1. Ch. 2. Sect. 8.

See Pag. 117. 118.

[De Rationis Natural. Au-  
thorit. Melchior Canus.]

The object of this Faculty, as to the

{ Nature, of the things themselves, with respect to the

{ Congruity or Incongruity of them to the

{ Understanding. TRUTH and FALSHOOD.

{ Will, as implying a fitness or unfitness in things

{ to promote our chief end. GOODNESS.

{ EVILNESS.

{ Manner or Degree of this Congruity, which be-  
ing so plain as to leave no sufficient cause of doubt-  
ing, is called CERTAINTY.

TRUTH. FALSHOOD.

Lord Herbert de veritat.

[Sed. Castalio. Impedimen-

torum, quæ homines a ve-

ri etiam Divini cogniti-

one abducunt succincta

enumeratio.]

[Ph. Marnixii via veritatis

regulis XV. complanata.]

[Apollinaris Syrius de ve-

ritate ad Julian Imp.]

[Anselmi dialogus de veri-

tate.]

[Ephraem Syrus de verita-

te. Tom. 1.

[C. Schotanus de necessitate,  
usu, & abusu rationis &  
Philosophia in Theolog.]

[Casp. Streson de usu ratio-  
nis in interpretan. Scrip.  
Divinis. Leidæ. 1667.]

† A Gentleman's Religion.  
An. 1697.

† Of Humane Reason,  
Mr. Jenkin. Vol. 2.  
ch. 1.

[Pol. Virgil. de veritate &  
mendacio.]

[Tho. Aqu. 22. Quest.  
109.]

† Sincere desires and endea-  
vours to do the Will of  
God, better qualify and  
dispose Men to make a  
right judgment of Spi-  
ritual and Divine things.

Bp. Tillotson, Vol. 3. Serm.  
2, 3, 4.

† Sinfulness of resisting  
the Truth. Arch-Bp.  
Tillotson, p. 188. 548.

L 4

GOOD

## GOOD. EVIL.

*De Principiis Justi & Decoris.* Anonym.

Bp. Taylor: *Cases of Conf.* B. 4.

*Amyraldi Disput. de natura boni moralis.*

† Of the Difference of Good and Evil Bp. *Stillingfleet*, Serm. 2. Vol. 4.

*Crellii oratio de nat. Honestatis.*

*Curcellæus de jure Dei.*

[Dr. Cumberland.]

A. B. King *de Origine Mali* 8vo.

[Dr. Samuel Parker]

[Dr. More's *Ethicks.*]

[*Brochmannus de bono Originali.* Wit. 1624.]

[*Maximus Tyrius.*]

[*Jo. Stobæus.*]

[*Thom. Aquinas de mali causa.* Sum. p. 1. q. 49.]

[*Boskier de finibus bonorum & malorum operum.*]

Necessity of such things with respect to the

Power imposing. **LAW**, whether arising from the

{ Things themselves, which appearing by the light of nature, to be necessary unto our well-being, is called **NATURAL LAW**, or *Law of Nature*.  
 { Command of some Superior, who is able to enforce obedience. *Positive Law*

{ Obligation resulting from the observance of such things. **DUTY**.

[*Laur. Valla de voluptate & vero bono.*]

[*El. Lubinus de prima causa & natura mali.* Rolt. 1601.]

[*Bapt. Platina dialogus de vero & falso bono.*]

† Lord Bacon's *Essay*. 13.

† Bp. Taylor *ductor dubitantium*, lib. 3. c. 2. l. 2. c. 3.

† Moral good and evil, Mr. *Lock* of humane understanding, p. 192. 195.

† The Being of God the foundation of Morality and Divinity, p. 356.

† *De bono & malo.* *Philareti Ethica*, p. 124.

† Doing good, the great concernment of every Man, and in every Man's Power. Bp. *Sharp*, Ser. 3.

## CERTAINTY.

*Velthustus de principiis Certitudinis.*

LAW.

*Suarez. de Legibus.*

Bp. Taylor: Cases of  
Consc. B. 3.

[Dr. Zouch.]

[*Carol. Molinai Oratio de legibus.*]

[*Fac. Typotius de legibus  
divinis & humanis.*  
Franc. 1595.]

[*Maymonides de Fundamen-  
tis legum.* Amst. 1618.]

[*Con. L' Empereur de legi-  
bus Hebraeorum forensi-  
bus.* Lugd. Bar. 1637.]

[*Alber. Gentilis disp. 3. de  
lib. Juris Canonici & ci-  
vilibus.* Han. 1603.]

[*Guil. Zepperi Legum Mo-  
saicarum explanatio.*]

† Laws, Divine, Civil, Phi-  
losophical. Mr. Lock of  
humane understanding.  
1693.

NATURAL LAW.

*Guil. Grotius de principiis  
Juris Naturalis.*

*Joh. Seldenus de jure Nat.*

*Dr. Sharrock de Officiis se-  
cundum jus natura.*

[Dr. Templer.]

*Grotius de jure belli & pa-  
cis in initio.*

*Marinus de cognitione ho-*

*minis, quoad lumine na-  
turali attineri potest.*

Bp. Taylor: Cases of  
Consc. B. 1. Ch. 1, 2.

[Dr. Cumberland.]

[Dr. Parker.]

[*Nic. Hemmingii methodus  
apodictica de lege natura.*]

[*Jo. Osiandri Typus legis  
natura.* Tubing. 1669.]

*Sa. Puffendorf de Jure Na-  
tura & Gentium.*]

Puffendorf Law of Na-  
ture and Nations, Eng-  
lish't by Mr. B. Ken-  
nett. 1703. fol.

[*Jo. Boeclerus* } Com. in  
[*Hen. Henniges* } Grotium

[*Fac. Zeiglerus* } de jure

[*Jo. Gronovius* } belli &  
pacis.]

JEWISH LAW.

† Lib. *Cofri.* p. 63. 114,  
121.

† Of the Jewish Law and  
the Cessation of it,  
Mr. Jenkin, Vol. 2.  
ch. 15, 16.

DUTY.

[*Sam. Puffendorf de Officio  
hominis & Civis juxta  
legem naturalem.*]

[*Geor. Cassander de Officio  
pii viri.*]

B. INTELLECTUAL Vertue may be treated of more.

{ Generally, according to the different kinds of it, comprehending such Habits whereby we are enabled to judge aright concerning the nature of Things, what is

{ True or False, Good or Evil, in things

{ Natural, especially such as are of greatest consequence to be known, stiled KNOWLEDGE, Science, in op- } CURIOSITY.  
position to } IGNORANCE.

INTELLECTUAL  
VERTUE.

42, &c.

[Malebranch.]

Crellius Eth. Arist. Pars 2.  
Cap. 27. Eth. Chr. Lib. 1.

[Curcellai Synop. Ethic.]

[Bp. Ward's Exercitatio in  
Hobbii Philosophiam.]

[Dr. More's Ethics]

[L. Forge de mente human.]

† Wisdom and Understanding have sometimes different notions in Scripture, Arch-Bp. Tillotson, Serm. p. 1.

Mr. Lock of Humane Understanding. fol.

KNOWLEDGE, CURIOSITY, IGNORANCE.

Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 6.  
Sect. 2. Cap. 3. 4.

Crellius. Eth. Chr. Lib. 1.  
Cap. 2.

Voetius. Theol. Pract. Disp.

Pet. Molinaeus de cognitione Dei.

Will. Pemble: The mischief of Ignorance.

Mr. Joh. Smith: The true way of attaining Divine Knowledge.

Of Curiosity. Causes of Decay. Chap. 14.

Plutarchus de Curiositate.

[Th. Aquin. 2. 2. q. 167.]

[Isaias Abbas de curiositate vitanda, ab iis qui quiete vivere volunt.]

[Fr. Petrarca de ignorantia sui ipsius.]

[Nicolaus Cusa Cardinalis.]

[Lilius Gyraldus. Tom. 2.]

[H. Kromayer de insana curiositate in Theologia. Lip. 1660.]

[Jo. Andreas de Curiositatis pernicie.]

{ Revealed, which being supposed to come from God, every Man is by Natural Religion obliged to learn them, and to give a firm assent unto them. FAITH. Infidelity. HERESIE.

{ Fit or unfit to the End they are designed for.

WISDOM, Prudence, in opposition to { CRAFT. FOLLY.

{ Specially, according to the different object of it.

{ God. Vide C.  
{ Man. Vide D.

FAITH, HERESIE.

Dr. Hammond: Tract of Heresie.

*De errore & Heresi. Voetius. Theol. Pract. Disp. 57, &c.*

[S. Irenaus.]

[Epiphanius.]

[Gabr. Præcolus de variis sectis Hæreticorum.]

[Geor. Wicelius de moribus Hæreticorum veterum.]

[Vinc. Lirinensis.]

[Hen. Dodwel's dissertations in Irenæum. Oxon. 1689.]

† Of the excellency of Abraham's Faith, Arch-Bp. Tillotson Sermon 2. Vol. 1.

† The addition of any thing to the Christian Religion, as necessary to be believed or practiced in order to salvation, is a perverting the Gospel of Christ.

Bp. Tillotson, Vol. 3. Sermon 1.

† No pretence of infallibility can justify such additions. *id. ib.*

WISDOM { CRAFT. FOLLY.

Gassendus. *Eth. Lib. 2. c. 2.*

Raynaudus de *Virt. lib. 2.*

Crellius. *Eth. Chr. Lib. 1. Cap. 3, 4.*

Charron.

Mr. Herle.

[J. Neirembergus.]

[J. Langius de *Astutia.*]

[Lud. Vives *Introductio ad veram sapientiam.*]

[Pr. Rosta de *vera sapientia. Rom. 1599.*]

[Ægidii de *Roma laudes divine sapientie.*]

[Jul. Cesar Scaliger de *Sapientia & Beatitudine.*]

[Th. Aquin. 2. 2. q. 45.]

[Hi. Orosius.]

[Petrarchi *dial. de vera sapientia.*]

† True

† True wisdom begins and is founded in Religion. Religion the perfection of wisdom. No wisdom without it, nor beyond it,

† Bp. Tillotson, Vol. 3. Sermon. 11.

C. That *Knowledge* we are obliged to with respect to God, may relate either to His

{ *Existence*, That He is: against *ATHEISM*.  
{ *Essence*, or nature, viz. His *SPIRITUALITY*.

### ATHEISM.

Mr. John Smith.

Dr. H. Moor: Antidote.

Dr. Tillotson: The wisdom of being Religious.

Dr. E. Stillingfleet: Orig. Sac. B. 3. Ch. 1.

Mr. S. Parker: *Tentamina Voetius. Disp. Th. Par. 1. Disp. 9, 10, 11, 12.*

Bp. Andrews: Decal. Introduct. Ch. 5, 6.

*Fabri Faventini Disp. 4. adversus Atheos.*

*Mersennus in 4r. priora capita Gen.*

[Dr. Cudworths Intellectual Systeme.]

[*Jo. Fabricii Apologeticus pro genere humano contra calumniam Atheismi. Heidelb. 1682.*]

[*Jonas Berckerodus contra Atheos de aeterna divina*

† Lord Bacon's Essays, 22, 23.

Sermons of Dr. Clark, Dr. Woodward, Dr. Butler, &c. at Boyle's Lecture.

*existenti. Hafniae. 1663.*

[Thomas Campanella.]

[D. Derodon.]

[*Foach. Fani Atheus refutatus. Ienae 1668.*]

[*Fani Fani disputationes contr. Athe. Hafn. 1660.*]

[*Ant. Riserus de ortu, progressu & incremento Atheismi. Au. Vind. 1669.*]

[*Tob. Wagneri Examen Atheismi Speculativi. Tubing. 1677.*]

[*Jo. Mulleri Atheismus devictus, Hamb. 1672.*]

[*Seb. Niemanni Atheus refutatus. Jen. 1668.*]

[Sir Charles Wolfley.

[*The. Spizelii Scrutinium Atheismi. Aug. Vin. 1663.*

-----*de Atheismi radice. ib. 1666.*]

-----[*de Atheismo eradicando. ib. 1669.*]

[Dr. Barrow on the Creed.]

[Dr.

- [Dr. Tenison's Sermon of the folly of Atheism.]
- † Dr. *Bentley's* Sermons.
- † Dr. *Gastrils* Discourses.
- Bp. *Talbor's* Unreasonableness of Atheism. 1694. Quarto.
- † Lord *Bacon's* Essay. 16.
- † *De Dei existentia & Attributis. Pfanneri syst. Theologia Gentilis*, p. 33, 145.
- † Gods existence evident and obvious to reason. Mr. *Lock* Human understanding, p. 30. being of God certain. 33.
- † *De variis Dei nominibus. Joan. Grandis differ. Phi-Excellencies*, and ATTRIBUTES, whether First and Primary.
- { Incommunicable, viz. His being
- { One and alone, without any Partnership in his Essence. Essential UNITY, in opposition to POLYTHEISM.
- { Free from allkind of Charge, as to his Nature, or Inconstancy as to his Purpose. IMMUTABILITY.
- { Not bounded by place or duration INFINITENESS, IMMENSITY, ETERNITY.
- ATTRIBUTES in general.
- School-men. Com. pla. *Zanchius. Lessius.*
- Dr. *Jackson.*
- Dr. *Preston.*
- [Dr. *Bates.*]
- Episcopius. Instit.*
- Iosoph. & Critic. Paris.* 1658.
- † The natural reasons of the existence of God, Moral Essays, Vol. 2. p. 96.
- † Arguments for the being of God. Bp. *Burnet's* Exposition of 39 Articles, from p. 17, to 23.
- † *Dei essentia & providentia vindicata ab Atheorum nec non Epicureorum blasphemiiis. Lipsii epist. cent. 11. ep. 26.*
- † *J. Barthold Niemeierus de existentia Dei, de Atheismo ac Deismo, de Atheismi everstone.* 4°. 1699.
- Petavius, Tom. 1. Dogm. Theolog.*
- [*Ricardus de attributis Dei. Ulmæ.* 1666.]
- [*Con. Vorstius.*]
- [*P. Poiret Cogitationes racionales de Deo. Amstel.* 1677.]

[*Aug. Reding de Deo & Attributis. Col. 1664.*]

[*Jo. Meisnerus.*]

[*Mat. Martinus.*]

[*Mart. Becanus de attributis Dei.*]

[*Abr. Calovius.*]

[*Joach. Hildebrandus de attributis divinis. Helmstad. 1614.*]

[*Albertus Magnus*]

[*Thomas Aquinas.*]

[*Dr. Seth Ward's Philosophical Essay of the Being and Attributes of God.*]

† God fills Immensity as well as Eternity. Mr. *Lock's* Human understanding, p. 100.]

† God is the only Happiness of Man. Arch-Bp. *Tillotson*, Sermon XL.

† *Deus non est corpus. Lib. Cofri*, p. 46, 364.

† *Corporeitas a Deo removetur. Lib. Cofri*, p. 75, 77.

† God is without body. Bp. *Burnet's* Exposition of 39 Artic. p. 24.

### POLYTHEISM.

Bp. *Andrews*: Decal.

[*Dr. Cudworth.*]

[*Vossius de Idololatria.*]

[*Polytheismus vapulans*; or there is but one God. By *Will. Towers*. Lond. 1654.]

† *More Nevochim*, p. 82.

† *God's Eternity*. Bp. *Burnet* on 39 Articles, p. 23.

† *Lib. Cofri*, p. 60, 120.

† *Dr. Moor's* Dialogue. 1. p. 57.

† *Gerard de Vries de Divinis perfectionibus. 4°. Traject.* 1695.

### IMMUTABILITY.

† *Deus misericors & ulciscens nec tamen mutatur. Liber Cofri*, p. 76.

† *More Nevochim*, p. 16.

† *De Deo immutabili. Ger. de Vries. exercit. XII. p. 91.*

*Dr. Tenison* of Idolatry. 4to.

### INFINITENESS.

[*Alex. Hales de infinitate Dei. Sum. par. 1. q. 6.*]

[*Cajetani Opusc. 2.*]

[*Tho. Aquinas. Sum. par. 1. q. 7.*]

[*Jo. Wigandus de ubiquitate Dei.*]

Communicable, belonging either to the Divine

Under

Understanding, whereby he doth most perfectly  
 Know the nature of all things. KNOWLEDGE.  
 Apply the fittest Means to Ends. WISDOM.  
 Superintend All and every individual. PROVIDENCE.

KNOWLEDGE. *Wisdom.*  
 PROVIDENCE.

*Ægid. Estriz. de sapientia Dei.* Ant. 1672.]

*Voetius Disp. Theol. Par. 1. Disp. 14, &c.*

*Guil. Pemble, de Providentia.*

Dr. Jackson, of Providence.

[Dr. Cradock's Sermon of Providence.]

[Charnock.]

*Plutarchus de iis qui tarde a Numine corripuntur.*

*Seneca, cur bonis viris mala accidunt.*

Divine Dialogues concerning Providence, by Dr. Henry Moor.

[*S. Chrysofomi. Tom. 1. Frontonis Ducaei. Sec. 61. Orat. Sex de Providentia.*]

---[*Tom. 4. de Providentia. l. 3.*]

[*Geor. Calixtus de providentia.* Helm. 1635.]

[*Fo. Faustii disquisitio ex Act. 17. 28. de divina motione. sc. de immediat. Dei concursu.* Argent. 1664.]

[Bp. Wilkins of the Beauty of Providence.]

[*Hul. Zwinglius.*]

[*M. Wesselius Groningensis op. p. 711. Amstel. 1617.*]

[*Fo. Delphinus de Providentia Divina. lib. 3. Rom. 1588.*]

[*And. Ericius Modrevius de prædestinatione & providentia divina. Basil. 1562.*]

[*Th. Gianninius de providentia ex mente Platonis. Patav. 1588.*]

[*Hierocles de providentia & fato.*]

[Hakewell's Apology.]

[*Did. Ruiz de Providentia Dei.* Lugd. 1631.]

[*Claud. Seiffellius.*]

[*S. Rutherford.*]

[*D. Salvianus.*]

[*J. Trithemius.*]

[*Fo. Saubertus lib. provident. Divin. ex Malach. 3. 16. Norim. 1643.*]

[*Fo. Francisc. Picus Mirand. de Providentia contr. Philosophastros.*]

[*Theodoret. Tom. IV. Sirmondi. Orationes X. de Providentia.*] [S.]

[*S. Basilius. Orat. 19.*]

[Dr. John Moor's two Sermons of the Wisdom and Goodness of Providence.]

† *Si Deus scit possibilia*, More Nevochim. p. 392.

† *Philosophorum objectiones contra universalem Dei scientiam omnium particularium refutantur.* More Nevochim. p. 372.

† Of the necessity of not trusting the conduct of ones life to chance, and of not guiding it by the rules of fancy. Moral Essays, Vol. 2. p. 117. to 139.

† God's Government of the World, matter of rejoicing to Mankind. Bp. *Sharpe*, Ser. 13.

† Of the nature and ends of Providence. Dr. *Grew's* Cosmologia. Book 3.

† Success not always answerable to the Probability of second causes. Arch-Bp. *Tillotson*, Ser. XXXVI.

† Dr. *Sherlock*, Dean of St. Pauls, of Divine Providence.

† *De Providentia Dei.* More Nevochim. p. 371.

Will, stiled *Holiness*, comprehending his readines to Procure the Happines of his Creatures **GOODNESS.**

Deal according to the deserts of his Creatures, and his declared Will. **JUSTICE.**

Make Good his Promises. **VERACITY.** Faithfulness.

Faculties of Acting, namely his Ability to do all such things, the doing whereof doth argue Perfection, and not imply any contradiction. **POWER, Omnipotence.**

Right to govern and dispose of his Creatures as he pleases. **DOMINION.**

Arising from the First,

Perfection.  
Glory.  
Blessedness.

GOOD.

GOODNESS, JUSTICE,  
FAITHFULNESS,  
MERCY.

*De Justitia Dei. Voetius  
Disp. Th. P. 1. Disp.  
19, 20, 21.*

Mr. Sam. Parker.

[*Erasmus de immensa Dei  
misericordia.*]

[*J. Fisher. Ep. Koffen. de fi-  
ducia & misericordia  
Dei Opusc. Col. 1556.*]

[Bp. Taylor's Sermons of  
the Miracles of Divine  
Mercy.

[Dr. Barrow's Sermon of  
the Goodness of God.  
Vol. 3.]

† God is not the cause and  
Author of Sin. Dr. *Sher-  
lock* of Providence,  
*p. 175, to 200.*

† Of the Goodness of  
God. Dr. *Lucas's* En-  
quiry after Happiness,  
Vol. 1. p. 70.

† God cannot have two  
Wills.

† The distinction of Gods  
secret and revealed Will  
unreasonable. Bp. *Taylor,*  
*ductor dub. lib. 1. c. 2.*

† Of the Severity of Gods  
Judgments, the mixture  
of his mercy in the  
midst of his Severity.

Bp. *Stillington*, Vol. 1.  
Serm. 1.

† Mistakes concerning the  
Nature of Gods Good-  
ness. Dr. *Sherlock* of  
Providence, *p. 216.*

† The perfection of the  
mercy of God. Dr.  
*Whicheot*, Vol. 1. Ser. 2.

G L O R Y of G O D.

† *Liber Cocri*, p. IV. p. 227, 8.

† *Maimonides More Nevo-  
chim.* p. 1. c. 64.

H O L I N E S S.

† Absolute holiness in God  
only, Mr. *Mede*, Lib. 1.  
Disc. 2.

P E R F E C T I O N of G O D.

† How to rectify our  
thoughts concerning  
the Divine Perfections.  
Bp. *Tilletson*, Vol. 6.  
Serm. 1.

† Concerning our imitati-  
on of the Divine Perfec-  
tions, Vol. 6. Serm. 2.

P O W E R. O M N I P O -  
T E N C E.

*Voetius Disp. Theol. P. 1.  
Disp. 22, &c.*

[*Fran. Titelmanus.*]

Mr. Sam. Parker.

[*Jo. Faustius de omnipoten-*

*tia Dei.* Argent. 1662.]  
 [Hen. Hopfnerus de Omnipotentia Dei. Arg. 1662.]  
 † Deus non opus habet instrumentis. Lib. Cosmi, p. 47.  
 † *Causa Causarum.* Idem. p. 267.  
 † Incomprehensibleness.]

D. That knowledge which by the Light of Nature is attainable concerning *Man*, may relate either to his.

*Parts.*

{ *Body* with reference to its

{ } Perfect frame.

{ } Infirmities.

{ } AFFLICTION.

{ } SICKNESS.

### AFFLICTIONS, PROSPERITY.

Bp. Hall: Balm of Gilead.

Magdalen's Tears.

Dr. Patrick: Hearts-ease.

Cardan. *de utilitate ex adversus capienda.*

[Bernardinus Obicinus *de adversis patien. ferend.*]

[Petraarcha *de remediis utriusque fortune.*]

[Marcus Antoninus.]

[Epicletus.]

[Arrianus.]

[Simplicius.]

[Jo. Stobæus.]

[Seneca.]

[Plutarch.]

[M. T. Cicero]

Dr. Lucas, Sermon. VII.

### DOMINION.

Mr. Sam. Parker.

[Curcellæus *de jure Dei in creaturas innocentes.*]

[Geor. Lehman *de jure Dei in creaturas.* Lip. 1681.]

[Jo. Gersen *de Tribulationibus.* Par. 4.]

[Jo. Eldanensis *de Prosperitatis damnis.*]

[S. Chrysoſtom. Tom. 6. Front. Ducaei. p. 713.]

[Paulus Aresius *de remediis Tribulationum.*]

[Pet. Ribadeneira *de tribulationibus hujus Seculi.*

Lib. 2. Colon. 1604.]

[Judge Hales's Contemplations.]

[Dr. Clager's Sermon, XVI.]

† Prosperity and Calamity of States from God. Dr. Jackson, 2. Tom. p. 296.

† Of Submission to God under Afflictions and Suf-

- Sufferings. Dr. *Sherlock* of Providence, p. 348.
- † The End and Reason of Afflictions. Bp. *Tillotson's* Sermon. 9. Fol.
- † Affliction the fittest time to glorify God in, Mr. *Mede*, p. 251.
- † Afflicted piety to be prefer'd before the greatest Prosperity of a sinful Course. Bp. *Tillotson*, Vol. 1. Sermon. 3.
- † The condition of good Men in this World is troublesome and unsettled, it implies a tendency to a happier condition when we shall go hence. Bp. *Tillotson*,

Vol. 1. Sermon. 14. 15.

† The Instructive Discipline of God. Dr. *Whichcot*, Vol. 1. Sermon. 8.

## SICKNESS. HEALTH.

[Bp. Andrews Directions for Visitation of the Sick.]

[Bp. Taylor's Rules and Advices to the Clergy concerning Visitation of the Sick.]

[*Bart. Vicarius de Ægrotorum Assistente*. Rom. 1591.]

[*S. Chrysostr. de adversa valitudine*. Tom. 6. p. 785.]

**MORTALITY. Death.**  
Treatises on the four last things.

[*Bellarmin. de arte moriendi*.]

Divers Funeral-Sermons collected into one Volume, stiled *Θνήσκοντες*.

Bp. Reynolds: Death's advantage.

Bp. Taylor, of Living and Dying.

Mr. Perkins: Treatise of Dying well.

[Dr. *Sherlock's* Practical Discourse of Death.]

[*S. Car. Borromæi Protestationes faciendæ in vita, ut in hora Mortis anima a tentationibus diabolicis liberetur*. Colon, 1619.]

[*Erasmus de Preparatione ad mortem*.]

-----[*de Morte Oratio*.]

[*Πένθεσις θανάτου, τῆς ἐκείνου ψυχῆς, καὶ πρὸς θεὸν ἐπιστροφή*. Ven. αχω.]

[*Char. Drelincourt*.]

[*Dan. Heinsius de contemptu mortis*.]

[*Foac. Hildebrandi ars bene*

*moriendi.* Helm. 1661.]  
 [Geor. Menzii Praxis quadrigena benemoriendi, & moribundis assistendi. Col. 1665.]

[Ph. Mornæi Christiana ac

SOUL, with respect to its

{ Nature, being  
 { Spiritual.  
 { Rational.

### SOUL.

The several Tracts de Anima.

[Casp. Bartholinus. *Manuductio ad veram Philosophiam.*

[M. Aur. Cassiodorus de anima.]

[Jo. de Voisin *Versio & Com. ad disputationem Rab. Israelis de anima.* Lutetiae. 1635.]

[Tho. White of the middle state of the Soul.]

[Mr. Glanvil of the Pre-existence of Souls.]

[B. Bebelius *adversus Præ-existentiam Animarum.* Argent. 1671.]

[Jo. Durrius *de humanarum Animarum ad posteros prapagat.* Nor. 1674.]

### IMMORTAL.

IMMORTALITY.  
 Menasseh Ben Israel de Im

*pia consideratio vite mortisque & humanarum actionum.*]

[Dr. Wake's Preparative for Death.]

† Lord Bacon's Essay. 2.

[Fr. Collins *de Animabus Paganorum.*]

[Mel. Zeidlerus *de origine animæ Rationalis.* Jenæ. 1671.]

[Jac. Thomasius *contra Sandium de Præ-existentia animarum.* Lips. 1674.]

[Cor. ab Hogeland *de Dei existentia & animæ spiritualitate.* Lug. Bat. 1676.]

[L. Fromondus *de anima.* Lov. 1649.]

† Necessity of Caring for the Soul. Preface of the whole Duty of Man.

† How Bodies and Spirits are United. Bp. Burnet's Expos. 39 Artic. p. 35.

† The Care of our Souls, the one thing needful. Arch Bishop Tillotson's Sermon. XXXIV.

*mortalite.*

Gassend. *de Immor. Anim.*

Mr. John Smith.

Dr.

Dr. H. Moor.  
 Mr Baxter.  
 [Dr. Templer against  
 Hobbs's Leviathan]  
 [Dr. Seth Ward's Essay of  
 the Immortality of the  
 Soul.]  
 [Bal. Bebelii examen  
 disquisitionis Sociniane  
 de statu animæ. Ar.  
 1671.]  
 [Sir Kenelm Digby's De-  
 monstration of the Im-  
 mortality of the Soul.]  
 Milles of the Immor-  
 tality of the Soul.  
 8vo.  
 Chishull against Dodwell  
 on the Soul. 8vo. &c.  
 [Joac. Hildebrandi immor-  
 talitas animæ ex solo lu-  
 mine naturæ demonstra-  
 ta Cellis. 1680.]  
 [Sir Walter Raleigh's  
 Ghost, being a Transla-  
 tion of Lessius de Pro-  
 videntia numinis & ani-

mæ immortalitate. Lon-  
 don. 1651.]  
 [Sirmondi demonstratio  
 Physica de immortalitate  
 animæ. Par. 1655.]  
 [Jo. Micrelii Ethnopro-  
 nus de Dei existentia &  
 animæ immortalitate.  
 Stet. 1647.]  
 [S. Cypriani Sermo de ani-  
 mæ immortalitate.]  
 [M. Boxbornei Oratio de  
 animarum immortalita-  
 te. Lug. Bat. 1637.]  
 † Bp. Moor's Sermon of  
 the Immortality of the  
 Soul.  
 † The natural reasons of  
 the Immortality of the  
 Soul. Moral Essays,  
 Vol 2. p. 96.  
 † Anima post mortem Super-  
 stes, Lib. Cosri, p. 72.  
 † J. N. Harlshchmidii Im-  
 mortalitas animæ. 4°. Ar-  
 gentorati. 1699.

Faculties,  
 { Understanding.  
 CONSCIENCE.  
 { Memory.

CONSCIENCE.

The Casuists.  
 Bp. Saunderson de obliga-  
 tione Conscientiæ.  
 Bp. Taylor. Cases. Mr.

Perkins. Dr. Hammond.  
 Jer. Dyke. Will. Fenner.  
 Sam. Ward. Dr. Harris.  
 Mr. Scheffield.  
 [Casuum conscientie opus  
 novum per decisionem  
 M 3 v. 3.]

- variorum Autorum.* Fran 1676.]
- [*G. Amesius.*]
- [*H. Drexelii Conscientia hominis.* Ant. 1655.]
- [*Jo. Ostrandri Theologia casualis.* Tub. 1680.]
- [*Lud. Schidlerus de Conscientia formanda.* Ant. 1665.]
- [*Jos. Rosselii tract. de dubiis & scrupulis Conscientiæ.* Brux. 1661.]
- [*Dr. Sharp, Dean of Canterbury, two Discourses of Conscience.*]
- [*Phil. Hannekenius de puritate Conscientiæ.* Gief. 1672.]
- [*Foachim. Hildebrand de Conscientia, variisque e.*
- Will, where concerning the *LIBERTY* of humane Acts.
- AFFECTIONS** or Passions.
- LIBERTY** of Human Acts.
- Common places.
- Casuits.
- Lombard. Lib. 2.
- Raynaudus. Disc. Mor. Dist. 2.
- Gassendus. Eth. Lib. 3.
- Crellius. Eth. Arist. P. 2. C. 7, &c.
- Episcopus de Lib. Arbitrio.*
- Bp. Bramhall against Hobbs.
- jus casibus.* Helm. 1652.]
- Dr. Benjamin Calamy's Case of a scrupulous Conscience.]
- [*Arnoldus Engelbrecht de Conscientia & ejus jure in homine.* Gief. 1670.
- † A Conscience void of offence towards God and Man. Arch-Bishop Tillotson's Serm. 38.
- † *Conscientia, quid & quotuplex, recta Probabilis, regulæ Conscientiæ Probabilis, dubia, scrupulosa.* Puffendorf *de jure Naturæ.* lib. 1. c. 3.
- UNDERSTANDING.**
- † *De Intellectu.* Philareti Eth. 1. 1. c. 2.
- LIBERTY** of humane
- [*Dr. Templer* against Hobbs.]
- [*Arnold. Polingburg.*]
- [*Steph. Curcellaus.*]
- [*Phil. Limborch.*]
- Eras. } de } libero } Arbi-*
- Luth. } } seruo. } trio.*
- [*Chr. de Capite fontium delibero arbitrio.* Ant. 1576.]
- [*Seb. Castalio Dialog. IV.*]
- [*Jo. Arn. Corvinus.*]
- [*And. Fricius.*]

[*Servatus Lupus de 3 Quest. Lib. arbitrio, Prædeterminatione, & sanguinis Christi taxatione.* Par. 1656.

[*Dionysius Petavius de libero Arbitrio.*]

[*Jo. Ansel. Isambertus de libero Arbitrio.* Par. 1639.]

† Liberty defin'd amidst by the Heathens. Dr. *Fackson.* 3 T. 48. in what it consists. 49.

† Notion of Fate Stated. Dr. *Lucas's* Enquiry after Happiness. 1 Vol. p. 148.

† Of Liberty and Necessity, a Discourse. Mr. *Lock* of Human Understanding. 126, 7, 8, 9, &c.

† The Will of Man is free to Action. Bp. *Taylor, ductor dubitan.* lib. 4. c. 1

*Duty*, by the Moral Law; where something may be generally premised concerning.

VERTUE and VICE.

REWARD and PUNISHMENT.

VERTUE, VICE.

Moralists. Common-places.

*Raynaud. de virt. & vitiis.*  
*Crell. Eth. Ar. P. 2. Eth. Chr. L. 1.*

*Cressolii Anthologia Sacra.*

*Gassendus. Eth. Lib. 2.*

Cap. 1.

Discourses of Dr. *Clark.*  
8vo.

PASSIONS.

*Aquinas* 1a. 2dæ.

*Raynaud. Disc. Mor. Dist. 2.*

Bp. *Reynolds. Will. Fenner. Tho. Wright. Monf. Sennault. Des Cartes.*

[*Jo. Damasceni fragmentum sententiarum de octo passionibus.*

*Orthodoxographa S. Patrum.*  
Tom. 1.]

[Dr. *Moors* Ethics.]

[*Lud. de la Forge.*]

[*P. Malebranche.*]

† *Ethica Philarcti*, p. 74.

† Mr. *Lock's* Human Understanding, p. 121, 2, 2.

Pract. Treatise of the Passions by Mr. *Bragge.*

1708. 8vo.

Bp. *Downham* on the Decal.

*Plutarchus de virtute & vitio.*

[*Aquinas* 1a. 2dæ.]

[*G. Peraldi summa virtutum & vitiorum.*]

[*Fra. Suarez de triplici vir-*

M 4 tute

*tute Theologica fide, spe,  
& charitate.*]

[*Vin. Ferre de virtutibus  
Theologicis, & vitiis hu  
oppositis. Romæ. 1669.*]

[*Pet. Alphonfus.*]

[*Jo. Malderus.*]

[*P. Oxca tract. Moralís de  
virtutibus Theologicis.  
Cæf. Aug. 167c.*]

[*Trahern's Christ. Ethics.*]

[*Sir Wil. Temple's Essay  
of Heroic Vertue.*]

[*Marsil. Ficini Op. Tom. 1.*]

[*Al. Flac. Alcuinus de vir  
tutibus & vitiis. Par.  
1589.*]

[*Dr. Jackson's Works,  
3 Tom. p. 135, 142.*]

[*Ja. de Paradiso de arte cu  
randi vitia in fine Oper.  
Wesseli.*]

† *De virtute & corfis ejuf  
dem procreantibus Phila  
reti E bic. Lib. 1. Par. 2.  
Cap. 1.*

† *De peccato, vitio, & hosti  
bus virtutis. id. c. 3.*

† *De virtutis acquirenda  
adminiculis. in genere  
id. c. 13.*

† *Vice, Wherein it con  
sists. Mr. Lock's Human  
Understanding, p. 405.*

† *The greatest Judgment  
which can befall a Peo  
ple, is the taking away  
the Kingdom of God*

from them; the great  
est mercy which can be  
vouchsafed, is Gods  
giving his Kingdom to  
them. Bp. *Stillingfleet*,  
Vol. 1. Sermon. 8.

† *De Præmiis virtutis in  
genere, item de Commu  
nionē & amicitia cum  
deo, in specie, Philareti  
Ethic. l. 2. c. 2.*

† *Dr. Sharp's Sermon of the  
Profitableness of God  
liness.*

† *Dr. Barrow, Vol. 1. Sermon.  
1, 2, 3.*

† *The reward of honour  
ing God. id. Vol. 1.  
Sermon. 4.*

#### REWARD. PUNISH MENT.

*Raynaud. Disc. Mor. Dist. 4.  
Q. 4.*

*Mr. Mede, B. 1. Disc. 30.  
Bogan of Threats and  
Judgm.*

[*Hoornbeck de peccati pæ  
nis. Lug. Bat. 1661.*]

[*Jo. Dallyus de pænis & sa  
tisfactionibus humanis.  
Amst. 1649.*]

[*Dr. Taylor's three Ser  
mons of the Fruits of  
fin.*]

[*Dr. Pierce's Sinner im  
pleaded.*]

*Philo*

[*Philo Judeus de præmiis & pœnis.*]

[*S. Chrysoſtom. de præmiis ſanctorum.*]

[*Bp. Sanderson, Sermon 3d. Ad Populum.*]

† *Joannis Dickensoni Speculum Tragicum, in quo judicia divina, & imbecillitas humana insignibus exemplis declaran-*

*tur.* Lug. Bat. 1603.  
 † Reward of Righteousness. Dr. Lucas's Sermon of reward and punishment in another Life. Dr. Lucas's Practical Christianity. p. 155.

The several Sermons Preach't before the Societies for Reformation of Manners.

E. Moral and Practical Virtues, are either more *General*, viz. Such virtuous habits as are common to both Tables, whereof such as relate to our

{ *Inclination* of mind, to do whatsoever shall happen to be our duty, *Universal JUSTICE*, to be expressed by

{ Walking unblameably and exactly according to the rules we profess, *GOOD WORKS, Licentiousness.*

{ Acknowledging the favours we receive either from God or Man. *GRATITUDE. Ingratitude.*

{ Being humbled for our failings, and amending them.

*UNIVERSAL JUSTICE.*

[*F. Paul's Hist. of the Council of Tient. lib. 2. p. 184.*]

[*Pet. Victorius in Arist. Rhet. lib. 1. p. 135.*]

[*Roynaudus de Virt. Lib. 3.*

[*Crellius. Eth. Arist. P. 2. C. 16.*

[*Gassendus. Eth. Lib. 2. C. 5.*

[*Dr. Goodman's Golden Law.*]

[*Dr. Cumberland of the*

*great Law of Nature.*]  
 [Dr. Parker.]

Sr. Rich. Blackmore on the Laws of Nature. 1716. 8vo.

[*Lam. Velthuisius de justitia divina & humana. Ultr. 1664.*]

[*B. Dernoy Praxis justitie Christianæ Col. 1630*]

† *De justitia & equitate. Philareti Ethic. l. 1. par. post. c. 9.*

GOOD-

## GOODWORKS.

Homilies. Vol. 1. 5.

[Limborch. Theol. Christ.  
lib. 5. c. 3.][Th. Peltanus de tribus bo-  
norum operum generi-  
bus, Eleemosyna, jejunio  
& oratione: deque eorun-  
dem vi, usu, & ratione.][G. Wicelii Insignium loca-  
torum V. T. Comprehen-  
sio de absoluta necessitate  
bonorum a fide operum.  
Col. 1548.]

[Episcopius. Disput. 13.]

[Fr. Balduinus de necessitat.  
bonorum operum.]

[Abr. Calovius.]

[Mr. Mede. b. 1. Disc.  
39.][Dr. Sharp's two Ser-  
mons of the Duty  
and Happiness of do-  
ing good.]

[Dr. Sherlock.]

REPENTANCE, *Impenitence*, hardness of Heart.

{ Ability to withstand and overcome the Temptations  
whereby we may be hindered in our duty, whe-  
ther such temptations do proceed from

{ Hurt or Danger. FORTITUDE, *Courage*. COWAR-  
DICE.

REPENTANCE.

IMPENITENCE.

Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 4.  
Sect. 3. C. 3.

[Dr. Bull.]

† About the Merit of  
good Works, Dr. Jack-  
son. 3. Tom. 554 to 573.

GRATITUDE. INGRAT.

Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 4.  
Sect. 2. Cap. 9, 10.Crellius. Eth. Arist. P. 2.  
C. 19.

Gassend. Eth. 1. 2. c. 6.

[Limb. Theol. 1. 5. c. 49.]

[Jo. Genitius de Ingratitu-  
dine. 1675.][Rob. Sharrock de Officiis.  
cap. 5. ult. Edit.][Car. Paschalii censura in-  
grati animi. Genev.  
1620.][Justin Martyr cur. in-  
gratis Deus benefaciat. p.  
394.]

[Erasmus. Tom. 5. p. 900.]

[Bp. Ward's Sermon a-  
gainst Ingratitude.]

Homily. 2. 20.

Mr. Perkins: Exhort. to  
Repentance.

Bp. Taylor.

Dr. Hammond.

Mr.

- Mr. Fenner of late Repentance.  
 Causes of Decay. Ch. 7.  
 [Dr. Barrow's Sermons. Vol. 2.]  
 [Dr. Wake's two Sermons of the causes and danger of delaying Repentance.]  
 [Jo. Bogermannii Meditationes in historiam lapsus Davidis. Herb. 1616.]  
 [Mos. Maimonideæ Canones Pœnitentiales. Cantab. 1621.]  
 [Rab. Mosi fil. Josefphi de precibus, pœnitentiâ, & de fundamentalibus. Ven. 1581.]  
 [And. Rivet Suspiria pœnitentis afflicti.]  
 [Ja. Sirmondi historia pœnitentiæ publicæ. Par. 1651.]  
 † Morini Exercit: de Pœnitentiâ.  
 [Dr. Jackson, Tom. 2. p. 164.]  
 [Catechism. Trident. de Sacramento pœnitentiæ.]  
 [D. Petavius de Pœnitentiâ ritu veteri in Eccles. Par.]  
 [Dr. Tillotson's Sermons Vol. 2.]  
 [Dr. Claget, Sermon XII.]  
 [Dr. Calamy, Sermon X.]
- [Dr. Goodman's Parable of the Prodigal.]  
 [Acta Theologorum Wirtemberg. Grace & Lat. p. 89, 177. An. 1583.]  
 [Hist. of the Council of Trent, p. 324, &c.]  
 † Repentance causeth joy in Heaven. Abp. Tillotson's Sermon. XVI. Fol.  
 † Parable of the ten Virgins, Abp. Tillotson's Fol. Sermon. XXXI.  
 † The way to prevent the ruin of a sinful People, id. Sermon. XXXVII.  
 † Clark's Essays.  
 † Repentance and the Motives to it. Dr. Lucas Sermon. XI.  
 † The danger Men are in of being hardned thro' the deceitfulness of Sin, The Care that all ought to have to prevent it. Bp. Stillingfleet. 3. Sermon. Vol. 2.  
 † Of the necessity of Repentance, and of the Grounds to encourage Men to repent. Bp. Stillingfleet, Vol. 3. Sermon. I.  
 † That Faith in Christ without Works of Obedience, and amendment of Life, is not sufficient for Salvation.

- Mr. *Mede*. B. 1. Dif. XL. † Repentance, what with the Parts thereof, what Contrition, with the several Degrees of it. Mr. *Mede*. B. 1. Dif. 25. † The Penitent Thief, no encouragement for a Death-bed Repentance. Dr. *Stanhop's* Sermon. IV. † St. *Peter's* Fall and Repentance. Sermon. V. VI. Dr. *Payne* of Repentance. 8vo.
- Dr. *Goodman's* Parable of the Prodigal. 4to.

## FORTITUDE.

*Raynaudus de Viri. Lib. 5.*  
*Crell. Eth. Arist. P. 2. C. 14.*

To be expressed by

- { A resolute PROFESSION of what we believe to be our Duty, and a readiness to suffer for it (when there is occasion) by being *Confessors* or *Martyrs*.  
 { An encouraging and defending others (by all lawful ways) in their adherence to Religion, in opposition to PERSECUTION.

## SUFFERING FOR RELIGION.

Dr. *Hammond*. Pract. Cat. B. 2. Sect. 1.  
 [Dr. *Kidder*.]  
 [Dr. *Barrow's* Sermons, Vol. 3.]  
 [Dr. *John Moor's* Sermon of Patience and

*Gassendus Eth. L. 2. C. 3.*  
*Limb. Theol. 1. 5. c. 55.*  
 [H. *Drews de fortitudine Christiana. Lib. 2. Lug. Bat. 1588* ]

[*Gr. de Valentia. Tom. 3.*]  
 [*Les. de just. & jure, 1. 3.*]  
 [*Philo Hebraus. Tom. 2.*]  
 [Trahern's Ethics.]

[Dr. *Scott's* Christian Life, p. 1. c. 3. S. 1.]

[*Pet. Victorius in Arist. Rhet. p. 135.*]

† *De fortitudine Philareti Ethica. p. 216.*

Consolatory Discourse on the Death of Friends, by Dr. *Patrick*. 1682. 8vo.

Submission to Authority.]

† The Disproportion between Christ's Sufferings and ours, the Encouragement we have from his Sufferings to bear our own. Bp. *Stillingfleet*, Vol. 1. Sermon. 6.

† Men suffering for Religion,

gion, may with confidence commit themselves to the particular and more especial Care of Divine Providence. Vol. 3. Sermon. 14. 15.

† *Whichcot.* Vol. 2. Sermon. 17.

Fountain of Tears, by Dr. J. Featly. 8vo.

The Art of Patience. 8vo.

Views of the Inquisition. &c.

Accounts of French Persecution, &c.

PERSECUTION.

*Padre Paul. Historia Inquisitionis.*

*Tertullian de fuga in Persecutione, & Ad martyr.*

[*Lactantius de morte persecutorum.*]

[*J. Lensæus de officio Chri-*

*stiani hominis in persecutione constituti.* Lov. 1679.]

[*C. Korholtus de persecutionibus Ecclesiæ.* Jen. 1660.]

[*Joh. Quenstedt de persecutione veræ Ecclesiæ* Witterb. 1676.]

[*Ep. Claud. Aquavivæ de recurso ad Deum in persecutionibus.* inter Ep. Soc. Jesu.]

[*Grotius in Apoc.* p. 1166.]

[*S. Augustinus.* Tom. 10. Sermon. 30. ad fratres.]

[*Petrus Archiepisc. Alexandrinus de iis qui tempore persecutionis a fide exciderunt.*]

Dr. Kennett of Benevolence to the Distressed Palatines. 1709.

{ Profit or Pleasure. TEMPERANCE. Voluptuousness, Sensuality. To be expressed by

{ Putting a just value upon these Temporal Enjoyments, without being immersed in them, having but little esteem for little things. MAGNANIMITY, PUSILLANIMITY.

{ Preferring things that are for publick good, before any little private advantage. PUBLICK-SPIRITEDNESS. SELFISHNESS.

{ Special, toward

{ God. Vide F.

{ Man. Vide L.

TEM-

## TEMPERANCE.

[*Pet. Victorius in Arist. Rhet. l. 1. p. 135.*]

[*S. Chrysof. Tom. 6. p. 706. Ed. Fr. Ducaei.*]

[*S. Austin. Tom. 1. p. 442. 529.*

-----*Tom. 4. p. 385. Edition with long Lines.*]

[*Concilia Max. Ed. Labbei Tom. XI. c. 1981.*

-----*Tom. XIV. c. 1516.*]

*Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 6.*

*Crellius. Eth. Arist. P. 2. C. 11.*

*Gassendus. Eth. Lib. 2. C. 4.*

*Bp. Taylor: Holy Lives C. 2.*

*Basil Mag. Con. Mon. 16. 19.*

*Chrysof. Tom. 6. Orat. 98.*

*Clemens Alex. Pedagogus.*

[*Limborch. Theol. Lib. 5. C. 52.*]

[*Dr. Moor's Ethics.*]

[*Th. Aq. 2. 2. q. 141.*]

[*Ephraem Syrus. Tom. 1.*]

[*Jo. Gerson.*]

[*Greg. de Valentia. Com.*

*Theolog. Tom. 3. disp. 9.*]

[*Trahern's Christian E-*

thics.]

[*Lessius de jure & just. lib. 4.*]

[*Tostatus in S. Matth. Tom. 3. p. 143. E.*]

[*Dr. Scor's Christian Life. Part 1. c. 3. Sect. 1.*]

## MAGNANIMITY.

*Crellius. Eth. Arist. P. 2. C. 12.*

---*Eth. Christ. L. 4. C. 14.*

[*Jach. a Widenbach Theologica Magnanimitatis aqua Lib. 1633.*]

[*Jovian. Pontanus. Tom. 1.*]

[*T. Aquin. 2. 2. q. 129.*]

[*Bp. Stillingfleet's Sermon of Christian Magnanimity. Vol. 3. Sermon 5.*

[*Dr. Moor's Ethics. 1. 2. c. 8.*

[*M. Antoninus vii. 23. 26. x. xi. Ed. Casaub.*]

[*Simplicius in Epictet. p. 271.*]

[*Arrianus in Epictet. p. 121.*]

[*Pet. Victorius in Arist. Rhet. l. 1. p. 136.*]

## PUBLIC-SPIRITEDNESS. SELFISHNESS.

[*Dr. Tenison's Sermon against self-love.*]

A-Bp. Daws on the same Subject.

[*Crellius.*

[*Crellius. Christ. Eth. p. 505.*] [Curcellæi op. p. 595.]  
 † Self-love how destroy'd [Limborch. p. 593.]  
 in us. Dr. Barrow, Vol [R. Sharrock de sui amore  
 1. Sermon. 26. 353. Sermon. Off. c. 6.]  
 38. p. 386. [Moral Essays. Vol. 3.]

F. The Moral Vertues and Duties we are obliged to towards God, may be distinguished into such as are either more

{ General, namely, those habits whereby we are enabled and enclined for

{ Observing of first Table duties, *HOLINESS*, Godliness, Sanctity, Piety.

{ Expressing our esteem of God's Transcendent Excellencies, *WORSHIP*, *Adoration*.

{ Special kinds of Worship.

*HOLINESS.*

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. L. 2. C. 2. &c. Lib. 3. C. 2.*

Of the true notion of Holiness, Mr. Mede, B. 1. Disc. 2.

The necessity and excellency of Holiness. Mr. Baxter. A Saint or a Brute.

[The Beauty of Holiness.]

[Dr. Fowler's Design of Christianity.]

[Mr. Lucas's Practical Christianity part 2.]

[*H. Grotii Anim. ad Rivet.*]

[Dr. Scot's Christian Life.]

[Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness.]

† General Directions for a Holy Life. Abp. Sharp. Sermon. 9.

† The Obligation of Christians to a Holy Life. Abp. Tillotson. Sermon. 7. Fol.

† The Obligation of Christians to govern their Passions, their Speech and their Actions. Bp. Stillingfleet, Vol. 3. Sermon. 7.

† The holiness required in a Christian's Conversation. Dr. Stanhope, Sermon. 2.

† *Joan. Stearne manu ductio ad vitam probam.* 4to. Dublin. 1662.

† The necessity of Holiness. Bp.

Bp. Burnet Explic. Article XII.

WORSHIP.

Writers on the Decal.

[Dr. Sherlock.]

[Dr. Lightfoot's Temple Service.]

[Jo. Dallæus de cultus religiosi objecto.]

[S. Cyrillus de adoratione. Lovan. 1675.]

[Grotius de veritate Christ.]

*Internal*, required in the first Commandment, comprehending such affections as are most suitable to those Excellencies which we apprehend in the Divine Nature: According to which those perfections which are

*Absolute*, viz. his Wisdom, Goodness, Power, must work in the Mind,

{ AFFIANCE. Trust. Faith.  
Hope. Confidence.

{ LOVE. Desire. ZEAL.  
Joy.

religionis. Lib. 4.]

[S. Chrysoſtom. de Sancto & adorando spiritu. Tom. 6. C. 19.]

[Maimonides de cultu divino Interprete Lud. de Veil.]

[Lamb. Velthufii tract. de cultu naturali,]

† Of spiritual Worship. Bp. Stillingfleet Serm. 4. Vol. 4.

† Bp. King.

{ Opposite to } Distrust. Unbelief.  
Despair.

{ Tempting of God.  
Hatred. Coldness.  
Lukewarmness.

—Tom. 6. p. 174.

—Tom. 8. p. 438, 453, 457.]

† Of hope and trust in the Divine Providence. Dr. Sherlock of Providence, p. 366.

Lumbard. L. 3.

Aquin. 2. 3x.

Crellius: Eth. Chr. L. 1. C. 5. 6. L. 3. C. 3.

Bp. Tayl. Holy Liv. C. 4. Duty

TRUST. HOPE.

[Bp. Sanderson, Isa. 52. 3.]

—Idem. Psal. 27. 30.

[Dr. Outram's Sermon VII.]

[Pet. Victorius in Arist. Rhet. l. 2. p. 283.]

[St. Austin. Tom. 1. p. 126, 418.]

—Tom. 2. p. 440.

- Duty of Man. Part. 1:  
Bp. Andrews: Com. 1. C.  
7, 10.  
[*Limborch. L. 5. C. 22.*]  
[*S. Chrysoftom. Tom. 6. 58.*]  
[*Nic. de Sauls de fiducia in Deum. Col. 1663.*]  
[*Geor. Wicelius de fiducia speique variis, in sacris literis acceptionibus.*]  
[*Bartholdus de fiducia in solo Deo habenda.*]  
[*Manasse Ben Israel. Spes Israelis.*]  
[*Fran. Suarez.*]  
[*Dr. Scots Christian Life. Part. 1. C. 3. Sect. 2.*]  
† Righteous Man's Support.  
Dr. Lucas, Sermon. VI.
- LOVE. ZEAL. JOY.**  
Common-places.  
*Lumbard, L. 3.*  
*Aquin. 2. 2x.*  
*Crellius. Eth. Chr. L. 3. C. 4.*  
*Voetius. Theol. Pract. Disp. 8. de Amore Dei.*  
Bp. Andr. Com. 1. C. 12.  
Bp. Saunders. 1 Tim. 4. 4.  
Bp. Reynolds. Joy in God.  
Bp. Tayl. Holy Liv. C. 4.  
— Sermons of Zeal.  
Dr. Stanhope's Sermon. of Mistaken Zeal. 1702.  
4<sup>to</sup>.
- [*Limborch. Ibid. L. 5. C. 20.*]  
[*Mr. Boyle's Seraphick Love.*]  
[*Francis Sales, of the Love of God.*]  
[*Car. Scribani Amor Divinus. Ant. 1616.*]  
[*Morale Cbretiennne, fondee sur l'Amor Divin. Paris. 1677.*]  
[*A. Novarini delicia Divini Amoris, Lugd. 1641.*]  
[*Nic. Staudacheri centum affectus Amoris Divini. Dilling. 1645.*]  
[*Guid. Vanninius de arte anandi Deum. Franc. 1670.*]  
Zac. Bogan, of the Joy of a Christian Life.]  
[*Jo. Rivius de perpetuo Christianorum in histeris gaudio. Franc. 1512.*]  
[*S. Bernardus de amore Dei. Tom. 5. 8.*]  
† Of the Love. of God, and of our Neighbour; Dr. Barrow, Vol. 1. Sermon: 23, 4, 5, 6.  
† The Joy which the Righteous have in God: Dr. *Whitchcot*; Vol. 1. Sermon. 4.  
† Mr. *Norris*.  
† Mr. *Lock's* Discourse. concerning the Love of God. 8vo. 1696.



## O B E D I E N C E.

Bish. Taylor's Exemp.  
Sect. 5. Disc. 2.

Bp. Andrews: Com. 1.  
C. 13.]

[Limborch. Theol. Christ.  
L: 5. C. 5. and Cap.  
32.]

[Will. Tindal of the Obe-  
dience of a Christian  
Man.]

[Steph. Gardiner *de vera  
Obedientia*. Lond. 1535.]

[H. Saravia *de Christiana  
Obedientia*. Lond. 1593.]

[Quistorpius *de Obedientia*.  
Rostoch. 1639.]

† Obedience due to God,  
to his Messengers. Dr.  
Jackson, Tom. 1. P. 175,  
349, 443.

† A Treatise of Obedi-  
ence. 3 Tom. P. 901.

The possibility and neces-  
sity of Gospel Obedi-  
ence, it is consistent  
with free Grace. Arch.  
Bp. Tillotson, Vol. 5.  
Serm. 7.

Kettlewell's Measures of  
Christian Obedience. 4°

G. External Acts of Worship may relate either to God  
Himself; required in the second Commandment;  
which comprehends those particular Acts and Du-  
ties whereby we are outwardly to express our esteem  
of him, and belief in him, by

P A T I E N C E towards  
God:

Bp. Saunders. Pf. 119. 75.

Bp. Taylor's Holy Dying.  
Ch. 3. 4.

Duty of Man. P. 2.

Bp. Andrews. Com. 1.  
Ch. 14.

*Tertullian de Patientia.*

*Cyprianus de bono Patientia.*

[Limborch. Lib 5. 55.]

[Dr. Warrington of Self-  
resignation.]

[S. Chrysoſtom. Tom. 1. 4.]

[Jo. Bapt: Mantuan. *de  
Patientia*. Lib. 3.]

[Hier. Drexelii *Gymnasti-  
um Patientia*.]

Theod. Screvelii *Αλεξιν. nov.  
de Patientia malorum  
omnium avertenda*. Lug:  
Bat. 1622.]

[D. Chytraus *de patientia  
& consolationibus Crucis*.  
Witreb. 1585.]

[S. Ephrem *de Patientia*.  
Tom. 1. 19, 20, 58, 59,  
60.]

[Dr. Barrow's Sermons;  
Vol. 3.]

Seeking to him, and to him only, for what we want.

PRAYER. Invocation.

P R A Y E R.

*Raynaudus de Virt.* L. 4.

Sect. 3. C. 1.

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. L.* 3. C.

11.

*Homil. Vol.* 2. 7.

*Dr. Hammond. Pract. Cat.*

B. 3. Sect. 2.

*Bp. Tayl. Holy Liv. C.* 4.

Serm. Return of Pr.

*Dr. Goodwin: Return of Pr.*

*Discourse of Prayer with forms, by Dr. Mapletost.* 1717. 8vo.

*Mr. Cobbet. Tract.*

*Duty of Man, P.* 1.

[*Dr. Bright of Prayer.*

*Tertullian. de Oratione.*

[*Limborch. Theol. Lib.* 5.

Cap. 26, 27, 28.]

[*Des. Erasmi modus Orandi Deum.*]

[*Ecloge ex diversis S. Chrysostomi homiliis de Oratione. Par.* 1647.]

[*Hugo de Victore de modo Orandi.*]

[*H. Drexelii Rhetorica Cælestis de attente precandi scientia. Ant.* 1636.]

[*Lud. Granatensis de utilitate ac necessitate Orationis. Colon.* 1592]

† *The Duty of Prayer. Dr. Barrow, Vol.* 1. Serm. 6, 7.

† *A perswasive to Prayer. Abp. Sharp, Serm.* 15.

† *Objections against set forms of Prayer answered. Mr. Mede, B.* 1. Disc. 1.

† *Bp. Taylor's Apology for Authorised and set forms of Liturgy.*

† *Origines de Oratione. Gr. L. Basil.* 1694.

† *Prayer in the Name of Christ. Dr. Sherlock's Serm.*

† *Conradus Clauserus de Oratione.*

† *De Invocatione Pfanneri systema. Chap.* XVI.

† *Of the Duties of Prayer and Thanksgiving. Dr. Sherlock of Providence, p.* 378.

† *What the Holy Scriptures prescribe concerning Prayer. B. King of Worship of God. c.* 2. p. 25.

*Discourse of Prayer, by Dr. Patrick. 1686. 8vo. Beveridge, Necessity and Advantage of Publick Prayer. 1708. 8vo*

*Burghope*

Burghope of Religious Af- | semblies. 8vo.

In opposition to

{ IDOLATRY.  
{ WITCHCRAFT.  
{ Neglect of Prayer.

### IDOLATRY.

Maimonides de Idol.

Vossius de Idol. Gent.

Homilies. Vol. 2. 2.

Dr. Hammond. Tract.

Joh. Selden de Dus Syris.

Schedius de Diis Germanis.

Tertullian.

Cyprian.

Athanasius.

[Dr. Tenison.]

[Minutius Felix.]

[F. Filescacus de Idololatria  
magica. Par. 1619.]

[Geor. Moebii Moschola-  
tria Populi Israelitici.

Lips. 1674.]

[Fr. Monei Aaron purga-  
tus s. de viluto aureo. L.

2. Franc 1670.]

[Pet. Haberkornii disquisi-  
tio de Molatria Ethnico-

rum Giesæ. 1672.]

[Dr. H. Moor's Antidote  
against Idolatry.]

[F. Dallæus.]

[Bp. Stillingfleet of the  
Idolatry practised in the

Church of Rome.]

[Ja. Arminii disputatio de  
Idololatria.]

[Sim. Episcopus, Vol. 1.]

[Ja. Heerbrandus de multi-  
plici Pontificiorum docto-  
rum Idolomania. Tubing.  
1579.]

[Lambert. Velthuisius de  
Idololatria. Lugd. Bat.  
1680]

[Phil. Limborch.]

† An account of the Anci-  
ent Idolatry.

Dr. Tenison of Idolatry,  
4to.

† Archbp. Tillotson, Serm.  
p 561.

† The Idolatry of the  
Church of Rome. id.

p. 304.

† De effigienda Dei imagi-  
ne. Epist. Præstantium  
viror. 65. p. 119.

### WITCHCRAFT.

King James *Demonology*.

Mr. Perkins. Tract.

John Weems.

Mr. Glanvil.

[Webster.]

[Albericus Gentilis de Vc-  
nesciis.]

[Jo. Wierus.]

[ <i>Mart. del Rio disquisitione magica.</i> ]	} Cafes of Conscience touching Witchcraft, by <i>J. Gaulo.</i> 1646. 8vo.
[ <i>Thomas Erastus de Lamis.</i> ]	
[ <i>Lambert. Danaus de veneficiis.</i> ]	

Acknowledging him in what we enjoy, PRAISE, Thanksgiving,	} In opposition to	[ <i>Unmindfulness of Mercies.</i>
Endeavouring to learn his Will, by HEARING, Reading.		[ <i>Neglecting the means of Knowledge.</i>
Devoting our Goods and Possessions (as there may be occasion) to his Service.		[ <i>With-holding what is meet.</i>

BOUNTY TOWARDS  
RELIGIOUS WORKS.

Sacred things. Vide H. Solemnities of Worship. Vide I.

PRAISE THANKS  
GIVING.

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. L. 3. C. 9.* † The Duty of Thankgiving. *Dr. Barrow,* Vol. 1. Sermon 8, 9.  
*Dr. Saunders. 1 Tim. 4. 4.* † *Dr. Sherlock* of Providence, p. 378.  
*Mr Janes.*

[*Limborc. Theol. 1. 5. c. 29.*]

[*S. Basil. Hom. 4. 5.*]

[*S. Chrysostom, exhortatio ad Grotias Deo agendas.* Tom. 1. XI.]

[*Mr. Manningham's Sermon of Praise and Adoration.*]

† The reward of honouring God. *Dr. Barrow,* Vol. 1. Sermon. 4.

HEARING. READING.

*Joh. Downham* }  
*Mr. Mason* } Tracts,  
*Jerem. Dye* }  
*Bp. Tayl. Holy Living.* C. 4.

[*Bp. Patrick.*]

[*Bp. Stratford.*]

[*The means of profiting by bad Sermons. Moral Essays, Vol. 3.*]

BOUN-

BOUNTY TOWARDS  
RELIGIOUS WORKS.  
SACRILEGE.

Raynaudus de virt. L. 4.  
Sect. 2. C. 1.

Mr. Mede. B. 1. Dif. 26.  
Dr. Hammond, Pract. Cat.  
Lib. 2. Sect. 8.

Dr. Brasier. Treatise of  
Sacredge.

[Dr. Tenison's Sermon  
concerning Discretion  
in giving of Alms.]

[Sir Henry Spelman *de non  
temerandis Ecclesiis.*]

[A. Saravia *de honore qui*

*debetur Ecclesie Pastori-  
bus, & de Sacrilegii  
pœnis.* Lond 1590.]

[Phil. Bredenbachius *de  
Sacrilegorum vindictis  
& pœnis.* Col. 1565]

[Alex. Alerensis *sum.* p. 2.  
q. 142]

[Tho. Aquin. 2. 2. q. 99.]

† The History and Fate of  
Sacredged discover'd by  
Examples of Scripture,  
of Heathens, and of  
Christians, by Sir Hen-  
ry Spelman. 8°. 1698.

Dr Kennet of Impropria-  
tions. 8vo.

H. *External*, Acts of Worship respecting *Sacred  
things*, or such matters as by reason of some rela-  
tion to God, may be said to be called by his Name,  
required in the Third Commandment, are either  
more

{ *General*, viz. A due reverence to all *sacred things*, both  
in our Words and Actions Not placing Holiness, or  
Unholiness, in such things as ought not to be so  
esteemed; called **SUPERSTITION**. Not  
using such things as Vile and Common, which in  
themselves are Sacred, **PROPHANENESS**.

SANCTIFYING OF  
GOD'S NAME.

Writers on the Decal.  
[Catech. Trident. de Orat.  
Dom. C. 4.]

[Mr. Mede, Book 1.  
Disc. 2.]

[Gab. Vasquez Lib. 2.]

[Cyril Alexand, Tom. 2.]

**SUPERSTITION.**

Aquinas. 13. 2x.

Bp. Saunderson.

Dr. Hammond } **Traet.**

Mr Jo. Smith. }

- Plutarch de Superstitione. [Episcopus. Vol. 2.]  
 [Limborch. Theol. 15. c. 34.] [Crellii Eth. Christ. p. 237.]  
 [Dr. Stillingfleet's Sermon. [Dr. Spencer de legibus Hebraeorum, 4°. p. 151.]  
 8 Vol. 1. [Tertullian. de Oratone,  
 Cicero de fin. bon. & mal. p. 134. Edit Priorii.]  
 lib. 1. & de natur. Deor. [Erasmi Op. Tom. 1. p. 282.  
 lib. 1.] --- Tom. 4. p. 386.  
 [Jo. Brierus de superstitione Jena. 1682. --- Tom. 7. p. 616.]  
 [Jo. Arndius de superstitione. Gallrovia. 1664.] [Clem. Alex. Strom 1. 2.  
 p. 377.]  
 [Hemingius de superstitionibus magicis vitandis.] [Petavii Dogm. Tom. 4.  
 Par. 2. Lib. 15.]  
 [Dav. Ram de remediis superstitionis insignioribus Argent. 1679.] [Lamb. Velthuyssii Tract. de  
 Superstitione Op. Tom. 1.  
 p. 373.]  
 [S. August. superstitiosa Observations taxata. [Sir Francis Bacon's Essay.  
 Tom. 2. p. 197. xv.]  
 --- Superstiosa Timiditas [† Bp. Taylor's ductor dub.  
 in Ceremoniis. Tom. 2. lib. 3. c. 1. lib. 4. c. 1.  
 p. 360.]  
 [H. Grotii Rivet. Apol. discurs. p. 707. Op. Theol. Tom. 3.]  
 [Dr. Jackson of the Original of Superstition. Tom. 3. p. 904.]  
 [Dr. Moor's Ethics. l. 2. c. 5.]  
 --- Philosop. Op. Tom. 2. Prefat. gen. p. 5, 6.]  
 [Ful. Scaliger. Poetices. lib. 3. c. 20.]

## PROPHANENESS.

Bp. Hall.

[Dr. Lightfoot. Vol. 1. p. 862.]

[Dr. Moor's Ethics. lib. 2. c. 5.]

[Marsil. Ficini Op. Tom. 2. p. 3.]

† Folly of it. Bp. Tillotson, Sermon. 2. Fol.

Ellis Gentile Sinner. 8vo.

Special,

Special, with respect to  
 } Our Discourses of God, *speaking good of his Name,*  
 } in opposition to **BLASPHEMY**.  
 } The reverent use of **OATHS** and **VOWS**, in op-  
 } position to *vain or false swearing.* **IMPRECATIONS,**  
**Curses, Not performing Vows.**

**BLASPHEMY.**

Dr. Hammond. Sermons  
 on 2 Pet 3. 3. against  
 Scoffers.

[Dr. Tillotson's Sermon of  
 the Blasphemy against  
 the Holy Ghost.]

[*Joachim Schontrusius de  
 Blasphemis & Nominis  
 S. S. divini abusu &  
 contemptu.*]

**IMPRECATIONS.  
 CURSES.**

[*Fa. Gretserus de maledicti  
 onibus.* Ingol. 1615.]

[*Fo. Staleni Conscio de hor-  
 rendo vitio maledictio-  
 num, dirisque devovendi  
 illos a quibus offensi su-  
 mus.* Col. 1678.]

**OATHS. VOWS.**

[*Veget. de re Militari. lib. 2.*]

[*God. Stewechii Comment. in  
 Vegetium, p. 113, 114.*]

[*Concilia Maxim. Labbei  
 Tom. viii. 539, 639.*]

— Tom. x. 636.

— Tom. i. 416.

— Tom. vi. 399, 400.]

[*St. Chrysostom. Ecloga de  
 Juramentis. Tom. 6.*

p. 951.]

*Lumbard. L. 3.*

*Aquinas 2da. 2da.*

*Casuists. Common pla.*

*Raynaudus de Virt. L. 4. S. 2.*

C. 1.

*Crellii. Eth. Chr. L. 3. C. 8*

*Homil. Vol. 1. 7.*

*Bp. Sander. de jurament.*

*John Downham. Treat.  
 against Swearing.*

*Dr. Ham. Pr. Cat. B. 2. S. 8.*

*Duty of Man. p. 4.*

[*Limborch. Theol. Lib. 5.*

*Cap. 30. & 76.*]

[*Dr. Tillotson's Serm. 22.  
 Fol.*]

[*Dr. Spencer de votivis  
 sacrificiis. de leg. Hebr.  
 l. 3. c. f. 145.*]

[*Bp. Andrews's determi-  
 nation of Oaths.*]

[*Fa. Eberti historia jura-  
 mentorum, continens pre-  
 cipuas jurandi formul.*]

[*Bp. Hall.*]

[*F. Heideggeri diatriba de  
 juramento. Tig. 1670.*]

[*Fa.*

nation, neither shall they learn war any more. He is the great Peace-maker, the Prince of Peace, who did find out a way hidden from ages and generations, to reconcile the sinful world unto him. He can bring light out of darkness, and settlement out of confusion. He can with a word of his mouth rebuke and allay the tempestuous winds and seas. He can still the raging of the seas, the noise of the waves, and the madness of the people. He can create peace, where there is no pre-existent disposition or preparation towards it. He can make the wrath of man turn to his praise, and when he pleases, he can restrain it: That he would think thoughts of peace towards us, and not of evil, to give us an expected end.

That he would repair the desolations that have been hereby occasioned: That he would sow the waste places with the seed of man and of beast; and as he hath formerly watched over them, to pluck up and to destroy; so he would now watch over them to build and to plant.

To this purpose the whole Book of Psalms does abound with many petitions and complaints.

Psal. 7. 9. O let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish thou the just. Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them that put their trust in thee, from such as rise up against them.

Psal. 25. 3, 22. Let not those that wait on thee be ashamed. Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

Psal. 60. 1, 2. O God, thou hast cast us off; thou hast been displeased, O turn thy self to us again.

Thou hast made the land to tremble, thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof, for it shaketh. Thou hast shewed thy people hard things; thou hast made them to drink the wine

wine of astonishment. Give us help from trouble, for vain is the help of man. Psal. 60. 11.

Let God arise, and let his enemies be scattered; let them also that hate him, fly before him. Psal. 68. 1.

O deliver not the soul of thy turtle into the multitude of the wicked; forget not the Congregation of the poor for ever. O let not the oppressed return ashamed; let the poor and needy praise thy Name. Arise, O God, plead thine own cause, &c. Pl. 75. 19, 22.

We are become a reproach to our Neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us. How long, Lord, wilt thou be angry for ever? Shall thy jealousy burn like fire? O remember not against us our former iniquities, let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us, for we are brought very low. Help us O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name deliver us, and purge away our sins for thy Names sake. Psal. 79. 4, 5.

O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought against my soul, and have not set thee before them. But thou, O Lord, art our God, full of compassion and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me: Give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid. Shew me some token for good, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed, because thou Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me. Psal. 86. 14.

Arise, O Lord, and have mercy upon Sion; for the time to favour her, yea the set-time is come. Psal. 102. 13.

2. In time of *Famine*. We should pray that our land may yield us bread without scarceness. That he would not send upon us the evil arrows of famine, nor break our staff of bread, nor take away our

2. Against  
*Famine.*

Deut. 8. 9.

Ezek. 5. 16.

Hosea 2. 9.

corn

fes. c. 31. p. 282. 676.]

[Dr. Pocock on Hosea.]

## CHURCH.

Comments on the Creed.

Dr. Field of the Church.

Bp. Morton.

Dr. Jackson.

Mr. Hudson: Essence of  
the Church.

Dr. Pearson on the Creed.

Art. 7. 9.

[Limborch. Theol. l. 7. c. 13.]

[Mr. Thorndike's Epilog.]

[Bp. Taylor's Episcopacy

asserted.]

[Polemical Discourses.]

[Cases of Conscience.]

[Acta Theolog. Wirtemberg.

p. 77.]

[Erasmii Op. Tom. 1. 617.

---Tom. 3. 975.

---Tom. 5. 264.]

[Jo. Hottengeri dissert. de  
notis Ecclesiæ.]

[Dr. Sherlock.]

[Anton. de Dominis. de Re-  
pub. Eccles.]Bp. Hoadly's Answer to  
Representation. 8vo.

Segregately, according to such Duties as are  
Common to every Church-member, as to their de-  
meanors towards

God, in the Duties of Worship, which must be  
with ORDER, DECENCY, in opposition to  
Confusion and Indecency.

One another; which must be with Charity, Unity,  
COMMUNION, in opposition to Schism.

Special. Vide K.

## ORDER. DECENCY.

[S. Chrysostom. Tom. 5.  
p. 413.] Front. Ducai

[Calvin } in 1 Ep. ad  
Grotius } Cor. c. 14.  
Hammond } v. 40]  
Aliique }

## COMMUNION.

## SCHISM.

Aquinas, 2 da. 2da.

Mr. Hales Tr. of Schism.

Dr. Owen.

Mr. Cawdrey.

Dr. Hammond.

Dr. Pearson on the Creed.

Art. 9.

Augustinus contra Donati-  
stas.Optatus adversus Parmen-  
Cyprianus de Unitate Ec-  
clesiæ Catholicæ.

[Mr. Dodwel.]

Bp.

[Bp. Stillingfleet.]  
 [Dr. Sherlock.]  
 [Bp. Taylor's Polemical  
 Discourses. p. 149.]  
 [Dr. Heylin on the  
 Creed.]  
 [Amyraldus.]  
 [M. Wesseli dissert. de Com-  
 munione Sanctorum.]  
 [Anton. de Domini de Re-  
 pub. Eccles. Vol. 3. 155.  
 158. 167.]  
 [Conciliū Laodicensi Canones  
 137. & 169.]  
 [Cod. Can. Eccl. Univer.  
 Justelli. p. 77.]

[Arch-bishop Bramhall.]  
 [Mr. Chillingworth. C. V.  
*Schismatica quidnam sint*  
*Concil. Max. Labbei. Vol.*  
*2 p. 1716, 1719.*]  
 [Pandeet. Canonum Ed. Be-  
 veregii. Tom. 1. 195.  
 ----Tom. 2. 232.]  
 Dr. Lucas Sermon 1.  
 Ld. Bacon Essay 3.  
 † The Obligation of Chri-  
 stians to Church Com-  
 munion and mutual  
 Charity. Abp. Sharp.  
 Sermon 1.

K. Special Duties belonging to

Governors or Pastors towards their Flock. Where something may be premised concerning the

NECESSITY of such Officers, from the general practise of all Nations, who by the meer Principles of Reason have been directed to have amongst them a distinct Calling of Men, set apart to Officiate in Sacris.

QUALIFICATIONS, whereby Men are to be fitted for this Calling, which may be known by the Duties they are obliged unto, viz. to instruct and excite others to the Duties of Religion, by

- PRAYING publickly.
- CATHECHISING.
- PREACHING.
- Exercising of DISCIPLINE.

NECESSITY OF THE OFFICE OF MINISTERS.

Bp. Andrews. Com. 4.

ch. 10.  
 [Bp. Taylor.]  
 [Alex. Hales.]  
 [Jo. Henckelii dissert. de  
 Ministerio

*Ministerio Eccl. Franc.*  
1679.]

† A Succession of Pastors ought to be in the Church. This was settled in the Church, must continue to the end of the World. Bp. Burnet on Article XXIII.

Bp. Potter of Church Government, &c.

### QUALIFICATIONS OF MINISTERS.

[*Paul. Tarnovius de S. Sancto Ministerio lib. tres.*]

[*Acta Theolog. Wirtemberg.*  
p. 82.]

### DUTY OF MINISTERS.

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. Lib. 5.*  
Ol. Boles. *De Pastore Evangelico.*

[*Tarnovius.*]

Mr. Perkins.

Mr. Sam. Hierom.

Bishop Andrews Com. 5.  
ch. 7.

*Chrysoptom. de Sacerdotio.*  
*Cresollii Mystagogus.*

[*Dion. Monachi liber de vita Sacerdotali recte instituenda.* Hamb.  
1614.]

[Bp. Taylor's Advice to his Clergy.]

Bp. *Stillingfleet Eccles. Cafes.* 8vo.

Dr. *Prideaux Eccl. Tracts.*  
8 o.

[*Jo. Scuterus dissert. de Ministerio.* Hamb.  
1650.]

[*Jo. Gerhard. de Ministerio Ecclesiastico.*]

[*Pet. Viretus.*]

[*Sam. Maresius de usu & honore S. Ministerii.*  
Groning. 1658.]

CXIV. *Sententia Patrum de Officio veri Rectoris Ecclesie; Colon.* 1531.]

Bishop Burnet's Pastoral Charge. 8vo.

### PRAYING PUBLICKLY.

[*Ecloge ex diversis Chrysoptomi Homiliis de Oratione.* Paris. 1647.]

[*Catechis. Tridentinus. l. 4. de Oratione.*]

[*Ep. Mutii Vitelleschi de Oratione & Pœnitentia. Inter Ep. Soc. Jesu.*

### CATECHISING.

Bp. Andrews. Decal. Introduction, Chap. 1:

[Dr. Comber.]

[Bp. Nicholson.]

### PREACHING.

## P R E A C H I N G.

- [Lælius Zecchius.]  
 [P. Tarnovius.]  
 [Car. Borromæi Instructi-  
 ones ad Concionatores.]  
 † An Essay, and Dialogue  
 concerning Preaching,  
 by Joseph Glanvil, An.  
 1678.  
 † Lud. Wolzogen Orator sa-  
 cer sive de ratione con-  
 cionandi.  
 † Lud. Granatensis Rhetor-  
 ica Ecclesiastica, sive de  
 ratione concionandi.

- [De arte Concionandi Jo. a  
 Jesu Maria.]  
 [Dr. Wetenhal, of the  
 Duty and Office of  
 Preaching.]  
 [Ep. Claud. Aquavivæ de  
 formandis Concionatori-  
 bus.]

## D I S C I P L I N E.

- † Lud. Wolzogen Orator sa-  
 cer sive de ratione con-  
 cionandi.  
 † Lud. Granatensis Rhetor-  
 ica Ecclesiastica, sive de  
 ratione concionandi.

- [P. Tarnovius.]  
 [Limborch. Theol. l. 7. c. 18.]  
 [S. Bonaventura.]  
 [Mr. Hooker.]  
 [Morinus.]  
 [Raynaudus.]

Governed or Flock, by

- { Attendance to the Instructions of their Teachers.  
 { Obedience.  
 { Reverence towards them.  
 { Maintenance of them.  
 { Submitting to Discipline.

## D U T Y O F P E O P L E.

- Crellius. Eth. Chr. Lib. 5.  
 [Limborch. l. 7. c. 17.]  
 [Jo. Ursinus. de Christianis  
 Officiis. 1646.]  
 [Dr. Sharrock.]  
 [Parable of the Pilgrim.  
 cap. 17.]

M A I N T A I N A N C E O F  
M I N I S T E R S. T Y T H E S.

- Bp. Andrews. Bp. Carleton.  
 Sir Jam. Semple. Mr.

- Selden. Rob. Tillesly.  
 Steph Nettles.  
 [Bp. Montague.]  
 [Dr. Comber of Tythes.  
 2 Parts.]  
 [Aug. Varenus.]  
 Sir H. Spelman.  
 Dr. Heylin.  
 Bp. Andrews. Com. 4.  
 ch. II.  
 [Sextus Amama de deci-  
 mis Mosaicis. Franc.  
 1660.]  
 [Hutterus.]

[Dr.

[Dr. Spencer *de legibus Hebraeorum*. l. 3. c. 10. p. 95. usque ad 106.]

[*Pandect. Canonum Ed. Beveregii*. Tom. 1. p. 2, 3.]

[*Grotius de Jure Belli*, &c. lib. 3. c. 6. S. 1, 2.]

[*Car. Du Fresne Glossar.* } *Voce*

[*Hofmanni Lex. Univers.* } *Decima.*]

L. Moral Vertues towards Men, are either *General*, comprehending such virtuous habits whereby Men are enabled and inclined to

Observe Second Table Duties *PROBITTY* *Honesty*, *Righteousness*.

Give unto others what is their own, to which they have a due right, either according to

{ *Law. JUSTICE. Injustice.*

{ *Reason. Equity. Rigor. Summum Jus.*

### PROBITTY.

*Crellius. Eth. Oratio*. 1 a.

[*Erasmi Op.* Tom. 4. p. 52c.]

[*Dr. Moor's Ethics*, lib. 6.]

[*Justi Lipsii Civilis Doctrina*. lib. 1. c. 6.

--- [*Monita Politica* cap. vii.]

### JUSTICE:

*Raynaudus de Virt.* Lib. 3.

*Crellius. Eth. Ar. P.* 2. C.

16. 18.

*Eth. Chr. Lib.* 4. C. 2.

[*H. Henniges in Grotium de Jure Belli*. p. 132.]

† Christians ought to pay Tythes. Bp. Taylor

Duct. Dub. lib. 2. c. 3.

*Prideaux Original and Right of Tythes*. 1710. 8vo.

*Dr. Hammond. Pr. Cat.* B. 4. Sect. 2.

[*Limborch. Th. Chr.* 1. 5. cap. 38.]

[*Mar. Antoninus. l.* 4. cap. 10. &c.]

[*Dr. Moor's Ethics* lib. 2. cap. 4.]

[Bp. Sanderson, *Job* 29. 14, 17.]

[*Jo. Lipsii Civilis Doctrina. Lib.* 2. c. 10, 11.]

[*H. Grotius de Jure Belli*, l. 1. c. 1. 2. c. 20; &c.]

[*Henniges in Grotium de Jure Belli*. p. 70. usque ad 79.] [P.]

- [*P. V. Gorius in Aristot. Rhet. p. 135.*]
- [*Cl. Salmasius in Epictet. & Simplic. p. 162.*]
- [*S. Puffendorf Element. Jurisprudentiæ. lib. 1. p. 203. usque ad 210.*]
- [*Gassendi Eth. p. 799. ad 808. Op. Tom. 2.*]
- [*Ric. Zouch Element. jurispr. Par. 1. Sect. 2.*]
- [*Dr. Cumberland de legibus Naturæ. C. V. p. 340.*]
- [*Limborch. p. 538. ad 545.*]
- † *Justificationum, Personarum, universalis. Puffendorf de jure Naturæ. Lib. 1. C. vii. Sect. 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.*
- † *Whichcot's Serm. 11. Vol. 2.*
- EQUITY.
- Crellius Eth. Ar. P. 2. c. 17. Eth. Chr. Lib. 4. c. 3.*
- Mr. Perkins: Treatise of Christian Equity.*
- [*Mart. Martini Christiana Pietas & Equitas. Brem. 1618.*]
- [*Bp. Saunderson. Exod. 23. 1-3. Æquitatis Officia.*]
- [*Limborch. p. 541, 542.*]
- [*Curcellæi Op. p. 612, 613. 1012.*]
- [*Bp. Taylor's Ductor dubitantium. lib. 3. p. 678. 727. 730.*]
- [*Gassendus in lib. X. Diog. Laertii. p. 1524, 1526.*]

Help others, with what is our own; being ready to afford our best assistance for the promoting of our Neighbours Welfare. *CHARITY. Uncharitableness.*

*Special.*

*Social*, and Homiletical, such as do more immediately concern our demeanour, as we are Members of Society; in the fifth Commandment. Vide M.

*Solitary*, namely, those virtuous habits whereby we are to regulate our selves, viz. our

*Actions*, with respects to those Interests of

{ *Life*, in the sixth Commandment, Vide Q.

{ *Pleasure*, in the seventh Commandment. Vide R.

{ *Estate*, in the eighth Commandment. Vide S.

{ *Words and Credit*, in the ninth Commandment. Vide T.

{ *Thoughts*, in the tenth Commandment. Vide V.

## CHARITY.

- [Crellius Eth. Chr. L. 4. C. 5.  
 Homilies: Vol. 1. 6.  
 Dr. Hammond: Pract. Cat.  
 B. 1. Sect. 3.  
 Duty of Man, P. 16, 17.  
 Plutarchus de Amore fra-  
 terno.  
 Bp. Andr. Com. 5. Ch. 1.  
 Basil. Mag. Conc. Moral. 3.  
 [Seb. Schmidt. de Charit-  
 atis præstantia. Arg.  
 1668.  
 [S. Theodoretus. Oratione  
 de Charitate.]  
 [Hugo de S. Victore de lau-  
 de Charitatis.]  
 [Abas. Fritschius. Jus  
 ac regimen Charitatis  
 Christianæ in causis civi-  
 libus. 1681.]  
 † Devotion and Charity.  
 Dr. Lucas Serm. 4.  
 [Parable of the Pilgrim.  
 C. 11, 12.]  
 [Mr. Gregory's Discour-  
 ses. C. 14.]  
 [Ludovic. Vives. de sub-  
 ventione Pauperum libri  
 duo.]  
 [Bp. Taylor's Life of  
 Christ, P. 29, 79, 158,  
 161, 171, 256, 258.]  
 [Claud Aquaviva Ep. de  
 perfectione & Charitate  
 Fraterna. Inter Epist.  
 Soc. Jesu. P. 156.]

[Limborch. P. 525. ad  
538.]

[Curcellai. Op. P. 595. ad  
606.]

[St. Chryscstom. Ecloga de  
Eleemosyna. Tom. 6. P.  
870. Usque ad P. 893.]

[Mr. Norris's Measure of  
Common Charity. Sect.  
IV. P. 118.]

† Launoii (Joann.) de cu-  
ra Ecclesiæ pro Miseris  
& pauperibus liber. Lu-  
tetia. 1663.

† Of Charity and Self-  
love. Moral Essays. Vol.  
3. Tr. 2.

† The shortness of hu-  
mane Charity. Dr.  
Whicbocot Sermon 1.  
Vol. 1.

† The Nature, Properties  
and Acts of Charity,  
Dr. Barrow. Vol. 1. Ser-  
mon 27.

† Motives and Arguments  
to Charity. Dr. Barrow.  
Vol. 1. Sermon 28.

† Duty and reward of  
Bounty. Vol. 1. Serm.  
31.

† Of Protestant Charity.  
Bp. Stillingfleet. Vol. 1.  
Serm. 72.

† Of the Remedies against  
Suspensions. Moral Ef-  
says. Vol. 3. Tr. 6.

† Un

† Uncharitableness to the  
Poor, a great and damn  
ing Sin. Abp. Tillotson  
Vol. 5. Sermon. 10.

† Of the Proportion of

Charity. Bp. Burnet Ex-  
pos. 39 Articles p. 392.  
The several Spittal Ser-  
mons.

M. Homiletical Virtues are either

Common to all Degrees and Kinds of Relation, viz.

Those Virtuous habits whereby we are to be ren-  
dered useful in our general Conversations; whether  
such as concern

The inward temper of our Minds

{ Mutual and intimate love, founded chiefly upon the  
{ account of Vertue. FRIENDSHIP

FRIENDSHIP.

[Nicholai de Cusa Cardi-  
nalis Op. P. 372, 420,  
445, 455.]

[Plato Ed. Serrani. Vol. 1.  
P. 510. Vol. 2. P. 214,  
339, 837. Vol. 3. P. 322,  
334.]

[Aristoteles Et. Du Vallii.  
Tom. 2. P. 106, ad 129.  
de Morib. Lib. 8.]

[Porphyrius de vita Py-  
thagoræ. P. 9, 22. Et.  
Luc. Holsten. Romæ  
1630.]

[Marfil. Ficini Opera. Tom.  
1. P. 712, 721, 752, 753.  
Tom. 2. P. 235, 913.]

[Valerius Maximus.]

[Lucian.]

[Cardinal. Bone Op. Vol. 1.  
P. 277--8, 666--9.]

[Dr. Moor's Ethics. L. 2:  
C. 8.]

[Amici veri Proprietates;  
Suiceri Thesaur. voce  
φιλῶ.]

The Moralists.

Cicero } de Amicitia.  
Danaus }

Ryngaud. de Virt. L. 4. S. 2.

Crellius. Eth. Ar. P. 4.

Gassendus. Eth. L. 2. C. 6.

Plutarchus de Amicorum  
multitudine.

Bp. Taylor.

[Parable of the Pilgrim.  
C. 28. P. 32.]

[Sir Fr. Bacon's Essay  
28.]

[Bp. Wilkins Sermon, 9.]

Grotius de jure belli pro-  
log. P. 11. Lib. 2. C. 1:  
9. Lib. 3. C. 15. Sect:  
15, 16.

[Dr. Donn's Sermon, *Rom.*  
12. v. 20.]

[*Jo. Bourgesius de Amicitia  
& Caritate Christiana.*  
Duac. 1638.]

[*Just. Lipsii. Oper. Fol.*  
Tom. 2. P. 207.  
Tom. 3. P. 392.  
Tom. 4. P. 514.]

[*Ejust. Com. in Senecam.*  
P. 177. 234.]

[Dr. Moor's *Ethics.* Lib.  
2. C. 8.]

*Angel. Politiani Op. Fol.*  
P. 8, 9, 23, 35, 176.]

[Mr. Norris's *Measures of  
Friendship. Sect. 5.* P.  
124.]

[*Simplex in Epictetum,*  
P. 134, 135, 178, 183,  
184.]

[*Arrianus in eundem,* P.  
241, 244, 245.]

[*Diodor. Tuldani disserta-  
tio 14. de Officiis Regiæ  
prudentiæ in Amicitia.*]

[Dr. Barrow's *Works,*  
Vol. 1. P. 39.]

[*Erasmi. Op.* Tom 1. 743.  
Tom. 4. 359, 369, 478,  
586, Tom. 3. 572.  
Tom. 5. 514, 515.  
Tom. 1. 195.]

[*Fran. Petrarchus de reme-  
diis utriusque Fortuna.*]

[*Jc. Pici Mirandula. Op.*  
Tom. 1. P. 45. 210, 245,  
254 Tom. 2. P. 570,  
857, 116, 117.]

† *S. Augustinus de amicitia,*  
Lib. 5.

† *De amicitia bonorum  
cum bonis, & de virtute  
quodam modo sui mer-  
ced. Philareti. Ethic.*  
L. 2. C. 5.

Making due Allowance for the infirmities of others,  
and putting the best construction upon things,  
when there is not evident Reason to the contrary.

CANDOR. *Ingenuity. Good-nature.*

Our outward carriage, by

{ A facility in our converse, together with a care not  
to offend; but rather by all honest ways to please  
those we converse with. COMITY, *Courteousness,*  
{ in opposition to FAWNING and MOROSE-  
{ NESS.

{ Observing a just decorum in our carriage. GRA-  
VITY. AFFECTATION.

{ Being true to our Obligations. FIDELITY. *Faith-*  
{ fulness. UNFAITHFULNESS.

CAN-

## C A N D O R.

*Crellii. Eth. Ch. L. 4. C. 27.*

[*Limborch. Th. Chr. L. 5. C. 46.*]

[*Moral Essays. Vol. 1. Treat. 5.*]

[*Dr. Moor's Ethicks. L. 2. C. 8.*]

[*Mr. Ketlewel Measures of Obedience, P. 120*]

## C O M I T Y.

*Raynaudus de Virt. L. 4. Sect. 2. Cap. 11. 12.*

*Crellius. Eth. Ar. P. 2. C. 22. Eth. Chr. L. 4. C. 10.*

[*Dr. Moor's Ethics. L. 2. C. 8.*]

[*Humanitatis Officia. Curcell. Ethic. C. 12.*]

[*Dr. Cumberland, p. 363.*]

[*Of Christian Civility. Moral Essays. Vol. 2. P. 233, to 256.*]

## G R A V I T Y.

[*Crellius. Eth. Chr. Lib. 4. Cap. 26.*]

[*Dr. Cumberland. de leg. Naturæ, P. 363.*]

[*Val. Maxim. L. 6. C. 4.*]

[*Morum gravitas in personis in Episcopos promovendis diligenter inquiri-*

*renda. Concil. Max. Lab. Tom. 14. 219, 496. Tom. 15. 1209.*]

## F I D E L I T Y.

*Raynaudus de Virt. L. 4. Sect. 2. Chap. 17, 18.*

*Crellii. Eth. Chr. L. 4. C. 4.*

[*Limborch. Th. Ch. L. 5. C. 48.*]

[*Dr. Cumberland, P. 365.*]

[*S. Pufendorf Elementa jurisprud. L. 2. P. 309.*]

[*Grotius de jure belli. L. 3. C. 1. S. 7, 8. L. 3. C. 19. S. 2, 13, 15.*]

[*Pet. Gassendus in Lib. X. Diogenis Laertii, P. 1478.*]

[*S. Pufendorf de jure Naturæ. L. 3. C. 4.*]

[*Dr. Moor's Ethics, L. 2. C. 8.*]

[*Mr. Ketlewel Measures of Obedience, P. 115.*]

[*Tostatus in Exod. Tom. 1. 271. in Math. Tom. 6. 60. Tom. 7. 402.*]

[*Clemens Alexand. Strom. L. 2.*]

[*St. Chrysostom. in Psal. 145.*]

[*Suiceri Thesaur. Vocabulo Πισός, Col. 741.*]

A readiness to promote Quiet and Good-will amongst Men. **PEACEABLENESS, CONTENTIOUSNESS.**

*Special.* Vide N.

**BENEFICENCE.**

*Crellii. Eth. Ar. P. 2. C. 19*

*Eth. Chr. L. 4. C. 11.*

[*Limborch. L. 5. C. 44.*]

[*Grotius de jure belli. L. 2. C. 15. S. 10*]

[*Putendorf de officio hominis. Lib. 1. C. 8. S. 5.*]

[*Benefaciendi modi quadrifarii, Lipsius in Senecam. P. 263, 266, 269, 539.*]

[*Mr. Kettlewel of Obedience, P. 126.*]

**PEACEABLENESS.**

Homily against Contention, Vol. 1. 12.

† Of a peaceable temper and carriage. *Dr. Barrow, Vol. 1. Serm. 29.*

*Crellii Eth. Chr. L. 4. C. 12.*

*Bp. Reynolds: Peace of the Church. Peace of Jerusalem. Brotherly Reconciliation. Brotherly Agreement.*

*Dr. Hammond. Pract. Cat. B. 2 Sect. 1.*

*Mischief of Disputes. Causes of Decay, &c. Chap. 9, &c.*

[*Limborch Theol. Chr. L. 5. C. 43.*]

[*D Sharp's Sermon of the things that make for Peace.*]

[*Mr. Kettlewel of Obedience, P. 127.*]

[*Mr. Norris on the Beatitudes, P. 174, to 203.*]

*Mr. Gardiner on the Beatitudes. 8vo.*]

[*Moral Essays, Vol. 1. P. 173, to 294.*]

[*Mr. Kettlewel Measures of Obedience, P. 114.*]

[*Lipsii. Op. Tom. 4. p. 148. describuntur Pacifici.*]

[*Tostatus in C. V. Matth. Tom. 2. 10.*]

[*Lud. Vives de concordia. Op. Vol. 2. P. 756. usque ad 861. Idem de Pacificatione. Vol. 2. P. 863. ad 881.*]

[*Thomæ Hayn de pace Ecclesiastica liber. London. 1639.*]

[*Bp. Taylor's Life of Christ, P. 228.*]

[*Dr. Cave's Primitive Christianity, P. 3. C. 3.*]

[*Georgii Wicelii Methodus Concordia Ecclesiastica. Londini. 1625*

[*De Concordia Commentatio Calii*

*Calli Calcagnini Oper.* | *am amare, Fr. Zifai de*  
 P. 408. ad 415.] | *Judice. L. 2. C. 26.]*  
 [Convenit judici concordi-

N. The more *Special Homiletical Virtues*, do concern either the different

*Degrees of Relation*, whether towards

*Superiors, ex parte.*

{ *Subjeſti*, as Interiors, and at a diſtance from them.

HUMILITY. PRIDE.

{ *Objeſti*, as to ſuperiors in

{ *Place or Gifts. REVERENCE. Reſpect. Obſervance.*

{ *Authority.*

HUMILITY. PRIDE.

*Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 6.*

*Seſt. 2. Cap. 16, 17, 18.*

*Bp. Taylor: H. Liv. C. 2.*

*Duty of Man, P. 6.*

*E. Duncon. Treatiſe of Humility.*

[*Will. Allen.*]

[*Bp. Patrick's Parable of the Pilgrim. C. XI, XX, XXXIII.*

[*A Parallel between Chriſt's Humility and the Pope's Ambition. Review of the Council of Trent. P. 131.*

[*Dr. Cumberland, P. 371.*]

[*Actus & exercitia humilitatis.*

[*Card. Bonæ. Op. Vol. 1. P. 141. ad 145.*

[*Dr. Cave's Primitive Christianity. P. 2. C. 1.*]

[*Dr. Moor's Myſtery of Godlineſs, P. 361.*]

[*Suiceri Theſaurus. Voce Tamevós. Col. 1224--6.*]

-----*Voce 'Tπερηφαν[ia]. Col 1377.*]

[*Bp. Taylor's Life of Chriſt, P. 364--8.*]

REVERENCE.

*Raynaudus de Vert. Lib. 4. Seſt. 3. Cap. 8, 9.*]

*Bp. Andrews: Com. 5. Ch. 9.*]

[*Bp. Sanderſon. 1 Pet. 2. 17.*]

Governing. LOYALTY. Subjection. Rebellion.  
 Commanding. OBEDIENCE. DISOBEDIENCE.  
 Punishing. Submitting to Justice, and suing for  
 Mercy. SUBMISSION. CONTUMACY.

Inferiors. Vide O.

Kinds of Relation. Vide P.

LOYALTY REBELLION

Homily against Rebel.

See the Head of Political  
 Duties.

Bp. Ward. Sermon on the  
 5th. of November.

Mr. Dudley Diggs.

Bp. Fearn.

Bp. Taylor; Cases of  
 Conf. B. 2. Ch. 3.

[D. Sherlock.]

[Sir Robert Filmer.]

D. Cave's Primitive  
 Christianity, P. 3. C. 4.]

† Bp. Burnet's Exposition  
 of the 37th Article.

Bp. Hoadly Measures of  
 Submission.

Mr. Lock of Government,  
 &c.

OBEDIENCE.

Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 4.  
 Sect. 3. Cap. 10, 11.

Homily Vol. 1. 10. Vol. 2.  
 21.

Bp. Taylor: Holy Liv. C. 3.

Bp. Uther of the Power of  
 the Prince, and Obedi-  
 ence of Subjects.

[Limborch. Theol. Cbr. L.]  
 5. C. 63.]

[Pufendorf de Jure Natu-  
 re.]

[Pietas erga Parentes,  
 erga Patriam. Gassend,  
 in X. Lib. Diog. Laert.  
 P. 1577. ad 1580.]

SUBMISSION.

Bp. Saunderson de obliga-  
 tione Conscientiæ.

Bp. Andrews: Com. 5.  
 C. 3.

[Dr. John Moor's Sermon  
 of Submission to Autho-  
 rity.]

O. *Homiletical Virtues towards Inferiors*, may be distinguished as the former, either *ex parte*

*Subjeſti*, with reſpect to our Superiority; from which we ſhould be ready (upon Occaſion) to yield and ſtoop down. GRACIOUSNESS. *Condeſcenſion*; INSOLENCIE, *Harſhneſs*.

*Objecti*, as to Inferiors in Place or Gifts. AFFABILITY, *Courteouſneſs*. SUPERCILIOUSNESS, *Roughneſs*.

*Authority*, as *Governing*. Preſerving ſuch as are under us, in their juſt Rights, not invading of them. PROTECTION. *Good Government*. TYRANNY. *Mal-adminiſtration*.

*Commanding* only ſuch things as are fit and reaſonable.

*Puniſhing* when one ought. SEVERITY. FONDNESS.

*Remitting* when there is juſt occaſion. CLEMENCY. AUSTERITY.

GRACIOUSNESS.  
*Insolency.*

[Dr. Moor's Eth. L.2. C.8.  
[Mr. Ketlewel's Measures  
of Obedience, P. 119.]

AFFABILITY.  
*Superciliousneſs.*

[Dr. Moor's Eth. L.2. C.8.  
[Mr. Ketlewel's Measures  
of Obedience. P. 119.]

PROTECTION.  
*Tyranny.*

[Suiceri Thesaurus voce.  
Tyrannus.]

[S. Baſil. Tom. 1.]

[Theodoret.]

SEVERITY. *Fondneſs.*

[Mr. Ketlewel's Measures  
of Obedience. P. 126.]

CLEMENCY. *Auſterity.*

*Seneca de Clem.*

*Raynaud. de Virt. Lib. 4.  
Sect. 2. Cap. 7.*

[Gassendus in Lib. X. Dio-  
genis Laertii, P. 1513.]

[Cicero.]

[Mr. Ketlewel's Measures  
of Obedience, P. 127.]

[Rod. Arriaga. Tom. 5. P.  
718, ad 721.]

P. Thoſe

P. Those *Homiletical* Virtues which concern the *Special Kinds* of Relation, may be distinguished into

OECONOMICAL, whether such as concern

- Parents and Children.
- Husbands and Wives.
- Masters and Servants.

CIVIL, respecting

- Power and Authority. *Magistrates. Subjects.*
- Aged and Young.
- Rich and Poor.

ECCLESIASTICAL, which relating to the Duties of Worship, may therefore be more properly reduced under the first Table.

OECONOMICAL.  
DUTIES.

- Crellius. Eth. Chr. Lib. 5.*  
Mr Perkins.  
Mr. Dod.  
Mr. Hall's Oeconomies.  
Dr. Gouge.  
Mr. Reyner.  
Duty of Man, P. 14, 15.  
*Plutarchus de Liberis educandis.*  
Sir H. Wotton, concerning the Education of Children.  
[Walker of Education.]  
[Of our Duties in particular Relations. Mr. Ketlewell of Obedience, P. 135. to 168.]  
Bp. Fleetwood of Relative Duties, 8vo.  
Dr. Kennett's Christian Scholar, 8vo.

[Dr. Goodman's Old Religion.

- Of Family Piety, P. 235.
- Of Family Duties, P. 254.
- Of Family Discipline, P. 281.]

† Lord Bacon's Essay 7, Essay 8.

POLITICAL DUTIES.

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. Lib. 5. Chap. 15.*

† Duty of Magistrate and People. Dr. Lucas's Sermon IX.

† Of the Education of a Prince. Moral Essay, Vol. 2.

† Mr. Lock of Education. *Episcopius. An. liceat Magistratum gerere.*

*Brennii Resp. cum Episcopii notis.*

Bp. Bilson, of Subjection, Dr.

Dr. Hammond against resisting Magistrates.

[*Limborch. Ibid. L. 5. C. 64.*]

[Mr. Kerlewel. *Ib. L. 2. C. 4.*]

[Mr. Kerlewel, *Ib.*]

[Dr. Goodman's Old Religion, P. 201, 346.]

† A Poor Man may be dear to God. Bp. Tillotson, Vol. 5. Sermon. 11.

† Lord Bacon's Essay 15.

† The Rich Man's Duty, the encouragement he hath to practice it. Bp. Sharp, Sermon. 4.

AGED and YOUNG.

[*Limborch. Theol. Chr. L. 5. C. 58.*]

[Mr. Kerlewel. *Ib.*]

ECCLESIASTICAL DUTIES.

RICH and POOR.

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. L. 5. C. 16.*

[Mr. Kerlewel. Measures of Obedience.]

Q. The Moral Virtues whereby we are to govern our Actions, with respect to our own and our Neighbour's Person and Life, are either more

{ *General*, namely, a care of preserving both *our own* and *our Neighbour's Body and Soul*, in opposition to the doing of any hurt to the

{ *Body*, by MURDERING, Maiming, &c.

{ *Soul*, by SCANDAL.

{ *Special*, respecting.

{ Others in a state of misery. MERCIFULNESS, in opposition to CRUELTY. Inhumanity.

{ Our Offences against others, viz. our being ready to

{ Acknowledge them, not persisting in them.

{ Make Satisfaction for them.

MURDER.

Mr. Sym. Life's Preservative.

Duty of Man, P. 10.

[*Quid Aristoteles sensit de iis qui se ipsos interficiunt Muret. Var. L. 4.*

Dr. Hammond: Pract. Cat. B. 2. Sect. 5.

C. 2.]

† Dr.

no might, encrease of strength. He has profest, that the death of his Saints is dear and precious in his sight. He hath promised to strengthen them upon the bed of languishing, and to make their bed in their sickness; he hath said, that the prayer of faith shall save the sick. He hath permitted us, concerning his sons and daughters, to command him, thereby implying, that in our intercessions for one another, we may be as sure of success, as we are of those things which are in our own power to command; to which may be added our former experience of his truth and mercy in the like cases; from all which we may be encouraged to come with boldness to the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy in the time of need.

But if he hath otherwise determin'd, and the days of their warfare be accomplished, that then he would fit them for death, and make them meet to be partakers of the inheritance of his Saints in light; that they may be willing to depart, and to be with Christ, which is far better than still to be exposed to the evil to come; to sinful temptations, pains and diseases of the body, trouble and vexation of the vain world, especially considering, that now death hath lost its sting, and is swallowed up in victory, and that it was the end of our Saviour's passion, to deliver them who through the fear of death have been all their life-time subject to bondage. That neither death nor life, nor things present, nor things to come, shall be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ Jesus our Lord. That by this means we must be brought to enjoy the beatifical Vision of God, the blessed company of innumerable Angels, and the spirits of just men made perfect.

That he would be pleased to shine graciously upon them with his favour and reconciled countenance; to

fill their hearts with such divine joys as belong unto those that are heirs of a *Celestial Kingdom*, and are ready to lay hold on everlasting life.

That this *light affliction, which is but for a moment, may work for them a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory.* 2 Cor. 4. 17.

That when this their *earthly tabernacle shall be dissolved, they may have an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.* 2 Cor. 5. 1.

That his blessed Angels may convey their souls into *Abraham's Bosom.*

Now as in such cases we should thus interceed for others, so likewise may we hence take fit occasion to pray for *our selves.*

That in the diseases and pains of others, we may consider the frailties of our own condition, the desert of our own sins, and may magnifie his special mercy in sparing us so much, and so long.

That we may be more seriously mindful of our latter ends, as knowing that *he will bring us also to death, and to the house appointed for all the living*; and that *when a few days are come, we shall go the way whence we shall not return*; that we are but *strangers and pilgrims in this world, dwelling in houses of clay, being here to day, and not to morrow*; in the morning, and not at night; that our days on earth are as a shadow, and there is none abiding, our years pass away as a tale that is told; our life is but as a vapour that appears for a while, and then vanisheth away; coming forth as a flower that is suddenly cut down, flying as a shadow, that continueth not; our times are in the hands of God, *all our days are determined, the number of our months is with him*; *he hath appointed our bounds that we cannot pass.* Job 30. 23. Job 16. 22. Job 14. 5.

*Lord, let me know mine end, and the measure of my days, that I may know how frail I am.* Psalm 39. 4.

R. The Virtues which concern the Government of our Actions, with respect to the Interest of *Pleasure*, are either more

*General*, observing a mediocrity in all sensitive Pleasure. *TEMPERANCE*, *Voluptuousness*, *Sensuality*.  
*Special*, concerning the moderating of our natural Appetites towards.

*Meats*. *ABSTINENCE*. *Gluttony*.

*Drinks*. *SOBRIETY*. *Drunkenness*.

*Refreshments* from Labour. *MODERATENESS*  
*IN RECREATIONS*. *Immoderateness* in *Recreations*.

External *decorum* and ornament. *CLEANLINESS*. *Niceness*. *Slovenliness*. *Nastiness*.

*Venery*, by

(Preservation of our Natural Shame, and Modesty, against *Impudence*, *Obscenity*, *Lasciviousness*, *Wantonness*.)

*CHASTITY*, in opposition to *Incontinence*, *Fornication*, *Adultery*, *Incest*, *Rape*, *Sodomy*, *Bestiality*.

*TEMPERANCE*. *VO-*  
*LUPTUOUSNESS*.

[Dr. Cumberland, P.  
 367.]

[Dr. Patrick's Parable of  
 the Pilgrim. C. 32.]

*ABSTINENCE*. *GLUT-*  
*TONY*.

*Raynaud. de Virt. Lib. 6.*  
*Sect. 2. Cap. 5.*

*Homily. Vol. 2. 5.*

*Bp. Taylor: Holy Liv.*  
*Chap. 2.*

*Duty of Man, P. 7.*

[Dr. Cave's *Primitive*  
*Christianity. P. 2. C.*  
*4.*]

*SOBRIETY*. *DRUN-*  
*KENNESS*.

*Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 6.*  
*Sect. 2. Cap. 6.*

*Homily. Vol. 2. 5.*

*John Downham: Treat.*  
*against Drunkenness.*

*Bishop Taylor: Holy Liv.*  
*Chap. 2.*

Dr. Hammond : Pract.  
 Cat. B. 2. Sect. 3.  
 Duty of Man, P. 8.  
 [Mr. Scrivener.]  
 † *Crelli Ethic. Chr.* 48. 2,  
 3, 4, 5.

*MODERATENESS IN RECREATIONS.*

Duty of Man, P. 9!  
*CHASTITY.*

*Raynaudus de Virt.* Lib. 6.  
 Sect. 2. Cap. 7, 8.  
 Homily, Vol. 12.  
 John Downham, Treat.

against Whoredom.  
 Bp. Taylor : Holy Liv.  
 C. 2.  
 Dr. Hammond : Pract.  
 Cat. B. 2. Sect. 6.  
*Greg. Nyssen. de fugienda fornicatione.*  
 [D. Cave's Primitive Christianity, P. 2. C. 5.]

*INCEST. RAPE. SODOMY. BESTIALITY.*

Dr. Sharrock *de variis Incontinentiæ specibus.*  
 [Lam. Velibusius.]

S. The Virtues by which our Actions are to be regulated, with respect to our own and other Men's Estates and Possessions, do concern either the means of

- { Acquiring Estates for our selves. *DILIGENCE* in our Callings. *IDLENESS.* *Sloth.*
- { Preserving the Rights of others, by Honest Dealing.
- { Not depriving them of their due by *THEFT* : But satisfying for any Injuries we may have done in this Kind. *RESTITUTION.*
- { Not taking the advantage of another Man's
- { *Ignorance*, by *FRAUD*, *Deceit.*
- { *Impotence*, by *OPPRESSION.*
- { *Necessity*, by *EXTORTION.* *BRIBERY.*

*DILIGENCE. IDLENESS.*  
 Mr. Perkins: Treatise of Callings.  
 Bp. Saunderson, 1 *Cor.* 7.

Gentleman's Calling.  
 Cause of Decay, Chap. 18.  
 [Dr. Barrow's Sermons, Vol. 3.]

2. The *Amplification* or heightning of Mercies, may be either in *General*, by their multitude, greatness, continuance, which is capable of a distinct enlargement by it self. Or else in *Particular*, by their circumstances, degrees, contraries, which are to be insisted upon in the mention of those particular Mercies to which they belong.

1. In the *Enumeration* of Mercies, we are to take notice of those that are either  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Ordinary.} \\ \text{Occasional.} \end{array} \right.$

By *Ordinary*, I understand such, as we enjoy in our common course, without relation to any particular necessity or deliverance; these again are

either  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Temporal.} \\ \text{Spiritual.} \end{array} \right.$  *Temporal*, are those which concern our well-being in this life, as we are men, whether in our  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Private} \\ \text{Publick} \end{array} \right.$  capacities.

The *Private* or personal favours which we are to acknowledge, do belong, either *generally* to the whole Man, in respect of his Being, Nature, Birth, Education, Preservation; or more *particularly*, in regard of his Soul, Body, Friends, Name, Estate.

In the recital of the Mercies which we enjoy, we are not to be unmindful of those common favours which are bestowed upon us, in respect,

1. Of our *Creation* and *Being*, that God did not suffer us to be *swallowed up in our primitive nothing*.

2. Our noble *Natures*, that we were not made senseless things, but endowed with living Souls, Men, and not Beasts. He might have made us *worms and no men*; of a despicable, perishable condition; whereas he hath created us after his own Image, but a *Psal. 8. 5, 6. little lower than the Angels*, capable of enjoying Eternity with himself in the heavens. *Crowning us with glory and honour, putting all things in subjection under our feet.*

3. Our

3. Our *Births*: That we are free-born, not slaves; of generous, not base and ignominious parentage; that we were brought forth in a *place* and *time* of Religion. He might have sent us into the world without the pale of the Church, in some place of Idolatry or Ignorance, amongst the blaspheming *Turks*, or wild *Americans*. We might have been born in those bloody times of *persecution* and *martyrdom*; and therefore we have reason to acknowledge it for a great mercy, that he hath brought us into this world, both when and where his Gospel hath been professed, and flourished.

4. Our *Education*, by honest, loving, careful Parents and Tutors, under good Magistrates, pious Ministers, in Religious Families. We might have been forlorn, and exposed to the wide world, as many others are, following the *dictates* of our own *corrupt natures*, without any restraint upon us: We might have been put under the *tuition* of such *Governors*, as by their negligence, example, advice, would have encouraged us in evil courses, and therefore we ought to acknowledge it for a great mercy, that we have had such religious and ingenuous education.

5. Our *Preservation*: God might have cut us off in the womb, and being children of wrath, he might from thence have cast us into hell, and therefore we have reason to praise him, in that he hath covered us in our mothers womb, where we were fearfully and wonderfully made, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. Being clothed with skin and flesh, fenced with bones and sinews: Where he granted us life and favour, and by his visitation hath preserved our spirits. He took us out of the womb, and made us hope when we were yet on our mothers breast: We were cast upon him from the womb, and he is our God from our mothers belly. He might many times since, justly have snatched us out of this

Psal. 139. 13,  
14.

Job. 10. 11,  
12.

Pf. 22. 9, 10.

world

Lam. 3. 22. *world, with our sins, and fears upon us. It is from the Lords mercies that we are not yet consumed, because his compassions fail not.*

There may be many now in hell, who have not been so great sinners as we; and therefore we are bound to magnifie his Name for his good Providence over us through the *whole course of our lives.* That he hath hi-

Psalm 4. 8. *therto made us to dwell in safety, and watched over us in journeys, sicknesses, and common dangers, whereby so many others have been surprized, and swept away round about us; for*

Psal. 91. 4, 11. *defending us under the shadow of his wings, and protecting us by his blessed Angels; more par-*

ticularly for his preservation of us the { Night }  
Day } past.

1. The *Night past*, for refreshing our bodies with  
Psal. 13. 3. *rest and sleep. For lightning our eyes, that we slept not to death. For bringing us to the light of another day; and that notwithstanding those many opportunities which we have formerly abused.*

Psal. 92. 1. *It is a good thing to give thanks unto thee, O Lord, and to sing praises unto thy Name,*

*O thou most high. To shew forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night. He might have made our beds to be our graves, and surprized us with*

Job 7. 3, 4. *our last sleep. He might appoint wearisome nights for us, so that when we lye down, we*

*should say, when shall we arise, and the night be gone? and should be full of tossings to and fro, unto the dawning of the*

Ver. 13, 14. *day: When we expect that our beds should comfort us, and our couch ease our complaint,*

*then he might scare us with dreams, and terrifie us through visions; and therefore we have great reason to praise*

Prov. 3. 14. *him for our freedom in this kind, that when we lie down, he makes our sleep sweet unto us.*

2. The *Day past*, that he hath not given us over to the sinfulness of our own natures, the subtilty and malice

lice of the *Devil*, the temptations of the *World*, but hath by his good *providence* with-held us from many of those *sins* and *dangers*, to which of our selves we were exposed. There are *many others* in the world, who have this day (perhaps) been surprized by some mischief, or have fallen into some great sin, and the same might have been our condition; and therefore we have reason to be sensible of his favour in exempting us from it; that he hath in any measure afforded us direction and success in our affairs, and not blasted our endeavours; accompanying us in our goings out, and comings in. *Because the Lord hath commanded his loving-kindness in the day, therefore in the night shall my song be unto him, and my prayer unto the God of my life.* Psalm 41. 8.

Next to these, we may recite those temporal favours which do more particularly concern us,

either in our {  
 Souls.  
 Bodies.  
 Friends.  
 Names.  
 Estates.

1. Our *Souls*, in respect of our *Understandings*, *Memories*, *Consciences*, *Affections*. That we were not made Idiots or blockish; we might have been possessed with stupidity and forgetfulness, *with madness and astonishment of heart*; with wild and raving passions: And therefore we have reason to be sensible of that great favour we enjoy, in respect of the clearness of our understandings, strength of our memories, peace in our consciences, moderateness in our affections, &c. Deut. 28. 28.

2. Our *Bodies*, in regard of Health, Senses, Limbs. That he doth not send upon us *sore sicknesses*, and of a long continuance, and make us prisoners to the bed of languishing. That he does not chasten us with strong Job 33. 19, 20.

† *Criminal*, by Accusations not true, or made unlawfully against an absent Person. *CALUMNY. Slander. Back-biting.*

< *Infamous*, by objecting another's failings, or our own favours. *Reproach. Upbraiding.*

† *Odious*, by insulting upon, and aggravating their faults. *Reviling.*

† *Ridiculous*, by exposing them for their Infirmities. *Mocking, Scoffing.*

UNCHARITABLE  
SPEECHES.

Bp. Taylor's Sermon against Slander and Flattery, &c.

[Government of the Tongue.]

Dr. Hammond: Pract. Cat.

B. 2. Sect. 5. B. 4. Sect. 1.

Duty of Man, P. 13.

[Dr. Barrow's Sermons against Evil-speaking.]

† Abp. Tillotson's Sermon against evil speaking.

† Of Evil-speaking in General. Dr. Barrow, Vol. 1. Sermon. 14.

† The folly of Slander *id.* Vol. 1. Sermon. 17, 18.

† Against Detraction, *id.* Vol. 1. Sermon. 19.

† Against rash Censuring and Judging Dr. Barrow. Vol. 1. Sermon. 20.

† Rules about Reports. Moral Essays, Vol. 3. Treat. 5.

Care of DECORUM.

Crellius. Eth. Arist. P. 2.

C. 24.

MAGNANIMITY.

[Viri Magnanimi descriptio Card. Bonæ Op. Vol.

1. P. 374.

Steel's Christian Hero. 8vo.

MODESTY.

Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 6.

Sect. 2. Cap. 12, 13.

Crellii Eth. Ar. P. 2. C.

13. Eth. Chr. L. 4.

C. 24, 25.

Bp. Taylor: Holy Liv. 2 C.

Basil. Mag. Conc. Mod.

20.

[Limborch. Theol. Chr. L.

5. C. 54.]

[Justi Lipsii Op.]

SCOFFING.

† Scoffing at Religion the

the Nature of that Sin, and the Aggravations of it. Abp. Tillot. Works. P. 34. † Folly of Scoffing at Religion. Dr. Barrow, 3 Vol. P. 379. &c. † Folly of Scoffing at Sin. Bp. Stillingfleet. Vol. 1. Serm. 2.

V. The Virtues required in the Tenth Commandment, do concern the Government of our

Thoughts, viz.

- { CARE OF OUR THOUGHTS in general.
- { CONTENTATION of Mind under our Condition.
- { EQUANIMITY, an ability to preserve our selves in the same constant Temper under changes, knowing how to want and how to abound.
- { Passions; namely, such Acts of the *Sensitive* part, the *Fancy*, or *Appetite*, whereby the Mind is disturbed, to be distinguished into
  - { Simple, consisting only of one simple Act, relating to things under the Notion of
    - { New, unexpected, or overcommon and too much repeated. ADMIRATION, Wonder, Tedium.
    - { Good or Evil, which we
      - { Wish to happen. FAVOUR, Malignity.
      - { Apprehend to be, whether
        - { Absolute. LOVE, Hatred.
        - { Relative to different Notions concerning
          - { Good and Evil, considered as
            - { Present MIRTH. Joy. Grief. Sorrow.
            - { Absent and Possible. DESIRE. Aversion.
            - { Absent and Probable, as to the
              - { Nature of the Act. HOPE. Fear.
              - { Greater or lesser degrees of this Probability.
                - { CONFIDENCE. Diffidence.
                - { Degrees of difficulty. Superable, or Insuperable.
                  - { BOLDNESS. Despair.
    - { Evil alone, or opposition from others; wherein there is contempt. ANGER. Revenge.
    - { Mixed, Vide W.

CARE OF OUR  
THOUGHTS.

Mr. Perkins

Tho. Cowper.

Dr. T. Goodwin.

M. W. Fenner.

Mr. Sheffield.

Mr. Keyner.

† The way how to study  
as a Christian ought.  
Moral Essays Vol. 2. p.  
323 to 344.

† Of the Government of  
the Thoughts. Arch-Bp.  
*Sharp*. Sermon. 14.

Mr. *Tully's* Government of  
the Thoughts. 8vo.

CONTENTMENT as a  
Duty.

*Crell. Eth. Chr. L. 4. C. 21.*

Bp. Sand. on *Phil.* 4. 11.

Bp. Hall.

Bp. Taylor. Holy Liv. c. 3.

Hen. Mason.

Jerem. Burroughs.

Duty of Man, p. 7.

*Seneca* } de Tranq.

*Plutarchus* } An.

Dr. Th. Taylor.

Dr. Pet. Moulin.

[*Limb. Th. Chr. l. 5. c. 53.*]

[Parab. of the Pilgr. c. 33.]

[The Art of Content-  
ment.]

Dr. *Barrow* of Content-  
ment. 8vo. 1685.

## EQUANIMITY.

*Raynaudus de Virt.* Lib. 5.

Sect. 2 Cap. 3.

*Crell. Eth. Chr. L. 4. C. 14.*

## LOVE. HATRED.

See the Authors that  
write concerning the  
Passions.

*Plutarch. de Inv. & Odio.*

[Four Rules for govern-  
ing the Passions. Mr.  
*Mede's* Works. pag.  
227.]

[Dr. *Cave's* Primitive  
Christianity. Par. 3. c. 2.]

[Of the Use of the Passi-  
ons, Dr. *Patrick's* Para-  
ble of the Pilgrim. C.  
xxx.]

[*De mutuo amore. Cælii  
Calcagnini Oper.* p. 436.  
ad 442.]

## MIRTH. GRIEF.

[*Cartes. Epist.* Vol. 1. Ep.  
28. *Precepta dat contra  
res adversas.*]

[*Solatur quendam de morte  
fratris.* Vol. 1. Ep. 70.]

HOPE. FEAR. BOLD-  
NESS. DESPAIR. AN-  
GER. REVENGE.

*Plutarchus* } de Ira.  
*Seneca.* }

Ray-

Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 5.  
Sect. 2. Cap. 4.

Joh. Downham: Treat.  
against Anger.

[*Alexandri Iracundia qua  
ratione ab Aristotele re-*

W. *Mixed Passions*, consisting of more than one single  
Act, are either

{ Determined to Good or Evil, with respect to the  
{ Particular Interest of *Repute*, being conversant  
about

{ Good, which we apprehend to be *Honourable*, im-  
plying confidence and Love in the promoting  
of it, or confidence and joy in the owning of  
it. ZEAL. GLORYING.

{ Evil, which we apprehend to be *dishonourable*, im-  
plying a mixture of *Hatred* and *Aversation* against  
the committing of it; or *Sorrow* and *Diffidence*  
for the committing of it. SCORN. SHAME.

{ General Interests, belonging to

{ Our selves, respecting either

{ Good that is *dear* to us, viz. A mixture of *Love*,  
*Anger*, and *Hope*, that we may excel others  
in it; or of *Love*, *Anger*, and *Fear*, lest we  
should by others be deprived of it. EMULA-  
TION. JEALOUSY.

{ Evil, whether as done by

{ Our selves. A mixture of *Sorrow* and *Fear*, or of  
*Sorrow* and *Desire*. REMORSE. REPEN-  
TANCE.

{ Others. A mixture of *Anger* and *Hatred*, or of *An-*  
*ger* and *Aversation*. INDIGNATION. *Disdain*.

{ Others, in respect of the

{ Good befalling them (as we think) worthily or  
unworthily. *Congratulation*. ENVY.

{ Evil befalling them (as we think) worthily or  
unworthily. *Ἐμψυγγεγυλία*. PITY. *Compassion*.

{ Indetermined as to Good or Evil, but common to

both, consisting in a distraction of mind betwixt two contrary Passions. or a transport of mind by any one Passion. *AGONY. EXTASIE.*

*Z E A L.*[*Busenius*][*Jo. Schmid. Zelus Pietatis Argent. 1641.*][*G. Saldenus de jure Zelotarum. Hagæ. 1678.*]

Bp. Sprat's Sermon.]

† Zeal for Religion, how to be govern'd. Abp. *Sharp* Serm. 10.*G L O R Y I N G.*† Glorifying in God alone, Dr. *Lucas*. Sermon. 12.*B O A S T I N G.*† Boasting in any thing but God, a sign of Prophaneness and Irreligion. God an Enemy to such proud and vain Boasters. Dr. *Lucas*. Sermon 12.*S C O R N.**S H A M E.*† *Veltbusius* (*Lamb.*) de naturali Pudore.*J E A L O U S I E.*† *Acoluthi* (*Andr.*) de aquis amaris Zelotypiæ *Traclatus Philologicus. Lipsiæ 1684.**E N V Y.**Plutarchus de invidia. Basi. Mag. Tom. 1.*† Mr. *Lock's* Humane Understanding. p. 122.† Dr. *Moor's* Ethics.Ld. *Bacon's* Essay. 9.Bp. *Willis* Sermon against Envy. 4<sup>to</sup>.*P I T Y.*[ Bp. *Sanderfon*. *Job* 29. 14-17.]*A G O N Y.**E X T A S I E.*

X. The things to be Premised in the more *General* Treaty concerning instituted Religion, may be distinguished into such as concern the

General name of conveying supernatural Knowledge. *REVELATION*.

Special kinds of Revelation, either to the Senses or Imagination, by something seen or heard when *Awake* or *Asleep*. *VISIONS*.  
*DREAMS*.

Mind and Understanding, when Divine Discoveries are extraordinarily infused into the mind, with so clear and strong convictions, as leave no cause of doubting, *INSPIRATION* (the pretence to which is stiled *ENTHUSIASM*) to be considered according to the

Gifts whereby Men are enabled and commissioned to

Inform others of such Inspirations, specially with respect to future Things.  
*PROPHECIE*.

Confirm to others the truth of such Inspirations by Actions that are above the Power of Nature. *MIRACLES*.

Written account of such Divine Revelations, which is now to be the standing Rule of our belief and practise. *SCRIPTURE*. Vide Y.

*REVELATION*.

*Episcopius. Institut. in initio.*

[Bp. Sand. 1. *Tim.* 3. 16.]

† A standing Revelation of more force to persuade Men, than one rising from the dead. The Evidence we have now for the truth of the

Christian Religion.  
Arch-Bp. *Sharp*. Sermon 6.

† Humane Nature capable of clear and full satisfaction concerning a divine Revelation. Abp. *Tillotson* Sermon 2. Vol. 1.

† Divine Revelation doth not endow Men with New Faculties. *id. ibid.*

† The

† The nature and several kinds of Divine Revelation. The advantages of Scripture as a standing Revelation. Sufficient Evidence for the Divinity of the Scripture. Whom the Scriptures convince not, probably nothing will. *Abp. Tillotson*. Vol. 5. Serm. 11, 12.

B. B. *Cackall's* Sufficiency of standing Revelation. 1700. 4to.

#### VISIONS. DREAMS.

Mr. Smith: concerning Prophecie.

[*Amyraldus* of Divine Dreams.]

#### INSPIRATION.

*Episcopius. Institut.*

[*Bp. Sand. 1 Cor. 12. 7.*]

† *Mr. Jenkin*. Vol. 2. Ch. 2.

† *Dr. Grews Cosmologia*. Lib. 4. Ch. 6.

An Essay on Inspiration. 1707. 8vo.

Mr. *Lowth* of Inspiration.

#### ENTHUSIASM.

Dr. *Meric Casaubon*.

Dr. *Henry Moor*.

Dr. *Hickes Spirit of Enthusiasm*. 4to.

*Spinckes of the New Prophets* 8vo.

#### PROPHECIE.

*Christoph. a Castro de Vaticin.*

*Joh. Smith. of Prophecie*.

Dr. *Spencer of Prophecie*.

Dr. *E. Stillingfleet: Orig. Sac. B. 2. C. 5, 6.*

*Petrus Molineus. Vates.*

*Lawrence Sarson, on 1 Tim. 1. 15.*

[*Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness. p. 304.*]

† The Prophecies of *Fudab's* Scepter unfolded and applied. *Mr. Mede*. B. 1. Disc. 8.

† Of the Prophets and their Writings, Prophecies, Miracles, &c. *Mr. Jenkin*. Vol. 1. Ch. 9. 10. &c.

† Of the ceasing of Prophecies and Miracles. *Idem*. Vol. 11. Ch. 29.

Dr. *Hutchinson of the Spirit of Prophecy*. 1708. 8vo.

MIRA.

MIRACLES.

- Rivet. in Exod.* 4. 6.  
*Voctius Theol. Pr. P.* 2. D.  
 57, &c.  
 Bp. Taylor: *Exem. Sect.*  
 12. Disc. 14.  
 Buerdsel's *Essays.*  
 † *Mr. Fenkin. Vol. 1. p. 11.*  
 Ch. 6. 7.  
 † *Mr. Fleetwood's Essay of*  
*Miracles.*  
 † *Mr. Brag.*  
 † *Letter to Mr. Fleetwood.*  
*Dr. W. Lloyd: Serm. Joh.*  
 6. 14.  
*Dr. E. Stillingfleet: Orig.*  
*Sac. B. 2.*  
 [ *Mr. Alix. Reflections*  
*on the New Testament.*  
 Chap. x. ]  
 [ *Mr. Brown's Answer to*  
*a part of Tractatus The-*  
*ol. Politicus.* ]  
 [ *Mr. Pascal's Thoughts.*  
 p. 173. ]  
 † *Jesu Christi Miracula ma-*  
*jora ac illustriora fuisse*  
*miraculis Mosis. Limbor.*  
*amica Collatio. p. 151.*  
 † *Episcopii Instit. lib. 4. c.*  
 13, 14.  
 † *Dr. Grew's Cosm. 1. 4.*  
 c. 5.  
 † *Miracles used in the In-*  
*fancy of the Church.*  
*Dr. Jackson. p. 45. Mi-*

racles of Christ, of De-  
 vils and Impostors differ  
 in the end. 507. j

SCRIPTURE.

- Bp. Jewel. *Treatise of the*  
*Scip.*  
 Dr. Jackson.  
 Nic. Byfield } *Directi-*  
 John White } *ons for*  
*profitable reading the*  
*Scriptures.*  
 [ *Of the means whereby*  
*we may know the Scrip-*  
*tures are of God. Dr.*  
*Field, of the Church,*  
*p. 868.* ]  
 [ *Of the sufficiency of the*  
*Scripture. Dr. Field, of*  
*the Church. p. 847.* ]  
 [ *Of the things required*  
*for the attaining of the*  
*right understanding of*  
*the Scripture. Dr. Field,*  
*p. 863.* ]  
 † *Scripture and Tradition*  
*compared. Bp. Stilling-*  
*fleet. Vol. 3. Serm. 2.*  
 † *Abp. Tillotson of Oral*  
*Tradition.*  
 † *Dr. Falkner of Oral Tra-*  
*dition.*  
 † *The Necessity of the*  
*knowledge of the holy*  
*Scriptures. Arch-Bp.*  
*Tillotson. Sermon 30.*  
 Fol.

## HEATHEN.

† Of the Novelty and Defect of Promulgation of the Heathen Religion. Mr. *Fenkin*. Vol. 1. p. 3. c. 1, 2.

† Of the defect of the Heathen Prophecies, Miracles, Doctrine, and Philosophy. Mr. *Fenkin* Vol. 1. page 3. chap. 3, 4, 5.

† *Geor. Eric. Phaletranus de ablatione sceptri Judaici.* 4° *Ultraject.* 1702. *ex museo I. G. Gravii.*

† Of the Integrity, Truth, and Excellency of the Hebrew Code. Dr *Grew* *Cosmologia.* lib. 4. c. 1, 2, 3.

† *Henrici Mori, Jesuita, doctrina & Miracula Christi Domini.* 12° *Antwerp.* 1649.

Y. *Scripture* may be considered according to the Properties of it.

{ CERTAINTY.  
AUTHORITY.  
PERSPICUITY.  
PERFECTION. and sufficiency.

{ Parts of it, whether the OLD Testament, the chief Parts of which are either

{ *Historical.*  
*Didactical* or Moral. The Poetical Books.  
*Prophetical.*

{ NEW Testament: the chief Parts of which are either

{ *Historical.* The four Gospels, and Acts of the Apostles.

{ *Didactical.* The Epistles.  
*Prophetical.* The Revelation.

Scr. CERTAINTY and AUTHORITY.

Controversies against Papists.

*Socinus de Autore S. S.*

John Goodwin. Tract.  
Dr. Stillingfleet. *Orig. S.*  
*Alex Morus.*

[Dr. Alix. Reflexions on the Books of Holy Scripture.]

[*Dan.*

[*Dan. Huetii Demonstratio Evangelica.*]

[*Steph. Gauzenus de Verbo Dei.*]

[Bp. of Meaux's Discourse of Universal History. p. 401.]

[The truth of the Gospel demonstrable from the Success. Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness. p. 330.]

† Of the Antiquity of the Scriptures and of their Promulgation. Mr. *Fenkin*. Vol. 1. p. 2. ch. 1, 2.

† Of the Stile of the Holy Scriptures. *Fenkin*. Vol. 2. Ch. 3.

† Nothing in the Scriptures contradictory to the late discoveries in Philosophy. *Fenkin*. Vol. 2. Ch. 11.

† Though all Objections could not be answered, yet this no just cause to reject the Authority of Scripture. Mr. *Fenkin*. Vol. 2. Ch. 33.

† Bp. *Williams* Sermons at

Mr. *Boyle's* Lectures.

Scr. *PERSPICUITY.*

[*Limborch. Theol. Chr. l. 1. c. 6.*

† Mr. *Fenkin*. Vol. 2. ch. 7. 8.

Scr. *PERFECTION.*

Dr. *Stillingfleet. Orig. S. B. 3. Chap. 6.*

[*Limborch. Theol. Chr. l. 1. c. 5.*]

[Mr. *Pascal's* Thoughts. p. 79.]

*OLD TESTAMENT.*

*Episcopius Instit.*

Bp. *Andrews: Decal. Intro. c. 14, &c.*

† Bp. *Burnet. Expos. of the 7th Article. p. 91-101.*

† Objections against the old Testament answered. *idem. p. 85.*

Dr. *Prideaux* Connexion. &c.

*NEW TESTAMENT.*

Bp. *Burnet. ibid.*

- Z. Instituted Religion considered *ſpecially*, with reſpect to that part of it which concerns *Intellectual* Graces, doth relate either to our knowledge of God, as he is revealed in Scripture, according to His *NAMES* and Titles:
- { The great Mystery of the bleſſed *TRINITY*.
  - { The Father,
  - { The Son *Jeſus Chriſt*, to be conſidered according to his *Perſon* and *Nature*. (to his States of
    - { *Humiliation*.
    - { *Conception* and *Nativity*,
    - { *Sufferings* of his *Life* and *Death*.
    - { *Deſcent* into *Hell*, or paſſage into the inviſible ſtate of the *Dead*.
    - { *Exaltation*.
    - { *Reſurrection*.
    - { *Ascenſion*.
    - { *Seſſion* at the *Right hand* of *God*.
  - { *Offices*; whereof, his being *Mediator* and *Redeemer* in general; more particularly his *Office*
    - { *Regal*, in
      - { *Governing* his *Flock*, both *Jews* and *Gentiles*;
      - { *Paſſing* the laſt *Judgment*.
    - { *Priestly*, by his
      - { *Making* an *Atonement* for mankind.
      - { *Interceding* for them.
    - { *Prophetical*, manifeſting the *Will* of *God* by his
      - { *Doctrine*.
      - { *Example* of *Holineſs* and *Obedience*
      - { *Miracles*.
  - { The *Holy Ghoſt* his
    - { *Nature* and *Subſiſtence*.
    - { *Manifold Gifts*.
  - { *Man*. Vide A a

## N A M E S of God.

*Buxtorfii dissertatio de Nominibus Dei.*

*Pet. Fabri Dodecameron.*

*Angel. Caninius. Dis. C. 2.*

## T R I N I T Y.

*Athanasius. Naxianzen.*

*Greg. Nyssen. Augustin.*

*Hillarius. Cyril. Alexan.*

*Lumbar. Lib. 1. Aqu. P. 1.*

Controver. again. Socinian.

Dr. Pierſon on the Creed.

*Petav. Dog. Theo. Tom. 2.*

[*Limborch. Th. Chr. 1. 2.*

*c. 17.*]

† Bp. Fowler.

Dr. Sherlock.

Mr. Jenkin. Vol. 2. Ch.

24.

† The Doctrine of the

Trinity ſtated, Argu-

ments for it. Bp. Burnet.

Expoſit. 39 Articles, p.

35--41.

† *Pfannerus de Deo Trino.*

*System. c. 3.*

## M Y S T E R I E S.

† That God may juſtly re-

quire from us the belief

of what we cannot un-

derſtand. Bp. *Stilling-*

*fleet* Vol. 3. Sermon. 6.

## CHRIST'S HUMILIATION.

## SUFFERINGS.

*Chryſ. in Nat. Dom. Tom. 7.*

*Leo. Mag. Sermon. 10.*

*Athanaſius.*

*Nazianzen.*

*Cyri. Alex. Tom. 3.*

*Petavius Dogm. Theol.*

*Tom. 4, 5.*

*Lumbard. L. 3. Aquin. P. 3.*

Homilies, Vol. 2. 12, 13.

Bp. Biſh. of Chr. Suffering.

Bp. Uſher. Chr. Incarnat.

Dr. Jackſon. Humiliation

of the Son of God.

[*Jo. Nic. Jacobus de Vul-*

*neribus Chriſti. Lipſix:*

*1686.*]

† Mr. Jenkin Vol. 2. ch.

20, 21.

† Of the Sufferings of

Chriſt. Bp. *Stillingfleet.*

Treatiſe 8°. 1700.

† Of the Sufferings of

Chriſt. Bp. *Stillingfleet.*

Vol. 1. Sermon. 6.

† Of the one Oblation.

Chriſt finiſhed upon the

Croſs. Bp. Burnet. Ex-

poſ. 31ſt. Article.

† *Bartholinus (Thomas) de*

*Cruce Chriſti. de ſedili*

*medio. de vino Myrrato. de*

*Corona Spinea. de ſudore*

*ſanguineo. Hafnia. 1651.*

*Devenant*

- Davenant Dissertatio de Morte Christi.* 1650. Fol.
- Lipsius de Cruce.* 1597. 8vo.
- Calixtus (Georgius) prælectiones de Cruce.*
- † *Foxii (Joan.) concio de Christo Crucifixo.*
- † *Lipsius (Fustus) de Cruce.*
- Salmasii Epist. de Hyssopo.*
- † *Val. Hen. Vegleri Physiologia Historiæ passionis J. Christi* 1693. 4°.
- Nativ. and Passion. Sermon. by Bp. Lake, Andrews, Brownrigg, &c.
- [*Dr. Barrow. Vol. 1. Ser. 32.*
- Bp. Taylor. Christ's Nat. Exemp. Sect. 3.
- Dr. Pearson: Creed.
- [*Limborch Theol. Chr. l. 3. c. 13.*]
- [*Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness. p. 436.*]
- CHRIST'S EXALTAT.**
- † The proof of Christ's Resurrection. Bp. Burnet. Expos. Article 4.
- Homily: Vol. 2. 14.
- Mr. Garbut of Christ's Resurrection.
- Dr. Pearson: Creed.
- Greg. Nyssen. Tom. 3.*
- Chrysoft. Tom. 7.*
- [*Limborch. Ibid. l. 3. c. 14.*]
- † Proved the Son of God by his Resurrection. Arch-Bp. Tillot. Vol. 5. Sermon 4.
- † Jesus proved to be the Messias by Miracles, by Prophecies. Abp. Tillotson Vol. 5. Sermon. 1.
- † The Prejudices against Jesus and Christianity considered. Vol. 5. Ser. 2. Sermon. 3.
- † The Power of Christ's Resurrection. Arch-Bp. Sharp. Sermon. 12.
- † Of the Resurrection of our Saviour. *Jenkin. Vol. 1. p. 11. ch. 14. Vol. 2. ch. 26, 27.*
- † The Truth of Christ's Resurrection. Bp. Burnet. Expos. 39 Art. p. 52.
- OFFICES OF CHRIST.**
- Bp. Reynolds, on *Pf. 110.*
- Dr. Hammond: Pract. Cat. B. 1. Sect. 2.
- [*Limborch Th. Chr. l. 3. c. 15, 16, &c. ad fin. libri.*]
- [*Bp. Sanderson, Isa. 52.3.*]
- [That the Personal Offices of Christ are never to be laid aside. Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness. p. 258.]
- † *Henrici Mori, Jesuitæ, mysticria*

*steria passionis & resurrectionis Jesu Christi.*

† Of the Eternal Priesthood of Christ. B. b. Stillingfleet. Serm. 5 Vol. 4.

† Arguments for the ad-

ration due to Christ. Bp. Burnet. Expos. 39. Art. p. 47.

† *De Persona & Officio Christi.* Pfanneri *Systema Theologiae Gentilis.* 4<sup>o</sup> Basil. 1679.

A a. The things to be *known* and believed concerning *Man*, may refer either to

{ This Life, his

{ *Original*, where concerning the

{ CREATION of the World, Angels and Men.

{ STATE of INNOCENCE.

{ COVENANT of WORKS.

{ LAPSE or fall, where concerning ORIGINAL SIN:

{ *Restitution.* Vide. B b.

{ The Life to come. Vide C c.

### CREATION.

*Basil. Mag.*

*Ambros.* } in Hexam.

*Greg. Nyss.* }

*Philoponus.*

*Severianus.*

*Lumbard. L. 2. Aquin P. 1.*

*Bonaventura in Hexam.*

*Guil. Parisens. in Hexam.*

*Menasseh Ben Israel de Creatione.*

*Voetius. Disp. Theol. P. 1.*

D. 32, &c.

*Dr. Stillingfleet: Orig. S.*

B. 3. Chap. 2.

*Hottinger.*

*Petavius Dog. Theol. Tom. 3.*

*Limbor. Theol. Chr. l. 2. c. 16.*

† *Ab operibus Deum describi.* More Nevochim. p. 82.

† *Ad Deum per medium rei creata quomodo fiat indicium.* lib. Cosri p. 264.

† *In creatione hominis & mundi qualis fuit Dei intentio.* Lib. Cosri. p. 113. 254.

† Of the Creation of the World and the Preservation of it. *Fenkin.* Vol. 2. ch. 9.

† Of the Mosaick History of the Creation; *Phaenomena* relating to the Mosaick Creation. Mr. *Whiston's Theory.*

† Of the Universe as it is the

the Creature and Kingdom of God. Dr. Grew's *Cosmologia Sacra*.

- † The Wisdom of God in the Creation. Mr. Ray. Sir *Rich. Blackmore* Essay on the Creation. 8vo. Mr. *Derham's* Serm. at *Boyle's* Lecture. 8vo.

### ANGELS. DEVILS.

*Voetius. Disp. Theol. P. 1. Disp. 46, &c.*

Mr. Mede: B. 1 Disc. 4.

10. B. 3. Ch. 3, 4, 5, 6. [*Limborch. Ibid. l. 2. c. 20.*]

† Of the fall of the Angels. Mr. *Jenkin*. Vol. 2. Ch. 13.

† *De angelis bonis & malis Pfanneri Systema Theologiae Gentilis. c. 6. p. 170. 186.*

Brian Turner *de Angelis. 4to.*

### STATE of INNOCENCE.

### COVENANT of WORKS.

[Mr. Will. Allen of the two Covenants.]

[*Dio. Petavius de lege & Gratia. Par. 1649.*]

[Difference between the Old Covenant and the New. Mr. Mede. p. 252.]

*S. Wardi Praelectiones de*

*Peccato Orig. 1658. fol.*

[Of the Old and New Covenant. Dr. Moor's *Mystery of Godliness. p. 466. to 476.*]

[An Obligation on our part in the New Covenant. p. 477.]

[Further Considerations of the state of the New Covenant. p. 480.]

[Certain Cautions and Counsels to the New Covenanters. p. 486.]

### ORIGINAL SIN.

Common pla. Casuists.

*Lumb. L. 2.*

*Aquinas. 1a. 2a.*

*Voetius. Disp. Theol. P. 1. Disp. 53.*

*Messiah Ben Israel de fragilitate ex Lapsu.*

[Bp. Taylor: *Tracts.*

*Episcopus.*

[*Limborch Theol. Chr. l. 3. c. 3, 4, 5, 6.*

*Malebranch* of the two Covenants. 8vo.

[Brian Turner *de ingressu primi peccati.*]

[Four Aggravations of the Sin of our first Parents. Mr. Mede. p. 222.]

† *Cl. Sarravii Epist. 108.*

† Bp. Burnet *Exposition of the 9th Artic. p. 108.*

FALL

FALL OF MAN.

Mr. Medé: B. I. Disc. 37,  
38, 39.

[*Limborch. Theol. Chr. l. 3.  
c. 2.*]  
† Bp. Burnet's *Expos.* 39  
Articles. p. 3.

B b. The *Restitution* of Lapsed Mankind by the COVENANT of GRACE, may be considered, either according to

{ Those several Dispensations under the Law,

|      |   |                |   |    |   |                 |
|------|---|----------------|---|----|---|-----------------|
| From | } | <i>Adam</i>    | } | to | } | <i>Noah.</i>    |
|      |   | <i>Noah</i>    |   |    |   | <i>Abraham.</i> |
|      |   | <i>Abraham</i> |   |    |   | <i>Moses.</i>   |
|      |   | <i>Moses.</i>  |   |    |   | <i>Christ.</i>  |

{ That Method which is more plainly discovered in the *Gospel* containing some things on God's part, viz.

{ PREDESTINATION.

{ VOCATION.

{ REGENERATION, *Sanctification, Conversion.*

COVENANT of GRACE.

[Mr. Will. Allen.]

[*Whole Duty of Man.*]

Wisdom of God in the Redemption of Man, by Dr. J. Turner. 1709. 8vo.

*Heideggeri Hist. Patriar.*  
[*Morinus de Patriach. Origine.*];

[Ed. Brerewood.]

PREDESTINATION.

Arminian Controversies.  
† Bp Burnet on Article 17.  
*J. Davenantii Dissertatio de Predest. & Re-  
probat.* 1650. fol.

CHURCH before the LAW.

*Jacob. Bolduc de Eccles. ante legem.*

Dr. John Owen: *Theologia Antediluvian a Noachic. &c.*

*Episcopus Institut.*

VOCATION.

Mr. Ant. Burgess: *Spiritual Refining, Sect. 12.*  
*Limborch. Theol. Chr. l. 4.  
cap. 11, 12.*]

## REGENERATION.

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. L. 2. C. 3.*

*Episcopiis de ordinario conversionis modo.*

*Voetius Theol. P. 2. D. 29.*

Dr. Hammond: Pr. Cat. B. 1. S. 4.

Mr. Ant. Burgess: Spiritual Refining, Sect. 4. 8, 9.

[Dr. Claget against Owen.]

† The Certainty and Nature of Regeneration.

Dr. Stanhope, Sermon. 7.

Dr. J. Wallis's Sermons of Regeneration. 4to.

Dr. Bradford of Regeneration. 1709. 8vo.

§ Mortification.

§ Vivification.

§ JUSTIFICATION.

§ Adoption.

§ Obsequation, or Sealing.

Man's part, viz. Owning of Christ for a Saviour and a Lord. FAITH. REPENTANCE.

## JUSTIFICATION.

Common-places. Contr.

Bp. Downham.

[Bp Taylor's Polemical Discourses. p. 901.]

Will. P. mble.

Anth. Burgess.

Mr. Baxter.

## CONVERSION.

† Conversion, the parts, or degree thereof. Mr. Mede. p. 142.

† Conversion of a Sinner. Dr. Whichcote. Vol. 1. Sermon. 12, 13, 14, 15.

## APOSTASIE.

† The Nature of the Sin of Apostasie. The several Steps and Degrees of it. The heinousness of it. Abp. Tillotson. Vol. 1. Sermon. 2.

† The danger of Apostasie from Christianity. Abp. Tillotson. Vol. 5. Sermon. 5.

[Limborch. Theol. Chr. 1. 6. c. 4.]

Mr. Woodbridge, and

Mr. Eyre.

Dr. Hammond: Pr. Cat. B. 1. S. 3.

[Dr. Sherlock of the Knowledge of Jesus Christ.]

† Justi-

† Justification, how by Faith, how by Works, Dr. Jackson 739. 2 Tom. 430. 3 Tom. 220.

† Concerning Justification. Bp. Burnet. Expos. XI. Article p. 177. Conditions on which Men are justified. p. 126. *ib.*

S. Wardi tractatus de Justificatione. 1658.

### FAITH.

Homilys, Vol. 1, 4.

Dr. Jackson.

Mr. Ball.

Mr. Perkins.

John Downham.

Mr. Baxter.

Dr. Hammond: Pr. Cat.

B. 1. S. 3.

† Bp. Burnet Expos. XI Article p. 123.

*Castellio. Dialog. de Fide.*

[Dr. Barrow's Sermons.]

[Parable of the Pilgrim. c. 16. 37, 38.

[Bp. Sanderfon. Rom. 14. 23.]

[A Justifying and Saving Faith what. Mr. Mede. p. 154. 215.]

[Of being saved by Faith alone. Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness. p. 376.]

† Assurance not a cause,

but a consequent of Justification, Obedience the way to Assurance. Mr. Mede. p. 410, 3.

### REPENTANCE.

*Basilus Mag. Conc. Mor.*

*Chrysof. Tom. 6. Orat. 8.*

*Greg. Nyssen. Tom. 2.*

*Ambros. Tom. 1. Lib. 2.*

*Tertullian. de Pœnitentia.*

*Augustinus, Tom. 9. de Pœnitentiæ Medicina.*

[Mr. Mede. B. 1. p. 301.

A Description of Repentance.

† Dr. Payn's Discourse of Repentance. Vide page 213.

† Whichcote. Vol. 2. Sermon 5.

† Of the difficulty of reforming vicious Habits. Abp. Tillotson. Serm. 39. Fol.

### MORTIFICATION.

† Dr. Jackson. 3 Tom. from p. 95 to 120.

† The first Duty Man is to set about when he comes to the use of reason. 3 Tom. 98.

† Progress in Mortification Evidence of Growth in Grace. 3 Tom. 192.

C c. The chief things to be known concerning the state of Man after this Life, are, the  
 { IMMORTALITY of the Soul, as brought to light by the Gospel.  
 { RESURRECTION of the Body.

## IMMORTALITY.

Bp. Ruft Sermon on 2 Tim. 1. 10.

Dr. H Moor of Immortality of the Soul. 1659. 8vo.

Mr. Norris of the Souls Immortality. 1708. 8vo.

Sh Rich. Blackmore's Essays. 8vo.

## RESURRECTION.

[Athenagoras]

Menasseh Ben Israel de Resurrectione.

Bp. Andrews } Easter-

Bp. Brownrig } Sermon.

&c.

[Phil. Mullerus de Immutatione superstitionum in fine Mundi. Jenæ. 1683.]

† The mighty Power of the consideration of the Resurrection to a good Conscience. Abp. Tillotson's Ser. p. 463. Fol.

† Abp. Tillotson. Sermon. 23. Fol.

† Dr. Barrow on the Creed.

† Dr. Heylin on the Creed.

[Mr. Boyle of the possibility of the Resurrection.]

[Resurrectio Corporum Humanorum Probata Rationibus Naturalibus. A Martino Peregrino Societatis Jesu. Romæ. 1674.]

Mr. Jo Gregory's Sermon of the Resurrection.]

Dr. Hody of the Resurrection. 8vo.

[Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness. p. 221.]

Dr. Pearson on the Creed. Chrysoft. Tom. 6. Orat. 69.

Tertullian. de Resurrect.

Greg. Nyssen. Tom. 3.

[Limborch. Theol. Chr. 1. 6. cap. 11.]

† Dr. Jackson. Tom. 3. p. 434. &c.

† Bp. Stillingfleet Sermon 12. Vol. 3.

† Mr. Jenkin. Vol. 2. ch. 25.

Future

## Future JUDGMENT.

§ Particular.

§ General, with respect to the different

States. SALVATION. DAMNATION.

§ Places. HEAVEN. HELL.

## FUTURE JUDGMENT.

Commentators on the Creed.

Treatises on the four last things: as Mr. Bolton. &c.

Sam. Smith.

Will. Fenner.

Will. Atterfol.

Mr. Mede: Christ's second coming.

Bp. Ward: Serm.

[Limborch. *Ibid.* l. 6. c. 12.]

[Dr. Sherlock.]

[Dr. Barrow of the Reasonableness and Equity of Future Judgment. Vol. 2.]

[Of the Day of Judgment according to the truth of Scripture. Dr. Moor's Mystery of Godliness, p. 212]

† *Apostoli an Sciverint exitium mundi?* Sarravii *Epist.* 28.

† *Pfanneri system, de fine Mundi, de extremo judicio.* c. 18. c. 20.

† *Jacobus Thomasius de Stoica Mundi Exustione* 4<sup>o</sup> *Lipsia.* 1676.

† By what means the consideration of a future Judgment may have greater influence on our minds. Bp. Stillingfleet. Vol. 3. Serm. 4.

† Of the last Days and the Day of Judgment. Mr. Jenkin. Vol. 2. ch. 22.

† Of the terror of the Divine Judgment. Bp. Stillingfleet. Vol. 1. Ser. 11.

† Of the Eternity of Hell Torments. Abp. Tillotson. Serm. 39.

† Mr. Jenkin. Vol. 2. ch. 14.

## SALVATION. DAMNATION.

Dr. Pearson on the Creed. [Limborch. *Theol. Chr.* l. 6. c. 13.]

[Assurance of Salvation is possible. Mr. Mede, p. 306.]

[Obedience the way to Assurance, p. 320.]

[The Remedies which restore Men to a state of Salvation, Mr. Kettle-

Q 4 wel's

- |                                                                                                    |                                                                                  |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| wel's Measures of Christian Obedience. p. 568. to 635.]                                            | <i>Gentilium</i> . p. 491-518.                                                   |
| † Bp. Stillingfleet. Vol. 1. Ser. 12. <i>id.</i> Vol. 3. Ser. 3.                                   | HEAVEN. HELL.                                                                    |
| † Christ the Author; and Obedience the condition of Salvation. Abp. Tillotson. Vol. 5. Ser. 6.     | <i>Bellarminus de aeterna felicitate.</i>                                        |
| † Tob. Pfanneri <i>Systema prioris Theologiae Gentilis.</i> 4° <i>Basil.</i> 1679 <i>de salute</i> | † Of the Kingdom of Heaven. Abp. Tillotson. Vol. 3. Ser. 9. 10.                  |
|                                                                                                    | † <i>Pfannerus de Cælo &amp; Inferno.</i>                                        |
|                                                                                                    | † False claim and pretences to Heaven considered. <i>Tillot.</i> Vol. 5. Ser. 9. |

D d. *Practical Institutions* may be distinguished into such as do belong either to the times of the

Old Testament, relating to things

CEREMONIAL: The

Jewish SACRAMENTS.

    } Circumcision.

    } Passover.

    } Various Types.

    } SACRIFICES. Oblations.

    } URIM. THUMMIM.

JUDICIAL. about Civil matters, as

    } The Laws about Marriage. *Forbidden degrees*

    } *Waters of Jealousie.*

    } LEX TALIONIS.

    } CITIES OF REFUGE.

Moral, as to those Circumstances belonging to Publick Worship.

    } Times. The Jewish SABBATH.

    } Places. Sanctuaries, Tabernacles, Temple, Synagogues.

    } Persons. Prophets, Priests, Levites, Scribes, Rulers of the Synagogues.

New Testament. Vide E e.

## CEREMONIAL LAW.

*Aquinas: prima secunda.*

John Weems.

*Episcopijs Institut.*

Bp. Taylor Cases of Conf.

B. 2. Ch. 2. Sect. 2.

[Dr. Spencer, *de Legibus Hebraeorum Ritualibus.*]† *Quod lex Ceremonialis a Deo non sit data ut nunquam desineret. Limborchamica Collatio cum judaeo.* p. 327.† *Quod Deus Cultum Ceremonialem aliquando cessare voluit. idem.* p. 333.*Jewish SA- } Circumcis.*  
*CRAMENTS. } Passover.*

Common-places.

Lumbard. L. 4. *Aquin.* P. 3.

## T Y P E S.

Mr. Guild. Moses unveil'd.

Dr. Taylor of Types.

*Episcopijs Institut.*[*Jos. Pleceus de Typis.*]

[How the Rock and Manna

Types of Chr. Mr. Mede. p. 246--8.]

[Mr. Pascal's Thoughts, p. 96. to 105.]

## S A C R I F I C E S.

*Episcopijs Institut.**Joh. Cloppenburgii Sacrifi-**ciorum Schola sacra.**Franzii Schola Sacrific.**Stuckius } de Sacrifi-**Sanbertus. } ciis.*

[Dr. Spenc. Dr. Outram.]

[*Maimonides de Sacrificiis*]

[Obedience a more necessary Duty than Sacrifice Mr. Mede, B. 2. p. 352.]

[The Christian Sacrifice. Mr. Mede. B. 2. p. 355. to 382.]

[*Cur Tibullus porcum hostiam mysticam dixerit?**Mureti Var. lect. l. 3. c. 7.*

† All-sufficiency, Eminency, Efficacy, infinite virtue of Christ's Sacrifice. Dr. Jackson. Tom. 3. 253.

† Christ was to us an Expiatory Sacrifice, an account of expiatory Sacrifices. Bp. Burnet. Exposition 39 Article. p. 53, 4.

† *De sacrificiis Pfanneri Systema Theolog. Gentil.* c. 15.Discourse of proper Sacrifice, by Sir *Ed. Dering*, 1644. 4to.Dr. *Wise* of proper Sacrifice. 8vo.

URIM. THUMIM.

*Rivet. in Exod. 21. 24.*

Pet.

*Pet. Molinaus. Vates. Lib.*

Cap. 22.

[*Dr. Spencer.*]

[*Dr. Pocock on Hosea. p.*

149.]

JUDICIAL LAW.

*John Weems.*

*Episcopus Institut,*

*Bp. Taylor: Cafes of*

*Conf. B. 2. C. 2. Sect. 3.*

*Zepper*

*L'Empereur } de Legibus*

*[Mosaicarum & Romana-*

*rum legum collatio. No-*  
*tis Pithœi.]*

LEX TALIONIS.

*Rivet. in Exod. 21. 24.*

CITIES OF REFUGE.

*Rivet. in Exod. 21. 13.*

SABBATH.

See after

ECCLESIASTICAL OFFI-  
CERS UNDER THE  
LAW.

*Ee. Practical Institutions* belonging to the *New Testa-*  
*ment*; do relate either to things

{ *Ceremonial*: The two Evangelical Sacraments,

{ BAPTISM, where it may be proper to treat con-  
cerning CONFIRMATION.

{ EUCHARIST.

{ JUDICIAL, or Civil, concerning

{ POLIGAMIE.

{ DIVORCE.

BAPTISM.

[*Severus Patriarcha de ri-*  
*tibus baptismi & Synaxis*  
*apud Syros Christianos.*]

[*Jos. Vice Comes de Anti-*  
*quis baptismi ritibus.*]

*Lumbard. Lib. 4.*

Controversies about Pædo-  
baptism.

*Mr. Mede. B. 1. Disc. 17.*

*Bp. Tayl. Exemp. Sect. 9.*

*John Down. } Treatises.*

*Dr. Patrick } Treatises.*

*Mr. Cobbet.*

[*Dr. Cave's Primitive*  
*Christianity. Par. 1. C.*  
*10.]*

† *Launoius. de priscis &*  
*solemnioribus Baptismi*  
*temporibus.*

† *Gataker (Thomas)*

† *Fuller (Thomas)*

*Cassander (Georg.) de bap-*  
*tismo. Infantum.*

*Sperlingius de Baptismo*  
*veterum. 1699. 8vo.*

† *Bp.*

† Bp. Burnet on the 27th Article of the Church of England.  
 † Bp. Davenant.  
 † Dr. Hammond's six Queries.  
 † *Hottinger (Joh. H.) de baptismo.*  
 † *Vossius (Jo. Ger.) dissertationes 20. de Baptismo.*  
 † Mr. Clark's Essays.  
 † The nature and form of Baptism considered, Children not excluded from Christian Baptism. Abp. Tillotson Sermon: 8. Vol. 5.  
 Wall's Hist. of Baptism, 8vo. 1705.

CONFIRMATION.

Dr. Hammond.  
 Dr. Patrick.  
 Dr. Priaulx.  
 Mr. Baxter.  
 † Mr. Camfield.  
 † Dean Comber.  
 † *Dallæus (Jo.) de confirmatione Genevæ 1659.*  
 † *Holstenij (Lucas) Dissertatio de sacramento confirmationis. Romæ. 1666.*  
 † Mr. Clark's Essays.  
 Bp. Taylor's Disc. of Confirmation. 1664. 8vo.  
 Hanmer upon Confirmation. 1658. 8vo.

Sermons on Confirmat. by Mr. Millbourn, Mr. Stubbs, &c. Mr. Ellison, &c.

E U C H A R I S T.

Homily: 2. 15.  
 Mr. John Dod.  
 Bp. Reynolds.  
 Bp. Taylor.  
 Dr. Patrick.  
 [Mr. Glanvil.]  
 [Mr. Ketlewell.]  
 Jer. Dyke.  
 Will. Cooper.  
 Will. Fenner.  
 Fr. Roberts.  
 Mr. Mede. B. 1. Disc. 43, 44. B. 2.  
 Dr. Cudworth: the true Notion, &c.  
 [Dr. Cave's Primitive Christianity. Par. 1. C. 11.]  
 † Dr. Brevint.  
 † Mr. Morie.  
 † Dr. Lucas practical Christian, p. 289.  
 † Bp. King of divine Worship. c. 4. p. 103. c. 5. p. 144.  
 † *Albertinus (Edmund) de Eucharistiæ sacramento. Fol. Daventr. 1654.*  
 † *Calixtus (Georg.) de S. Eucharistiæ sacramento & vera in eo præsentia.*

- tia Christi. Helmsf. 1651.*  
 Ph. Morreius de *sacra Eucharistia.* 1605. 8vo.  
 Sir Will. Morice of the Lord's Supper. 1657. 4<sup>o</sup>.  
 † Bp. Burneton Article 28.  
 † Mr. Claude's Answers to Mr Arnaud.  
 † Abp. Cranmer.  
 † *Goldasti (Melch.) constitutiones Imperiales de S. Eucharistia.* Francof. 1620.  
 † Bp. Burnet Exposition 28, 29 Articles, p. 343.  
 † *Jo. Buxtorfi exercitatio in historiam Institutionis Cene Dominicae, in qua praecipue de prima Cena ritibus & forma,* 4to. Basil. 1641.  
 † *Ejusdem Vindiciae adversus Lud. Capellum.* 4to. ib. 1646.]

## POLYGAMIE. DIVORCE.

Lumbard. L. 4. *Aquinas in Supplem.* P. 3.*Wigandus de Divortiiis.**Beza de Polyg. & Divor.*

Edm. Bunny.

Mr. Milton.

Dr. Hammond. Pr. Cat. 2.

B. 2. S. 7.

*De Judaeorum Divortiiis*

Authore Th. Pio, 1603.

4to.

*J. Seldeni Hebraica Uxor.*

4to.

## SACRAMENTS.

- † Of the nature and design of the Sacrament, and that Baptism and the Lord's Supper fully answer the end and design of the Institution of Sacraments. *Jenkin.* Vol. 1. Ch. 23.

Moral, as to

Circumstances of

- { Time. The Christians LORDS DAY.  
 { Places. Oratories, Churches.  
 { Persons, to be consider'd according to the  
 { Several Kinds or Orders of Ecclesiastical Officers,  
 { Apostles, Evangelists, Bishops, Presbyters, Deacons.  
 { Manner of setting them apart, by Imposition of hands, or ORDINATION.  
 { Substance, namely, Duties belonging to natural Religion, which in the manner of their Explication and Enforcement, are in the Gospel raised

raised to a greater perfection than the light of Nature doth usually attain, being delivered either more

{ Largely, in the Sermon on the Mount.

{ Briefly, in those general Precepts of

{ Self-denial. Taking up the Cross. Imitation of Christ.

{ BELIEVING in Christ, and REPENTING.

## LORDS DAY.

Brerewood and Byfield.

Bp. White.

Bp. Ironside.

Dr. Heylin.

Mr. Cawdrey, and Mr. Palmer.

Mr. Mede: B. 1. Disc. 15.

Bp. Andrews: Com. 4. Chap. 2, 3.

[Dr. Cave's Primitive Christianity. Par. 1. C. 7.]

† Abp. Bramhal.

† Hornbec (*Joh.*) de die Dominica Lugd. Batav. 1659.

† Gomerus (*Francis*) de Origine Sabbathi, & institutione diei Dominicae.

## ORDERS OF GOSPEL-MINISTERS.

[Bp. Taylor.]

Bp. Burnet.

## ORDINATION.

† Bp. Burnet on the 36th Article.

† *Joannes Morinus de sacris ordinationibus.*

† Dr. Comber.

† A Discourse of making, ordaining, and consecrating Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, Bp. *Stillingfleet*, Vol. 2. *Sermon*. 10.

Dr. *Nichols* on the forms of Ordination, *Fol.*

Dr. *Prideaux* Validity of our Orders. 1688. 4to.

The Case of Ordination, by a Catholick. 1712. 8vo.

## SELF-DENIAL.

Bp. Reynolds on *Mat* 16. 24.

Dr. *Preston*.

Dr. *Hammond*: Pract. Cat. 1. S. 2.

[*Limborch*. *Theol. Chr.* 1. 5. c. 5c.]

[See

[See the end of this Book.]

† The nature of the duty of Self-denial, the obligation to it. The reasonableness of it. Abp. *Tillotson*. Vol. 1. Sermon. 12, 13.

† Self-denial the reasonableness of that duty. Abp. *Tillotson's* Sermon. Fol. p. 73,

TAKING UP THE CROSS.

Dr. Hammond: Pr. Cat. B. 1. S. 3.

[Greatest Misery to be out of God's Favour, Mr. Mede. p. 256.]

† *Lavater* (*Lud.*) *de tolerantia Crucis.*

† *Savanarola. (Hier.) triumphus Crucis.*

IMITATION OF CHRIST.

*Tho. a Kempis.*

[Christ's Yoke the Yoke of Obedience. Mede. P. 155.]

† Imitation of Christ's Example, the Obligations and Benefits. Abp. *Tillotson*. Sermon. Fol. p. 581.-2.

Dr. *Stanhop's* Translation of *Tho. a Kempis*. 8vo.

BELIEVING. REPENTING.

See before, p. 225.

Ff. The *AFFECTIONS* or Properties of *VIRTUES* may be distinguished, as Virtues themselves are, into

{ *Intellectual*, relating to those two Faculties in the  
{ *Rational Soul*, employed for the gaining of knowledge.

{ *Invention*, which is rightly or wrongly disposed by *SAGACITY*. *Dulness*.

{ *Judgment*, which is well disposed when a Man is inclined to assent unto things upon sufficient evidence. *FAITH*, *Credulity*, *Incredulity*.

{ *Sensitive Soul*, apt to hinder us from knowledge, whether the

{ *Phancy*, which is well or ill disposed by *SOBRIETY*, Seriousness. *Conceitedness*.

{ *Appetite*, which is fitly regulated by our being concerned for any thing, according to a due measure, and not either more or less than the Evidence or Importance of it doth require. *MODERATION*, *Slightness*, *FIERCENESS*, *Fanaticalness*.

{ *Moral*. Vide Gg.

*AFFECTIONS of VIRTUE.*

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. L. 2.*

*C. 7.*

*Fenner's Treatise of Affections. 1642. 8vo.*

*Bp. Reynolds of Affections. Fol.*

*SAGACITY. DULNESS.*

*Sagacitas circa quæ versatur. sagacit. & prudent. discrim. P. Victorii com. in Arist. de mor. f. 351.*

W I T.

† *Glanvil's Essay of Preaching. p. 71.*

† Large description of Wit. *Dr. Barrow Sermons. Vol. 1. p. 195.*

*Sir Rich. Blackmore Essay of Wit. 8vo.*

*FAITH* { *CREDULITY.*  
{ *INCREDULITY.*

[*Meric. Casaubon.*]

[*What Saving Faith is, Mr. Mede. p. 154.*]

† *De*

† De Lugo (Jo.) de virtute  
fidei divinæ. Fol. Lug-  
dan. 1646.

† Barthius (Casp.) de fide  
salvifica Francof. 1623.

SOBRIETY. CONCEIT-  
EDNESS.

MODE- { SLIGHTNESS.  
RATION. { FIERCENESS.

[R. Salomon. Sermo cibi

præcepti, excitans ad  
moderationem, non tan-  
tum in dictis & factis,  
sed & in cibo, potuque  
sumendo.]

[Sam. Pomarius. disser-  
tationes 8. de Mode-  
ratione Theologica. Wit.  
1674.]

[Bp. Wilkins, Serm.  
13.]

G g. The Affections of Moral Virtue, do concern  
either the

Temper and frame of our Minds, as to

Their due Attention for any kind of advantage,  
or against any kind of evil. *HEEDFULNESS*;  
*Caution, Watchfulness, Rashness, Carelessness, Se-  
curity.*

The steddiness of our purposes. *RESOLUTION*;  
*Irresoluteness.*

The freedom and readiness of our faculties about  
any thing. *ALACRITY. Grudging.*

The reality of our Intentions, suitable to our  
Professions, *SINCERITY, Uprightness, HYPO-  
CRISIE, Dissimulation.*

The Vigoroufness of our endeavours. *DILIGENCE*;  
*Affiduity. Sloth.*

The Universality required to virtuous Actions, in  
respect of the

Object. *INTEGRITY. PARTIALITY.*

Time of continuance. *CONSTANCY, Fickleness. In-  
constancy.*

*HEED.*

HEEDFULNESS. CARELESSNESS.

Joh. Downham: Treatise against Security.

Mr. Gataker. Mar. 13. 37.

Joh. Rogers: Christian Watch.

Will. Fenner: Christ's Alarum.

RESOLUTION.

Parsons Resolutions.

[When our Purpose to forsake sin is real, Mr. Mede. 152.]

[A particular Discourse of Resolution. Dr. Patrick's Parable of the Pilgrim. Cap. 8, and 9.]

Mr. E. Bunny of Christian Resolution. 8vo.

Dr. Stanhope's Translat. of Parsons of Resolution. 8vo.

[Protestationes ad Deum sepius renovandæ. Cardinal. Bonæ Op. Vol. 1. p. 46-9.]

ALACRITY. GRUDGING.

SINCERITY. HYPOCRISIE.

Voetius Theol. P. 2. D. 32.

Bp. Sanders. on 1 Kings 21. 29. and Gen. 20. 6.

Mr. Gataker on Psal. 97. 11.

Mr. Sheffield: Treatise.

Mr. Joh. Smith, of Pharisaical Righteousness.

Dr. Patrick, of Jew. Hyp.

Bp. Andr. Com. 1. ch. 16.

[Apprehensions of God's Presence causeth sincerity and purity of Heart, Mr. Mede. p. 201. and p. 204.]

† Lord Bacon Essay. 6.

† Hypocrisie Pharisaical. Dr. Outram Sermon. 9, 10.

† Abp. Tillotson. Sermon. 38. p. 467. 8 Fol.

† Dr. Barrow Sermon. Vol. 3. p. 179.

† Upright Walking, sure Walking. Dr. Barrow. Vol. 1. Sermon V.

† Abp. Tillotson. Vol. 1. Sermon 1.

† Of the conjunction of the Wisdom of the Serpent, with the harmlessness of the Dove. Bp. Stillingfleet. Vol. 2. Ser. 5.

† A description of the upright Man; his security in Evil times. Abp. Sharp. Sermon 5.

DILIGENCE. SLOTH.

† Crellii. Ethic. 1. 4. c. 22.

## INTEGRITY. PARTIALITY.

Partial Obedience.  
Cause of Decay. Chap. 6.  
Bp. Andr. Com. 1. ch. 17.  
† Bp. *Stillingfleet* Sermon.  
Vol. p. 247.

## CONSTANCY. INCONSTANCY.

Mr. Gataker. *Rev.* 2. 30.  
H h. The *Degrees* or measures of Virtue or Vice may be distinguished into such as concern things  
*Intellectual*, with respect to the  
} *Object*, or things to be known or believed,  
} whether of greatest necessity and importance.  
} *Subject*, as to the greater or lesser degrees of persuasion. ASSURANCE. *Doubts. Desertions.*

## DEGREES OF VIRTUE.

*Crellius. Eth. Chr. Lib. 2.*  
Cap. 6.

## FUNDAMENTALS.

Dr. Hammond: *Treatise.*  
*Voetius Theol. P. 2. D. 34.*  
Mr. Chillingworth against  
Knot.  
*Episcop. Resp. ad 10 quest.*  
[*Ant. de Dominis de Repub.*  
*Eccles. Tom. 3. p. 72.*  
127. 132.]  
[Dr. Sherlocks continua-

## DIFFERENT STATES OF MEN.

† Difference between carnal and Spiritual Men lies in these three things. Their deliberate Judgment and Choice, their prevailing Interest, and their constant rule and measure of Actions.

tion of his Defence of the D. P.]

[*Lamb. Velibuyfius. Tract. de articulis fidei fundamentalibus Op. Tom. 1. p. 697.*]

† Two sorts of Fundamentals, Fundamentals of Salvation, and Fundamentals of Ecclesiastical Communion. Mr. Mede's Letters. p. 1065. to 1073.

† Bp. *Burnets* Introduction to his Exposit. 39. Articles.

ASSURANCE. DOUBT.

Mr. Perkins. Tract.  
 Dr. Sibbs: Souls conflict  
 and Bruised Reed.  
 Mr. Hoard's Souls Mis.  
 Mr. Joh. Smith, Christian  
 Conflict.  
 Mr. Ant. Burgess: Spirit  
 Ref. Sect. 1.  
 [Limborch. Theol. Chr. 1. 6.  
 cap. 7.]  
 [Assurance not a cause of

Justification, Mr. Mede.  
 p. 309.]  
 [Dr. Patrick's Parable of  
 the Pilgrim. c. 37.

LAWFUL. UNLAWFUL.

† Rules to conduct Men,  
 where it is difficult to  
 distinguish the Bounds  
 of Duty and Sin, law-  
 ful and unlawful in any  
 action. Abp. Sharp. Ser.  
 7.

Practical, relating to

Virtues or Graces

The least degree of Grace.

GROWTH in Grace, or declining in it.

HEROICAL Virtues, or such as are stiled *Semi-*  
*Virtues, IMPERFECT VIRTUES, as Tole-*  
*rence, Continnence, Bashfulness, or natural Mo-*  
*desty.*

Vice or Sin to be treated of more

Generally, where concerning the AGGRAVATION  
 or Extenuation of Sin.

Specially whether the

Greater Sins.

WILLFUL and presumptuous, against knowledge  
 and deliberation.

The SIN AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST.

Lesser Sins. INFIRMITIES, from ignorance or sud-  
 den surprizal.

GROWTH IN GRACE.

Dr. Taylor: Saints Prog.  
 Dr. T. Goodwin: Tract.

Bp. Taylor: Sermons  
 concerning growth in  
 Grace.

† Christian Race. Dr. Lu-  
 cas Sermon 5.

## HEROICAL VIRTUES.

*Crell. Eth. Ar. P. 2. C. 25.*

[Sir William Temple's  
Essay.]

[*Nic. Duchesne Florileg.  
Philosoph. p. 339.*]

*Steels Christian Hero. 8vo.*

## IMPERFECT VIRTUES.

*Raynaudus de Virt. Lib. 6.*

See 3.

*Crell. Eth. Ar. P. 2. c. 26.*

*Plutarchus de Vitiosa Ve-  
racundia.*

## AGGRAVATIONS.

## EXTENUATIONS.

Bp. Reynolds: Sinfulness  
of Sin.

Dr. Tho. Goodwin.

[Bishop Taylor's Po-  
lemical Discourses. p.  
614.]

PRESUMPTUOUS SINS.  
INFIRMITIES.

Dr. Hammond: Tract.

Sam. Hoard, of Presump-  
tuous Sins.

Bp. Saunderson on Psal.  
19. 13.

[*Limborch. Theol. Chr. l. 5.  
c. 4.*]

[Bp. Taylor's Polemi-

cal Discourses p: 771,  
&c.]

[Bp. Sanderf. Gen. 2c. 6.]

† Bp. *Stillingfleet*. Sermon. 11.  
Vol. 3.

† Deceitfulness and Dan-  
ger of Sin. Abp. Tillotf.  
Sermon. 10. Fol.

SIN AGAINST THE HO-  
LY GHOST.

*Lumbard. Lib. 2. Casuists.*

Sebastian Benefield.

Mr. Baxter.

Mr. Bradshaw.

Dr. Tillotson's Sermon.  
17. Fol.

[Mr. John Hales Tract of  
the Sin against the Ho-  
ly Ghost.]

[*S. Athanasii Ep. Vol. 1.  
p. 970.*]

[*G. Chrysoft.* } in Cap. xii.  
[*Grotius* } *S. Matth.*]  
*Alique* }

† Bp. Burnet Expos. Arti-  
cle 16. p. 140---143.

THE KNOWLEDGE OF  
ONES SELF.

† Of the Knowledge of  
ones self, means to ac-  
quire it. Moral Essays.  
Vol. 3. Treatise 1. and  
2.

i. The *Means* or Helps for our better attainment of these Virtues and Graces, are either

*External.* respecting  
 { *God*, by our imploring the Divine Grace and assistance.  
 { *Men*, more  
 { *General*  
 { Conversing with *good Company*.  
 { Proposing to our selves *good Examples*.  
 { *Special*, Having some faithful Monitor, who may watch over us, to mind us of our Failings and our Duties.

*Internal*,  
 { *Positive*, by our care for several helps,  
 { *General*. Frequent MEDITATION. *Consideration*.  
 { *Special*, by meditating upon  
 { God's Omnipotence and Omniscience. The many great *advantages* and *disadvantages* of *Virtue and Vice*.  
 { The Necessity and Reasonableness of taking *care for our Souls*, above all other things.  
 { Our own particular States, to be discovered by *Frequent Self-Examination*.  
*Negative* Vide K k.

MEANS in RELIG.

Raynaudus *Disc. Moral.*  
 Dist. 3. Q. 1. Art. 6.  
 Dist. 4. Q. 2. Art. 4, and 7.  
 Bp. Taylor. *Rules of Holy Living*.

[God bestows his Blessings by the use of means. Mr. Mede. p. 307.]

[Of the Conduct of

ones Life. *Moral Essays*. Vol. 2. p. 117.]

GOOD COMPANY.

[Of the danger of Conversation. *Moral Essays*. Vol. 2. p. 157.]

[Winter Evening's Conferences, by Dr. Goodman.]

[Of the pleasure of good Com-

Company. Parable of  
the Pilgrim. C. 22.

### GOOD EXAMPLES.

† The Example of Jesus  
doing Good. The pow-  
er of good Example.  
Abp. Tillotson. Ser. 18.  
Fol.

### MEDITATION.

Bp. Taylor: Exemp. S. 5.  
D. 3.

Causes of Decay. C. 3,  
&c.

[The way to study as a  
Christian ought. Mo-  
ral Essays. Vol. 2. p. 323.  
to 344.]

[The profit of Solitude.  
Parable of the Pilgrim.  
c. xxix.]

† The means of profit-  
ing by bad Sermons.  
Moral Essays. Vol. 3.  
Treat. 8.

Watson of Meditation.  
1657. 8vo.

### CONSIDERATION.

† That Mens disesteem of  
Religion does arise from

want of Consideration.  
Bp. *Stillingfleet*. Vol. 1.  
Serm 9.

Law of Consideration by  
Dr. *Horneck*. 1684.  
8vo.

### Care of our SOULS.

Duty of Man. Preface.

† The Care of our Souls  
the one thing needful.  
Abp. Tillotson. Serm.  
34. Fol.

† Of the Care God has ta-  
ken to make us happy,  
and of the Care we  
ought to take in order  
to our own happiness.  
Abp. *Stillingfleet*. Vol.  
1. Serm. 5.

Dr. *Horneck* of Confide-  
ration. 8vo.

### SELF-EXAMINATION.

Bp. Taylor: Holy Liv.  
ch. 2.

[Mr. Mason.]

[Of the Knowledge of  
ones self. Moral Ef-  
says. Vol. 3. p. 1. to  
122.]

† Abp. Tillotson. Serm.  
13. 39. Fol.

K k. *Negative means*, consisting in a *Caution* against several *Hinderances*, are either the

- { *General*,  
 { *BEGINNINGS* of Sin to be resisted.  
 { *TEMPTATIONS* and occasions of Sin to be avoided.  
 { *SMALL SINS* not to be indulged.  
 { *Special*, by our watchfulness against  
 { *MISPENDING OUR TIME*.  
 { *OVER-MUCH CARE* and business.  
 { *DELAYS* and Procrastination.

Resisting *BEGINNINGS*  
of Sin.

† Abp. Tillotson. Sermon.  
52. Fol.

*TEMPTATIONS.*

Mr. Capel. tract of temp.  
 [Bp. Tayl. Exemp. Sect. 9.  
 [Bp. Saunderfon. Psal. 19.  
 13.]

† Abp. Tillotson *IV.* 73.  
144, 151. Remedy 222.

Misery of yielding 338

† Of the necessity of  
Watchfulness and Prayer  
to resist Temptations.  
Bp. *Stillington*, Sermon.  
11. Vol. 3.

Not indulging *SMALL*  
*SINS.*

† All is to be done to  
check the first begin-  
nings of Sin and Vice.  
Abp. Tillot. Ser. 52. Fol.

† Concerning Mortal and

Venial Sin. Bp. Burnet.  
Expos. Art. 16.

Sins of *OMISSION.*

† Bp. *Stillington*. Sermon. 10.  
Vol. 3.

† The deceitfulness of Sin.  
Dr. Whichcote Vol. 1.  
Sermon. 11.

*MISPENDING TIME.*

Homily against Idleness.  
Vol. 2. 19.

Bp. Taylor: H. Liv. c. 1.

† Time to what sort of  
Persons burthensome.  
Abp. Tillotson. Sermon.  
p. 329.

† Of active and contem-  
plative Life. Dr. *Lucas*  
Enquiry, &c. 2 Part.

*OVER-MUCH CARE* and  
*BUSINESS.*

Dr. Hammond: Pract.  
Cat. B. 2. S. 5.

[Mr. Mafon: Cure of  
Cares.]

[Bp. Sanderfon. 1 Tim.  
4. 4.]

† Of doing our own Busi-  
ness. Dr. Barrow Vol. 1.  
Serm. 21. 22.

DELAYS.

Bp. Taylor: Danger of  
late Repentance.

[Dr. Barrow's Sermons.  
Vol. 3.]

† The Folly and Danger  
or irresolution and de-  
laying. Abp. Tillotson.  
Serm. 14. Fol.

† Every Man hath a Work  
assigned him. The time  
to do that work is  
limited. After this  
season is expired there  
will be no further op-  
portunity of working.  
Abp. Tillotson. Vol. 3.  
Serm. 16.

L 1. The *MOTIVES* to Virtue and Religion, do con-  
cern either

{ *Intellectual* Virtue.

{ Common to *Natural* and Instituted Religion.

{ The *Perfessing* of the *Understanding*.

{ The *Freeing* us from the *Mischiefs* of *Error*.

{ *Proper* to *Instituted* Religion, which doth afford  
many special advantages of more clear and cer-  
tain discoveries of the Will of God in Scripture.

{ *Practical* or *Moral*, whether such as are to be deri-  
ved from the

{ Nature of the things themselves, in respect of their

{ *Possibility*.

{ *FACILITY*.

{ *EQUITY*.

{ *NECESSITY*.

{ *EXCELLENCY* and benefit, so much tend-  
ing to the good of

{ The *Universe*.

{ *Societies*.

{ *Particular persons*. Vide M m.

{ *Promises* of Scripture. N n.

MOTIVES

*MOTIVES* to Religion.

*Raynaudus*. Disc. Moral.

Dist. 3. Q. 1. Art. 6.

Dist. 4. Q. 2. Art. 4.

Q. 3. Art. 7.

† The Pleasantness of Religion. Dr. *Barrow*. Vol. 1. Sermon. 1.

† Abp. *Sharp*'s Sermon of the Profitableness of Godliness; of the same Dr. *Barrow*. Vol. 1. Sermon 2, 3.

† Of the reward of honouring God. Dr. *Barrow*. Vol. Sermon. 4.

Dr. *Scot* of Christian Life. 8vo.

Dr. *Lucas* Practical Christianity, 8vo.

Dr. *Goodman*'s Old Religion. 8vo.

Mr. *Paschall*'s Thoughts on Religion, translated by Mr. *Kennet*. 8vo.

### FACILITY.

Bp. *Taylor*'s Exemp. Sect. 13. 13.

[Bp. *Sanders*. 1 Pet. 2 16.

† Religion easy to be observed. Abp. *Tillotson*. Sermon. 12, 13. Fol.

### EQUITY.

† The reasonableness and

honour of the Divine Laws vindicated. Abp.

*Tillotson*. Sermon. 47. Fol.

† Laws of God reasonable, suitable to our Nature: advantagious to our Interest. Abp. *Tillotson* Sermon. 6. Fol.

### NECESSITY.

† *Philareti*. Eth. P. 309.

† The tendency of Religion and Virtue to promote the Honour, the Peace, the Courage, and the Safety of a People. Bp. *Stillingfleet*. 2 Vol. Sermon. 4. p. 208.

### EXCELLENCY.

Mr. Joh. Smith of the Excellency and Nobleness of true religion.

Causes of decay. Ch. 1.

† Of the Excellency of the Christian Religion. Dr. *Barrow*. Vol. 2. Ser. 16.

† The design of our Saviour's coming, the course of his Life, and the Doctrine he delivered are all agreeable to the divine Wisdom, and becoming the Son of God. Bp. *Stillingfleet*. Vol. 1. Sermon. 3.

† That the more Men consider

|                                                                                                  |                                                                                     |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| consider, the more settled and fixt will their Minds be in the esteem and practice of Religion   | end. Bp. <i>Stillingfleet</i> . Vol. 1. Sermon. 4.                                  |
| Bp. <i>Stillingfleet</i> . Vol. 2. Sermon. 9.                                                    | † Religion the best knowledge and Wisdom. Abp. <i>Tillotson</i> Sermon. 1. Fol.     |
| † Of the excellent end for which the Gospel was designed, and of the effectualness of it to that | † Of the Excellency of the Christian Religion. Abp. <i>Tillotson</i> , Ser. 5. Fol. |

M m. The *Benefits* accrewing to *particular Persons* by Religion, do concern either.

{ *This Life*, with respect to

{ Outward things,

{ The welfare of our *Bodies*, as to the due exercise of our natural Functions, and a freedom from Pain and Sicknes. *HEALTH*,

{ Our *Estates* and Possessions, as to their Sufficiency for our Occasions and Conveniencies, according to that Rank and Station wherein we are placed. *RICHES*. *Wealth*, *Poverty*.

{ Our *Names*, as to that esteem which we have amongst good Men. *HONOUR*. *REPUTATION*

{ The *suitableness* of the things which we have or do, and that Satisfaction we receive by them. *PLEASURE*.

{ A freedom from *Dangers*, Mischiefs, and Trouble. *Peace*. *SAFETY*. *QUIET*.

{ Inward Satisfaction of mind in our Conditions. *CONTENTATION*.

{ *The Life to come*, as to such a kind and degree of happiness, in a *FUTURE STATE*, as the Light of Nature is able to acquaint us with, and assure us of.

*HEALTH*.

HEALTH.

† A religious Life conduces eminently to Health. *Abp. Tillotson. Serm. Fol. p. 52, 53.*

RICHES.

[*Dr. Cave's Primitive Christianity. p. 2. c. 2.*]

† The vanity of Riches. *Dr. Barrow Vol. 3. p. 161.*

† Religion a great advantage to Men in respect of their Estates. *Abp. Tillotson Serm. Fol. p. 53.*

POVERTY.

† A poor Man may be dear to God. *Abp. Tillotson. Vol. 5. Serm. 11.*

HONOUR.

[*Joannis Meursii de gloria liber unus. Lugd. Bat. 1606.*]

† The Vanity of worldly Honour. *Dr. Barrow. Vol. 3. p. 158.*

† True Honour how attained. *ib. Vol. 3. p. 209, to 222.*

REPUTATION.

[*Moral Essays. Vol. 3. p. 262, to 317.*]

PLEASURE.

*Crellius. Eth. Arist. P. 3.*  
 † *Abp. Tillotson's Serm. 12. Fol.*

PEACE.

† Peace of Conscience from Religion. *Abp. Tillotson. Serm. Fol. p. 52.*  
 † The inward Peace and Pleasure that attends Religion, *id. p. 130.*

SAFETY.

QUIET.

† Of Quiet and doing our own Business. *Dr. Barrow. Vol. 1. Serm. 21, 22.*

CONTENTATION.

† *Abp. Tillotson's Sermons Fol. p. 54, 65, 74, 132.*

FUTURE STATE.

† The different State of good and bad Men hereafter.

Dr.

Dr. Windet, *de Vita Fun-*  
*torum statu.*

[Dr. Thomas Burnet.]

† The vast difference be-  
tween Men's present and  
future State.

Abp. Tillotson Vol. 5.  
Ser. 11.

† The future State of  
Men fixt and unaltera-  
ble.

The Certainty of a fu-  
ture State: by a Do-  
ctor of Physick. 1706.  
8vo.

N n. The *Motives* to Religion from the *PROMISES*  
of Scripture, do concern either

{ *This Life,*

{ All outward things, so far as they may be good  
for us.

{ *PEACE* and joy of *CONSCIENCE.*

{ *ASSISTANCE* of the *DIVINE SPIRIT.*

{ *LIBERTY* from

{ The *Law,*

{ *Ceremonial.*

{ *Moral,* as to the Rigour of it.

{ *Sin* in respect of its Dominion.

{ The *Life to come.*

{ *Freedom* from the greatest *Loss* and *Pain.*

{ *Possession* of the greatest *Happiness* in the Beatifi-  
cal Vision.

*PROMISES* of Script.

Mr. Edw. Leigh.

Dr. Spurstowe.

† Of the greatness of the  
Promises with respect  
both to this and the next  
Life. Abp. Tillotson. Vol.  
3. Sermon. 12, 13.

*PEACE OF CONSCIENCE.*

[Ric. Carpenter, three

Sermons of keeping a  
good Conscience.]

[Bp. Sanderfon. Prov.  
16. 7.]

[A benumbed Conscience  
the worst State of the  
Soul. Mr. Mede. p.  
163.]

† Peace of Conscience only  
in Religion. Abp. Til-  
lotson. Sermon. 38. Fol.

† Sin utterly inconsistent  
with

with a State of Peace  
and Tranquility. Bp.

*Stilling.* Vol. 1. Ser. 10.

† *De tranquillitate animi*  
*Philareti Ethic. l. 2. c. 3.*

† Abp. *Tillotson*, Ser. 12.  
*Fol.*

† Of Peace of Mind. Bp.  
*Stillingfl.* Ser. 3. Vol. 4.

ASSISTANCE OF GOD'S  
SPIRIT.

[*Dr. Claget* against *Owen*.]

[*Mr. Will. Allen* of Divine  
Assistance.]

[Of the Promise of the  
Spirit. *Dr. Mocr's* My-  
stery of Godliness, p.  
392.]

† Of the effusion of the  
Spirit under the Gospel,  
the nature of that effu-  
sion, and the time it  
was reserved for. Bp.  
*Stilling.* Vol. 1. Ser. 9.

L I B E R T Y.

Geo. Downham.

Bp. *Saunders.* 1 *Pet.* 2. 16.

† The nature of Liberty,  
and Pleasure stated. Sin  
and Vice are the great-  
est Slavery. Abp. *Til-*  
*lotson* Ser. 28. *Fol.*

FUTURE HAPPINESS.

[Bp. *Sanderson.* 1 *Kings*  
21. 29.]

[Differen. degrees of Re-  
ward in the Life to  
come. *Mr. Mede.* B. 1.  
Dis. 23. p. 84.]

[Of the Rewards of Re-  
ligion in another World.  
*Dr. Goodman's* Old Re-  
ligion. C. 3. P. 21.]

G R A C E.

† *Suirus voxce Xdes.*

Arch-Bp. *Tillotson.* Ser. 17.  
*Fol.*

*Dr. Barrow's* Ser. 39, 40,  
1, 2. Vol. 4.

*Mr. Young's* Ser. of Na-  
ture and Grace. 1700.  
4to.

† Of God's assistance of  
us in the attainment of  
Virtue. *Dr. Lucas's* En-  
quiry after happiness;  
*Vol. 1. p. 90.*

The Principles and Du-  
ties of the Christi-  
an Religion consider-  
ed and explain'd. By  
*John Mapletost.* D. D.  
*London.* 1713. 8vo.

I Will not undertake to justify this *Analysis* in every particular, as if it were in no respect defective: But as it is, it may serve for instance and direction to others, in the finding out a better. The several particulars may be used as Common-place-Heads, unto which to refer the Collections of our reading.

Now (I say) when a Minister hath thus distinctly passed over the Substance of Divinity under such Heads as these, it will be very easie for him afterwards to enlarge himself upon any particular Subject or Text, with natural pertinent Matter.

There are some other Helps of Invention, to which the Art of *Rhetorick* does direct, according to the Subject we are to handle

|         |   |                   |              |
|---------|---|-------------------|--------------|
| Whether | } | Demonstrative, to | { Praise.    |
|         |   |                   | { Dispraise. |
|         |   | Deliberative, to  | { Perswade.  |
|         |   |                   | { Disswade.  |
|         |   | Judicial, to      | { Accuse.    |
|         |   |                   | { Defend.    |

For each of which, there are several *Topicks*, but 'tis supposed that every Minister is acquainted with those things in his preparatory studies; and therefore I forbear any farther mention of them.

Thus much of the two first Helps unto the gift of Preaching.

{ Method:  
} Matter.

## S E C T. V.

*Concerning Expression.*

THE third and last to be insisted upon, is concerning *Expression*; in which there are two things considerable:

} Phrase.  
 } Elocution.

The *Phrase* should be plain, full, wholesome, affectionate.

1. It must be plain and natural, not being darkened with the affectation of *Scholastical Harshness*, or *Rhetorical Flourishes*. Obscurity in the Discourse, is an Argument of Ignorance in the Mind. The greatest Learning is to be seen in the greatest plainness. The more clearly we understand any thing our selves, the more easily can we expound it to others. When the Notion it self is good, the best way to set it off, is in the most obvious plain expression. *St. Paul* does often

glory in this, that his Preaching *was not in wisdom of words, or excellency of speech; not with enticing words of Mans wisdom, not as pleasing Men, but God who trieth the Heart*. A Minister should speak *as the Oracles of God*, 1 Pet. 4. 11. And it will not become the Majesty of a Divine Ambassage, to be garnished out with flaunting affected Eloquence. How un-

suitable is it to the expectation of a hungry Soul, who Comes unto this Ordinance with a desire of Spiritual Comfort and Instruction, and there to hear only a starched Speech, full of puerile worded Rhetorick? How properly may such a deceived Hearer take up that

of *Seneca*, *Quid mihi lusoria ista proponis? Non, est jocandi locus, ad miseros vo-*

1 Cor. 1. 17.

C. 2. 1, 4.

1 Thel. 2. 4.

Non quærit

æger medi-

cum eloquen-

tem, sed sa-

nantem. *Sen.*

*Epist.* 6.

Ep. 49. Ep. 21.

*catius*

*catus es, opem te laturum naufragis, captis, agris, intentæ securi subiectum præstantibus caput, quo diverteris? Quid agis?* 'Tis a sign of low thoughts and designs, when a Man's chief study is about the polishing of his phrase and words. *Cujuscunque orationem vides politam & sollicitam, scito animum in pusillis occupatum.*

2. It must be *full*, without empty and needless Tautologies, which are to be avoided in every *solid* Business, much more in *sacred*. Our expressions should be so close, that they may not be obscure; and so plain, that they may not seem vain and tedious. To deliver things in a crude confused manner, without digesting of them by a previous meditation, will nauseate the Hearers, and is as improper for the edification of the Mind, as raw Meat is for the nourishment of the Body.

3. It must be *sound* and *wholesome*, not tainted with any erroneous corrupt Doctrine, or the affectation of novelty. *1 Tim. 6. 3. 2 Tim. 1. 13. Tit. 2. 7.*

False opinions do many times insinuate themselves by the use of suspicious Phrases. And 'tis a dangerous fault, when Men cannot content themselves with *the wholesome form of sound words*, but do altogether affect new light and new language, which may in time destroy practical Godliness, and the Power of Religion. *1 Tim. 6. 20. κενozoρίας καυozoρίας*

4. It must be *affectionate* and cordial, as proceeding from the Heart, and an experimental acquaintance with those truths which we deliver; *Quod procedit e corde redit in cor.* 'Tis a hard matter to affect others with what we are not first affected our selves. *Præcipuum ad persuadendum est amare quod suades: Amanti pectus ipsum suggerit orationis ardorem.* 'Tis said of John the Baptist, that *he was a burning and shining light: Ardere prius est, lucere posterius; ardor mentis est, lux doctrinæ.* This is to speak in the evidence and demonstra-  
tion

tion of the Spirit and Power. There is a common relation to this purpose of divers Learned Men, who having a great while with much argument and strength of reason contended with another about perswading him to be baptized; he being Learned also, could still evade all their Arguments: At length a Grave Pious Man amongst them, of no note for Learning, stands up and bespeaks him with some down-right affectionate expressions, which wrought so effectually upon the other, that he presently submitted; yielding this reason, *Donec audiebam rationes humanas humanis rationibus repugnabam; caterum simul atque audiivi Spiritum loquentem, cessi Spiritui.* And 'tis storied of *Junius*, before his Conversion, that meeting once with a Country-man as he was in a Journey, and falling into Discourse with him about divers points of Religion, he observ'd the plain Fellow to talk so experimentally, with so much heartiness and affection, as made him first begin to think, that sure there was something more in those truths than his notional human Learning had yet discovered; which occasioned his more serious enquiry into them, and afterwards his Conversion. Such great Power is there in these cordial expressions.

As for the manner of Composing Sermons, It will not be convenient for one that is a constant Preacher, to Pen all his Discourses, or to tye himself unto Phrases; when we have the matter and notion well digested, the expressions of it will easily follow; whereas to be confined unto particular words, besides the great oppression of the Memory, will likewise much prejudice the operations of the understanding and affections; the judgment will be much weakened, and the affections dulled, when the Memory is over-much burdened and vexed. A Man cannot ordinarily be so much affected himself (and consequently, he cannot so easily affect others) with

S

things

things that he speaks by rote, as when he takes some liberty to Prosecute a matter according to his more *immediate* apprehensions of it, by which many particulars may be suggested, that were not before thought of, when he doth expatiate upon any Subject, according, to the workings of his own affections, and the various alterations that may appear in the Auditory. And then besides, this liberty will breed a *παρρησία*, such a fitting confidence, as should be in that Orator who is to have a Power over the affections of others, of which such an one is scarce capable, who shall so servilely tye himself to particular words and expressions, from which he dares not vary, for fear of being out.

But a Man cannot expect a *good habit* of Preaching thus, without much study and experience. Young beginners should use themselves to a more exact and elaborate way; when a good stile and expression is first Learned by Penning, it will afterwards be more easily retained in discoursing.

In the Elocution, there are two } Boldness.  
extremities to be avoided, too much } Fear.

1. Against too much *rashness* and *boldness*, consider the special Presence of God and Angels, the solemn dignity of those sacred Mysteries with which we are intrusted, the weighty business of saving Souls.

2 Cor. 2. 16. And, *who can be sufficient for these things?*

It was an usual saying of Luther, *Etsi jam senex, & in concionando exercitus sum, tamen timeo quoties suggestum conscendo.* And he found by experience, that when he was most distrustful of his own preparations, then were his labours accompanied with some special Blessing and Efficacy: and on the other side, when he was most confident, then he failed most.

2. Against too much *fear*; Consider, it does not become the business we are about; we should *speak the*  
word

*word with boldness*; God has promised his assistance, *that his strength shall appear in our weakness*. It does not become the *dignity* or excellency of our Calling: we are the *Angels*, the Ambassadors of God, *συνεργοι*, his *fellow-workers*. And besides, this timorousness in the Speaker, will much hinder the efficacy and power of the Word on the Hearers. In brief, the most proper manner of elocution, is with modesty and gravity, which will best suit with our Calling and Business.

To conclude; The Observation of these Helps and Directions, together with frequent diligent Practice, will (as far as Art can effect) quickly produce a good habit, and by consequence a facility.

F I N I S.





# THE TABLE.

|                            |          |                                     |          |
|----------------------------|----------|-------------------------------------|----------|
|                            |          | <i>Antiquity</i>                    | ib.      |
| A.                         |          | <i>Apocrypha</i>                    | 208      |
|                            |          | <i>Apostacy</i>                     | 228      |
|                            |          | <i>Apostles</i>                     | 236      |
| <i>Achievements</i>        | 211      | <i>Arminian Controv.</i>            | 113      |
| <i>Abstinence</i>          | 206      | <i>Articles and Canons, &amp;c.</i> | 142      |
| <i>Admiration</i>          | 213      | <i>Astluity</i>                     | 240      |
| <i>Admonition</i>          | 211      | <i>Assist. of the Spirit</i>        | 252      |
| <i>Adoption</i>            | 228      | <i>Assurance</i>                    | 243      |
| <i>Adoration</i>           | 175      | <i>Atheism</i>                      | 156      |
| <i>Adultery</i>            | 206      | <i>Attributes of God</i>            | 158      |
| <i>Affability</i>          | 201      | <i>Aversation</i>                   | 213      |
| <i>Affection</i>           | 14, 196  | <i>Austerity</i>                    | 201      |
| <i>Affections of P.</i>    | 239      | <i>Authority of the Script</i>      | 220      |
| <i>Assurance</i>           | 176      | <i>Publick Authority</i>            | 202      |
| <i>Afflictions</i>         | 162      |                                     |          |
| <i>Aged duty</i>           | 203      | B.                                  |          |
| <i>Agony</i>               | 216      | <i>Back biting</i>                  | 212      |
| <i>Aggravat. of Sin</i>    | 203      | <i>Baptism</i>                      | 234      |
| <i>Austerity</i>           | 241      | <i>Bashfulness</i>                  | 243      |
| <i>Allegiance</i>          | 113      | <i>Beginning of Sin</i>             | 247      |
| <i>Allegories</i>          | 14, 4    | <i>Believing in Christ</i>          | 237      |
| <i>Alms-giving</i>         | 209      | <i>Beneficence</i>                  | 193      |
| <i>Anabaptist Controv.</i> | 113      | <i>Bestiality</i>                   | 206      |
| <i>Angels</i>              | 226      | <i>Bishops</i>                      | 236      |
| <i>Anger</i>               |          | <i>Blasphemy</i>                    | 186      |
| <i>Sin</i>                 | 200, 201 | <i>Blessedness of God</i>           | 160      |
| <i>Passion</i>             | 209      |                                     |          |
| <i>Anichrist</i>           | 112      |                                     |          |
| <i>Antinomian Controv.</i> | 114      |                                     |          |
|                            |          | S 3                                 | Boasting |

# The T A B L E.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>Boasting</i> 217</p> <p><i>Body of Divinity</i> 94</p> <p style="padding-left: 100px;">144</p> <p><i>Bo's of Man</i> 162</p> <p><i>Boldness</i> 209</p> <p><i>Books</i> 35, 36, 40</p> <p><i>Books of Scripture</i> 14, 15, 219</p> <p><i>Bounty to Works of Pity</i> 177</p> <p><i>Bribery</i> 208</p> <p><i>Business over much</i> 247</p> <p style="text-align: center; margin: 20px 0;"><b>C.</b></p> <p><i>Calendar</i> 106</p> <p><i>Cailing</i> 207</p> <p><i>Calumny</i> 212</p> <p><i>Can-lor</i> 196</p> <p><i>Care</i></p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>over much</i> 242</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>of our Souls</i> 246</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>of our Thoughts</i> 213, 24</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>of our Words</i> 210</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>of our Credit</i> ib</p> <p><i>Carelesness</i> 240</p> <p><i>Casuits</i> 96</p> <p><i>Catechisms</i> 95</p> <p><i>Catechising</i> 189</p> <p><i>Censuring</i> 211</p> <p><i>Ceremonies</i> 105</p> <p><i>Ceremonial Law</i> 234, 253</p> <p><i>Certainty</i> 151, 152</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>of Scripture</i> 220</p> <p><i>Charity</i> 194</p> <p><i>Chastity</i> 206</p> <p><i>Childrens Duties</i> 202</p> <p><i>Christ</i> 223</p> <p><i>Chronology</i> 35, 44</p> <p><i>Church</i> 188</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>before the Law</i> 227</p> | <p><i>Churlishness</i> 195</p> <p><i>Com-munion</i> 233</p> <p><i>Cities of Refuge</i> 234</p> <p><i>Cleanliness</i> 206</p> <p><i>Clemency</i> 201</p> <p><i>Comity</i> 197</p> <p><i>Commandments</i> 99</p> <p><i>Comment on the Bible</i> 44, 48, 107</p> <p><i>Common-places</i> 95</p> <p><i>Church Communion</i> 106, 188</p> <p><i>good Company</i> 246</p> <p><i>Compassion</i> 215</p> <p><i>Conceitedness</i> 240</p> <p><i>Concordances</i> 43</p> <p><i>Conferences</i> 109</p> <p><i>Confessions</i> 137</p> <p><i>Confidence in God</i> 177, 213</p> <p><i>Confirmation</i> 234</p> <p><i>Conformity</i> 105</p> <p><i>Congratulation</i> 215</p> <p><i>Conscience</i> 165</p> <p><i>Consideration</i> 245</p> <p><i>Constancy</i> 240</p> <p><i>Contentation</i></p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Duty</i> 214</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Blessing</i> 251</p> <p><i>Contentiousness</i> 198</p> <p><i>Continence</i> 243</p> <p><i>Controversies concerning Church-</i></p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Government</i> 102</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Order</i> 104</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Discipline</i> 107</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Doctrine</i> 108</p> <p><i>Conunacy</i> 178, 200</p> <p><i>Conversion</i> 228</p> <p><i>Covenant of</i></p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Works</i> 226</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;"><i>Grace</i> 227</p> <p><i>Covetousness</i> 209</p> <p><i>Councils</i> 134</p> <p style="text-align: right;"><i>Council</i></p> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

# The T A B L E.

|                  |          |                 |          |
|------------------|----------|-----------------|----------|
| Council of Trent | 136      | Distrust        | 176      |
| Courage          | 170      | Devil           | 226      |
| Courtesy         | 196, 202 | Divorce         | 236      |
| Cowardise        | 174      | Dominion of God | 162      |
| Craft            | 153      | Doubt           | 243      |
| Creation         | 225      | Dreams          | 218      |
| Credit           | 206      | Drunkennes      | 207      |
| Credulity        | 239      | Duels           | 204      |
| Creed            | 93       | Dullness        | 239      |
| Criticks         | 93       | Duty            | 153, 167 |
| Cross taken up   | 238      | of the People   | 191      |
| Cruelty          | 204      | of Ministers    |          |
| Curiosity        | 154      | to God          | 175      |
| Curſing          | 185      |                 |          |

## D.

## E.

|                       |          |                        |          |
|-----------------------|----------|------------------------|----------|
| Damnation             | 231      | Ecclesiastical History | 130      |
| Deacon                | 237      | -- -- Duties.          | 202, 203 |
| Death                 | 163      | Editions of the Bible  | 40       |
| Decalogue             | 99       | Elocution              | 255      |
| Deceit                | 155      | Emulation              | 215      |
| Decency in Worship    | 188      | English Divines        | 89, 91   |
| Decorum               | 195, 212 | Enthusiasm             | 218      |
| Degree of Virtue      | 242      | Envy                   | 216      |
| Delays                | 248      | Επιμελεσις             | 215      |
| Delections            | 242      | Episcopacy             | 102      |
| Desire                | 176, 213 | Epitomes of History    | 131      |
| Despair               | 176      | Equanimity             | 214      |
| Sin                   | 213      | Equivocation           | 114      |
| Passion               | 215      | Equity                 | 248, 249 |
| Diffidence            | 213      | of Religion            | 253      |
| Diligence in Callings | 207      | Errors                 | 248      |
| Affect. of Virtue     | 245      | Evangelist             | 236      |
| Discipline            | 109, 189 | Eternity of God        | 157      |
| Discontent            | 217      | Eucharist              | 235      |
| Disdain               | 218      | Evil                   | 152      |
| Dis honour            | 219      | Exalt. of Christ       | 224      |
| Disſimulation         | 240      | Examin. of Self        | 246      |
|                       |          | Examples               | ib.      |

# The T A B L E.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>Excellency of Relig.</i> 249</p> <p><i>Excommunicate Persons how to be avoided.</i></p> <p><i>Expression</i> 255</p> <p><i>Ex. asie</i> 216</p> <p><i>Ex. enna ions of S. n</i> 244</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>F.</b></p> <p><i>Facility of Virtue</i> 249</p> <p><i>Fai. h</i> 229</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;"><i>Affect of Virtue</i> 239</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;"><i>Chr. Grace</i> 228</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;"><i>Nu. Virtue</i> 176</p> <p><i>Faithfulness of God of Man</i> 160</p> <p><i>Fall of Man</i> 227</p> <p><i>Falshood</i> 151</p> <p><i>Family duties</i> 202</p> <p><i>Fanaticalness</i> 239</p> <p><i>Fasting</i> 186</p> <p><i>Fa. h. rs</i> 89, 122, 123.</p> <p><i>Favour</i> 213</p> <p><i>Fawning</i> 196</p> <p><i>Fear of God</i> 178</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;"><i>Passion</i> 215</p> <p><i>Festivals</i> 106, 142, 186</p> <p><i>Fickleness</i> 240</p> <p><i>Fidelity</i> 197</p> <p><i>Fierceness</i> 204</p> <p><i>Flattery</i> 211</p> <p><i>Folly</i> 155</p> <p><i>Fondness</i> 201</p> <p><i>Forms of Worship</i> 105</p> <p><i>Fornication</i> 206</p> <p><i>Forgiving others</i> ib.</p> <p><i>Friende</i> 172</p> <p><i>Fraud</i> 208</p> | <p><i>Free-will</i> 166</p> <p><i>Friendship</i> 196</p> <p><i>Frugality</i> 209</p> <p><i>Fundamentals</i> 242</p> <p><i>Future state</i> 251, 253</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>G.</b></p> <p><i>Generosity</i> 209</p> <p><i>Geography</i> 45</p> <p><i>Glory of God</i> 161</p> <p><i>Glorying</i> 216</p> <p><i>Glutony</i> 206</p> <p><i>God</i> 156</p> <p><i>Godliness</i> 175</p> <p><i>Good</i> 152</p> <p><i>Goodness of God</i> 161</p> <p><i>Grace</i> 253</p> <p><i>Graciousness</i> 201</p> <p><i>Gratitude to God</i> 170</p> <p><i>Gravity</i> 169</p> <p><i>Grief</i> 197</p> <p><i>Growth in grace</i> 214</p> <p><i>Grudging</i> 243</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>H.</b></p> <p><i>Happiness</i> 148</p> <p><i>Hardness of Heart</i> 170</p> <p><i>Harshness</i> 201</p> <p><i>Hared of God of Men</i> 176</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;"><i>Passion</i> 205</p> <p><i>Heal: h</i> 214</p> <p><i>Heal: h</i> 251</p> <p><i>Hearing</i> 182</p> <p><i>Hea. hen</i> 220</p> <p style="text-align: right;"><i>Heaven</i></p> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|



# The T A B L E.

| K.                            |     | M.                          |          |
|-------------------------------|-----|-----------------------------|----------|
| Kindness                      | 195 | Magistrat. duty             | 197      |
| Knowledge                     | 154 | Magnanimity                 | 173, 211 |
| of God                        | 156 | Magnificence                | 209      |
| in God                        | 159 | Mal-administration          | 201      |
| of ones self                  | 244 | Malice                      | 201      |
|                               |     | Martyrdom                   | 172      |
|                               |     | Martyrologies               | 139      |
|                               |     | Mass                        | 111      |
| L.                            |     | Master's duties             | 202      |
| Lasciviousness                | 206 | Matter                      | 32       |
| Law                           |     | Maiming                     | 203      |
| of Nature                     | ib. | Means of Religion           | 245      |
| Liberality                    | 209 | Measures in Script.         | 46       |
| Liberty                       |     | Mediator                    | 222      |
| of hum. Acts                  | 165 | Meditation                  | 246      |
| from the Law                  | 252 | Meekness                    | 204      |
| Liturgies                     | 105 | Memory                      | 165      |
|                               | 140 | Mercifulness                | 203      |
| Lives                         | 138 | Merit                       | 166      |
| Lawfulness or unlawfulness of |     | Method                      |          |
| Actions.                      | 243 | Catechistical               | 143      |
| Loyalty                       | 290 | Scolastical                 | ib.      |
| Loquacity                     | 210 | Miracles                    | 219      |
| Lords-day                     | 234 | Ministers                   |          |
| Lord's Prayer                 | 98  | neces. of the Office        | 189      |
| Love                          |     | duty                        | ib.      |
| of God                        | 177 | maintenance                 | 191      |
| Passion                       | 213 | Mirth                       | 214      |
| Love of our Neighbour         | 177 | Mocking                     | 212      |
| Luke-warmness                 | 176 | Moderation                  | 240      |
| Lutheran Controv.             | 114 | Moderateness in Recreations | 207      |
| Lying                         | 210 | Modesty                     | 201, 211 |
|                               |     | Moralists                   | 116      |
|                               |     | Moroseness                  | 196      |
|                               |     | Mortality                   | 163      |
|                               |     | Mortifi-                    |          |

# The T A B L E.

|                                        |     |                                   |               |
|----------------------------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|---------------|
| <i>Mortification</i>                   | 228 | <i>Orders of Minist.</i>          |               |
| <i>Motives to Virtue and Religi</i>    |     | <i>under the Law</i>              | 237           |
| <i>on</i>                              | 248 | <i>Gospel</i>                     | ib.           |
| <i>Murmuring</i>                       | 178 | <i>Ordination</i>                 | ib.           |
| <i>Murder</i>                          | 203 | <i>Original Sin</i>               | 226           |
| <i>Myst. Divinity</i>                  | 95  |                                   |               |
| <i>Mysteries</i>                       | 223 | P.                                |               |
| N.                                     |     |                                   |               |
| <i>Names of God</i>                    | 223 | <i>Papists</i>                    | 108           |
| <i>Nastiness</i>                       | 200 | <i>Parable of 10 Virgins vid.</i> |               |
| <i>Natural Law</i>                     | 153 | <i>Repentance.</i>                |               |
| <i>Nat. Religion</i>                   | 121 | <i>Parents duties</i>             | 202           |
| <i>Nativ. of Christ</i>                | 222 | <i>Partiality</i>                 | 242           |
| <i>Neces. of Religion</i>              | 249 | <i>Passion of Christ</i>          | 222           |
| <i>Niceness</i>                        | 206 | <i>Passions</i>                   | 167           |
|                                        |     | <i>Passover</i>                   | 232           |
|                                        |     | <i>Patience</i>                   | 179           |
|                                        |     | <i>towards God</i>                | 178           |
|                                        |     | <i>Men</i>                        | 205           |
|                                        |     | <i>Peace</i>                      | 251           |
|                                        |     | <i>of Conscience</i>              | 252           |
|                                        |     | <i>Peaceableness</i>              | 198           |
|                                        |     | <i>Perfection</i>                 |               |
|                                        |     | <i>of God</i>                     | 160           |
|                                        |     | <i>of Scripture</i>               | 221           |
|                                        |     | <i>Perjury</i>                    | 185           |
|                                        |     | <i>Persecution</i>                | 173           |
|                                        |     | <i>Perspicuity of Scrip.</i>      | 221           |
|                                        |     | <i>Scrip. Philosophy</i>          | 44            |
|                                        |     | <i>Piety</i>                      | 175           |
|                                        |     | <i>Pity</i>                       | 216           |
|                                        |     | <i>Places for Publick Worship</i> | 187           |
|                                        |     | <i>Pleasure</i>                   | 206, 251      |
|                                        |     | <i>Polit. duties</i>              | 202           |
|                                        |     | <i>Polygamy</i>                   | 236           |
|                                        |     | <i>Polytheism</i>                 | 158           |
|                                        |     | <i>Poor duty</i>                  | 203           |
|                                        |     | <i>Papish Controv.</i>            | 108           |
|                                        |     |                                   | <i>Popish</i> |
| O.                                     |     |                                   |               |
| <i>Oaths</i>                           | 185 |                                   |               |
| <i>Obedience</i>                       |     |                                   |               |
| <i>to God</i>                          | 179 |                                   |               |
| <i>to Superiors</i>                    | 201 |                                   |               |
| <i>Oblations</i>                       | 232 |                                   |               |
| <i>Obscenity</i>                       | 206 |                                   |               |
| <i>Observance</i>                      | 199 |                                   |               |
| <i>Offences</i>                        | 203 |                                   |               |
| <i>Oeconom. duties</i>                 | 202 |                                   |               |
| <i>Offices of Christ</i>               | 224 |                                   |               |
| <i>Ecclesiastic. Offices under the</i> |     |                                   |               |
| <i>Law</i>                             | 234 |                                   |               |
| <i>Omnipotence</i>                     | 161 |                                   |               |
| <i>Oppression</i>                      | 208 |                                   |               |
| <i>Oral Tradition</i>                  | 110 |                                   |               |
| <i>Order in publick Worship</i>        | 105 |                                   |               |

# The T A B L E.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>Papish Interpreters</i> 98<br/> <i>Peacemakers</i> 90<br/> <i>Poverty</i> 251<br/> <i>Power of God</i> 161<br/> <i>Prayer</i> 180<br/> <i>Publick Prayer</i> 190<br/> <i>Praise</i> 182<br/> <i>Preaching</i> 146<br/>         <i>duty</i> 191<br/>         <i>Gift</i> 2<br/> <i>Precepts</i> 21<br/> <i>Predestination</i> 227<br/> <i>Presbyter</i> 237<br/> <i>Presbitery</i> 103<br/> <i>Presumption</i> 178<br/>         <i>Sins of</i> 244<br/> <i>Pride</i><br/>         <i>towards God</i> 178<br/>         <i>towards Men</i> 199<br/> <i>Probity</i> 192<br/> <i>Procrastination</i> 247<br/> <i>Prodigality</i> 209<br/> <i>Profaneness</i> 183<br/> <i>Promises of Scrip.</i> 253<br/> <i>Prophecie</i> 218<br/> <i>Prosperity</i> 162<br/> <i>Protection</i> 201<br/> <i>Proverbs in Scrip.</i> 46<br/> <i>Providence</i> 159<br/> <i>Publick-spiritedness</i> 174<br/> <i>Punishments</i> 169<br/> <i>Pussillanimity</i> 173</p> <p style="text-align: center; font-size: 2em; margin: 10px 0;">Q.</p> <p><i>Qualif. of Minist.</i> 189<br/> <i>Quiet</i> 255</p> | <p>R.</p> | <p><i>Race (Christian)</i> 244<br/> <i>Rape</i> 207<br/> <i>Rashness</i> 240<br/> <i>Reading</i> 182<br/> <i>Reason</i> ib.<br/>         <i>Proofs</i> 20, 22<br/> <i>Rebellion</i> 200<br/> <i>Reconcilers</i> 92<br/> <i>Reconciliation</i> 258<br/> <i>Recreation</i> 207<br/> <i>Redeemer</i> 222<br/> <i>Reformat. Hist.</i> 102<br/> <i>Regeneration</i> 228<br/> <i>Religion</i> 146<br/>         <i>Natural</i> 148<br/>         <i>Instituted</i> ib.<br/> <i>Remorse</i> 215<br/> <i>Repentance</i> 170<br/>         <i>Duty</i> 229<br/>         <i>Passion</i> 215<br/> <i>Repining</i> 178<br/> <i>Reproach</i> 212<br/> <i>Reproof</i> 210<br/> <i>Reputation</i> 250<br/> <i>Resignation</i> 178<br/> <i>Resolution</i> 240<br/>         <i>of Faith</i> 105<br/> <i>Respects to Superiors</i> 199<br/> <i>Restitution</i> 207<br/> <i>Resurrection</i> 230<br/> <i>Revelation</i> 155, 217<br/> <i>Revenge</i><br/>         <i>Sin</i> 206<br/>         <i>Passion</i> 214<br/> <i>Reverence</i><br/>         <i>to God</i> 178<br/>         <i>to Men</i></p> |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

# The T A B L E.

|                         |             |                                |            |
|-------------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|------------|
| to Men                  | ib.         | Self-denial                    | 237        |
| Reviling                | 212         | Self-examination               | 246        |
| Rewards                 | 167, 168    | Selfishness                    | 174        |
| Rich. duty              | 253         | Sensuality                     | 206        |
| Riches                  | 251         | Sentences                      | 100        |
| Righteousness           | 192         | Sermon - parts                 | 6, 11      |
| Rigor                   | ib.         | & to p. 32                     |            |
| Riotousness             | 209         | Sermons                        | 92         |
| Rites                   | 105, 130    | Method                         | 4          |
| Rituals                 | 140         | Matter                         | 32         |
| Roughness               | 201         | on occasional Subjects         | 90         |
| Rules for understanding |             | Servants duties                | 202        |
| Scripture               | 42          | Severity                       | 201        |
|                         |             | Shame                          | 216        |
|                         | S.          | Sickness                       | 162        |
|                         |             | Sincerity                      | 241        |
|                         |             | Sins of omission               | 247        |
|                         |             | Sin against the H. G.          | 244        |
|                         |             | Sin in respect of its dominion |            |
| Sabbath                 | 234         |                                | 247        |
| Sacrament               | 100         | Small Sins                     | ib.        |
| Jewish                  | 234         | Singing Psalms                 | 137        |
| Christian               | 236         | Slandring                      | 207        |
| Sacrifice               | 233         | Slightness                     | 235        |
| Sacrilege               | 183         | Sloth                          | 236        |
| Safety                  | 25          | Slovenliness                   | 206        |
| Sagacity                | 239         | Sobriety                       |            |
| Salvation               | 231         | Virtue                         | 206        |
| Sanctification          | 227         | Affect. of V.                  | 243        |
| of God's Name           | 183         | Socin. Controvers.             | 114        |
| Sanctity                | 161         | Sodomy                         | 204        |
| Scandal                 | 204         | Sordidness                     | 209        |
| Scheme of Divinity      | 142         | Sorrow                         | 215        |
| Schism                  | 106, 188    | Soul                           | 164        |
| Schoolmen               | 100         | Speech                         | 212        |
| Scoffing                | 212         | uncharitable Speeches          | 212        |
| Scorn                   | 216         | Spirituality of God            | 156        |
| Scripture               | 15, 16, 214 | Support of righteous Men       | 172        |
| Script. Philosophy      | 44          | Structures sacred              | 46         |
| Script. Use             | 42          | Subjection                     | 199        |
| Scurrility              | 207         | Subject's duty                 | 252        |
| Security                | 240         |                                | Submission |

# The T A B L E.

|                                 |          |                                    |          |
|---------------------------------|----------|------------------------------------|----------|
| <i>Submission of Christ</i>     | 210      | <i>in Words</i>                    | 210      |
| <i>Suffering for Religion</i>   | 172      | <i>Types</i>                       | 233      |
| <i>Superciliousness</i>         | 201      | <i>Tyranny</i>                     | 201      |
| <i>Superstition</i>             | 183      | <i>Tythes</i>                      | 191      |
| <i>Supremacy</i>                | 113      |                                    |          |
| <i>different States of Men</i>  | 242      |                                    |          |
| <i>Swearing</i>                 | 185      | V.                                 |          |
| <i>Synagogue</i>                | 232      |                                    |          |
| <i>Systems of Divinity</i>      | 145      |                                    |          |
|                                 |          | <i>Vain-Glory</i>                  | 211      |
| T.                              |          | <i>Veracity</i>                    |          |
|                                 |          | <i>in God</i>                      | 160      |
|                                 |          | <i>in Men</i>                      | 213      |
|                                 |          | <i>Vice</i>                        | 167      |
| <i>Tabernacle</i>               | 232      | <i>Virtue</i>                      |          |
| <i>Tale-bearing</i>             | 211      | <i>in general</i>                  | 168      |
| <i>Talio</i>                    | 239      | <i>imperfect</i>                   | 248      |
| <i>Temperance</i>               | 174, 206 | <i>Virtues moral and practical</i> |          |
| <i>Temple</i>                   | 237      |                                    | 175, 192 |
| <i>Temptation</i>               | 250      | <i>Visions</i>                     | 218      |
| <i>Tempting of God</i>          | 177      | <i>Unbelief</i>                    | 176      |
| <i>Testament Old, New</i>       | 2, 17    | <i>Unblameableness</i>             | 169      |
| <i>Testimonies</i>              | 20, 21   | <i>Understanding</i>               | 166      |
| <i>Text</i>                     | 6        | <i>Unity of God</i>                | 157      |
| <i>Explication</i>              | 14       | <i>in Church matters</i>           | 188      |
| <i>Division</i>                 | 17       | <i>Vocation</i>                    | 227      |
| <i>Thankfulness</i>             |          | <i>Voluptuousness</i>              | 173      |
| <i>to God</i>                   | 182      | <i>Vows.</i>                       | 185      |
| <i>Theft</i>                    | 207      | <i>Upbraiding</i>                  | 215      |
| <i>Theology</i>                 | 150      | <i>Uprightness</i>                 | 240      |
| <i>Natural Theology</i>         | ib.      | <i>Urbanity</i>                    | 215      |
| <i>Thoughts</i>                 | 214      | <i>Urim and Thuramim</i>           | 233      |
| <i>Times of sol. Worsh.</i>     | 186      | <i>Usury</i>                       | 212      |
| <i>Time mispent</i>             | 247      |                                    |          |
| <i>Tolerance</i>                | 243      | W.                                 |          |
| <i>Translation of the Bible</i> | 37       |                                    |          |
| <i>Trinity</i>                  | 219      |                                    |          |
| <i>Transubstantiation</i>       | 111      | <i>Wantonness</i>                  | 212      |
| <i>Tropes</i>                   | 47       | <i>Watchfulness</i>                | 245      |
| <i>Trust</i>                    | 177      | <i>Wealth</i>                      | 155      |
| <i>Truth</i>                    | 151      |                                    | Weights  |

# The T A B L E.

|                             |     |               |    |     |
|-----------------------------|-----|---------------|----|-----|
| <i>Weights and Measures</i> | 46  |               |    |     |
| <i>Wilful Sins</i>          | 243 |               |    |     |
| <i>Will</i>                 | 166 |               | Y. |     |
| <i>Wisdom</i>               | 155 |               |    |     |
| <i>of God</i>               | 159 |               |    |     |
| <i>Wit</i>                  | 145 | Young         |    | 203 |
| <i>Witchcraft</i>           | 181 |               |    |     |
| <i>Wives duty</i>           | 202 |               |    |     |
| <i>Wonder</i>               | 219 |               | Z. |     |
| <i>Words</i>                | 210 |               |    |     |
| <i>good Works</i>           | 170 |               |    |     |
| <i>Worship</i>              | 176 | Zeal for God. |    | 176 |
| <i>External</i>             | 179 | Passion       |    | 216 |

## F I N I S.

| DATE | DESCRIPTION | AMOUNT | BALANCE |
|------|-------------|--------|---------|
| 1891 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1892 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1893 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1894 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1895 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1896 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1897 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1898 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1899 | ...         | ...    | ...     |
| 1900 | ...         | ...    | ...     |

81517



BOOKS Printed for THOMAS COX,  
at the Lamb under the Royal-Exchange.

F O L I O.



*tionarium Britannicum* : Or a more compleat Uni-  
versal Etymological *English Dictionary* than any ex-  
tant. Containing not only the Words, and their Ex-  
plication ; but their Etymologies from the *Antient*  
*British, Teutonic, Low and High Dutch, Saxon, Dan-*  
*ish, Norman and Modern French, Italian, Spanish, La-*  
*tin, Greek, Hebrew, Chaldee, &c.* each in its proper

Character. Also explaining hard and technical Words, or Terms of  
Art, in all the Arts, Sciences, and Mysteries following. Together  
with Accents directing to their proper Pronuntiation, shewing both  
the Orthography and Orthoepia of the *English Tongue*, viz. in Agri-  
culture, Algebra, Anatomy, Architecture, Arithmetick, Astrology, A-  
stronomy, Botanicks, Catoptricks, Chymistry, Chyromancy, Chirurg-  
ery, Confectionary, Cookery, Cosmography, Dialling, Dioptricks,  
Ethicks, Fishing, Fortification, Gardening, Gauging, Geography,  
Geometry, Grammar, Guncry, Handicrafts, Hawking, Heraldry,  
Horsemanship, Husbandry, Hydraulicks, Hydrography, Hydrostaticks,  
Law, Logick, Maritime and Military Affairs, Mathematicks, Mecha-  
nicks, Merchandize, Metaphysicks, Meteorology, Navigation, Opticks,  
Otaousticks, Painting, Perspective, Pharmacy, Philosophy, Physick,  
Physiognomy, Pyrotechny, Rhetorick, Sculpture, Staticks, Statuary,  
Surveying, Theology, and Trigonometry. Illustrated with near Five  
Hundred Cuts for giving a clearer Idea of those Figures not so well  
apprehended by verbal Description. Lkewise a Collection and Expla-  
nation of Words and Phrases us'd in our antient Charters, Statutes,  
Writs, Old Records and Processes at Law. Also the Theogony,  
Theology, and Mythology of the *Egyptians, Greeks, Romans, &c.* be-  
ing an Account of their Deities, Solemnities, either Religious or Ci-  
vil, their Divinations, Auguries, Oracles, Hieroglyphicks, and many  
other curious Matters, necessary to be understood, especially by the

Readers of *English* Poetry. To which is added, A Collection of Proper Names of Persons and Places in *Great-Britain*, with their Etymologies and Explications. The Whole digested into an Alphabetical Order, not only for the Information of the Ignorant, but the Entertainment of the Curious; and also the Benefit of Artificers, Tradesmen, Young Students and Foreigners. A Work useful for such as would *understand* what they *read* and *bear*, *speak* what they *mean*, and *write* true *English*. Collected by several Hands, The Mathematical Part by *G. Gordon*, the Botanical by *P. Miller*. The Whole Revis'd and Improv'd, with many thousand Additions, by *N. Bailey*, Φιλόλογος.

II. A Compleat Body of Divinity, consisting of Five Parts; extracted from the best antient and modern Writers of such as have been reputed the most able Divines, and celebrated Preachers amongst us. Whereof the following are the Contents.

Part I. *Of the Being, Nature, and Attributes of God, and of the Evidences of divine Revelation.*

Chap. I. Of Religion in general.

Chap. II. Of the Existence of God.

Chap. III. Of divine Revelation. Sect. 1. The *Mosaick* Revelation. Sect. 2. The Prophectic Revelation. Sect. 3. The Christian Revelation. Sect. 4. The Apostolical Revelation.

Chap. IV. Of the Holy Scriptures. Sect. 1. Of the Canon of Scripture. Sect. 2. Of the Perfection of Scripture. Sect. 3. Of the Excellence of Scripture. Sect. 4. Of the Style and Eloquence of the Holy Scriptures. Sect. 5. Of the Method and Perspicuity of the Holy Scriptures.

Chap. V. Of the Nature and Attributes of God. Sect. 1. Of the incommunicable Attributes of God: And first, Of his Spirituality. Sect. 2. Of the Eternity of God. Sect. 3. Of the Immutability of God. Sect. 4. Of the Unity of God. Sect. 5. Of the communicable Attributes:

And first, Of the Life of God. Sect. 7. Of the Knowledge of God. Sect. 8. Of the Wisdom of God. Sect. 9. Of the Power of God. Sect. 10. Of the Happiness of God. Sect. 11. Of the moral Attributes of God: And first, Of his Holiness. Sect. 12. Of the Goodness of God. Sect. 13. Of the Mercy and Patience of God. Sect. 14. Of the Justice of God. Sect. 15. Of the Veracity of God.

Chap. VI. Of the Trinity. An historical Account of the Controversies about the Doctrine of the Trinity.

Part II. *Of the Decrees of God, and the Works of Creation and Providence.*

Chap. I. Of the Decrees of God. Sect. 1. Of the Doctrine of Predestination, and an historical View of the Controversy. Sect. 2. A true State of the Arguments on both Sides. Sect. 3. Some Reflections upon the different Opinions.

Chap. II. Of Creation in general. Sect. 1. The *Aristotelian* Hypothesis rejected. Sect. 2. The

*Epicurean*

*Epicurean* Hypothesis expos'd. Sect. 3. The *Cartesian* Hypothesis censur'd.

Chap. III. Of the Creation of Heaven and the Angels. Sect. 1. Of the Being and Nature of Angels. Sect. 2. Of the Employment and Offices of good Angels. Sect. 3. Of the Existence and Employment of evil Angels.

Chap. IV. Of the Creation of the visible World. Sect. 1. Dr. *Burnet's* and Mr. *Whiston's* Theories examined. Sect. 2. The *Mosaick* Account of the Creation. Sect. 3. Exceptions to the *Mosaick* Account answer'd.

Chap. V. Of the Creation of Man. Sect. 1. Of the Manner of Man's Creation. Sect. 2. Of the Image of God in Man. Sect. 3. Of the End of Man's Creation.

Chap. VI. Of divine Providence, and the several Parts of it. Sect. 1. The Proofs of Providence. Sect. 2. The Attributes of Providence. Sect. 3. Objections against Providence answer'd. Sect. 4. The Duties we owe to Providence.

Part III. Of the most memorable Transactions from the Beginning of the World to the Coming of Christ; with proper Dissertations upon each.

Chap. I. The most memorable Transactions, from the Creation to the Flood. Sect. 1. God's Covenant with *Adam*, or the first Covenant. Sect. 2. Of the Fall of Man. Sect. 3. Of Original Sin. Sect. 4. The Murder of *Abel*, and the Translation of *Enoch*. Sect. 5. Of the Longevity of the *Antediluvians*. Sect. 6. Of the Religion of the *Antediluvians*, and their Corruption.

Chap. II. The most memorable Transactions, from the Flood to

the Calling of *Abraham*; with a particular Account of the Flood. Sect. 1. Of the Tower of *Babel*. Sect. 2. Of the Confusion of Languages. Sect. 3. Of the Rise of Empires, and State of Religion.

Chap. III. The most memorable Transactions, from the Call of *Abraham* to the Giving of the Law. Sect. 1. Of the Destruction of *Sodom*, and Metamorphosis of *Lot's* Wife. Sect. 2. Of *Isaac* and *Jacob*. Sect. 3. Of *Joseph* and *Job*. Sect. 4. Of *Moses*, and his Miracles in *Egypt*. Sect. 5. Of the Passover, and the *Israelites* leaving *Egypt*. Sect. 6. Of the *Israelites* Passage over the *Red-sea*.

Chap. IV. Of the *Jewish* Laws, Moral, Ecclesiastical, and Civil. Sect. 1. The first Table of the Ten Commandments. The first Commandment. The second Commandment. The third Commandment. The fourth Commandment. Sect. 2. The second Table. The fifth Commandment. The sixth Commandment. The seventh Commandment. The eighth Commandment. The ninth Commandment. The tenth Commandment. Sect. 3. Of the Civil or Judicial Laws of the *Jews*. Sect. 4. Of their Ecclesiastical or Ceremonial Laws.

Chap. V. The most memorable Transactions, from the Giving of the Law to the Building of the Temple. Sect. 1. Of the fiery Serpents, *Balak* and *Balaam*, &c. Sect. 2. Of the Passage of *Jordan*, and Taking of *Jericho*. Of the Shower of Hailstones, and the Sun's standing still. Sect. 3. The Government of the Judges. *Gideon's* Exploits. *Jephtha's* rash Vow. *Sampson's* Exploits. Of *Samuel*, and the Prophets. Sect.

4. *Saul*, and his Actions. *Saul* and the Witch of *Endor*. The Actions of *David* and *Solomon*.

Chap. VI. The most memorable Transactions, from the Division of the Kingdom to the End of the Captivity. Sect. 1. *Elijah's* and *Elisba's* Actions. *Elisba's* Actions. Sect. 2. The State of Kingdoms of *Judah* and *Israel*. Sect. 3. Occurrences during the Captivity. Sect. 4. Occurrences after the Return of the *Jews*.

Chap. VII. The most memorable Transactions, from the End of the Captivity to the Coming of Christ. Sect. 1. The *Jewish* State under the *Maccabees*. Sect. 2. The Original and Tenets of the *Jewish* Sects. Sect. 3. The *Jewish* State under the *Romans*.

Chap. VIII. The State of Religion, and of the Idolatry and Polytheism of the *Heathen* World. Sect. 1. Of the present State of the *Heathen* Idolatry. Sect. 2. Of the sounder Parts of the *Heathen* Religion.

Part. IV. *Of the Mysteries of our most Holy Faith*.

Chap. I. Of the Nature of the second Covenant, commonly called the Covenant of Grace. Sect. 1. Of the Conditions of the second Covenant. Sect. 2. Of the Mediator of the new Covenant. Sect. 3. Of the Sacraments of the new Covenant. Of Baptism. Of the Lord's Supper.

Chap. II. Of Christ's Humiliation. Sect. 1. Of the chief Acts and Incidents before Christ's Crucifixion. Sect. 2. The preparatory Incidents of Christ's Life, from his Birth to a little before his Crucifixion. Sect. 3. Of Christ's Crucifixion and Death. Sect. 4. Of Christ's Burial, and Descent into Hell.

Chap. III. Of Christ's Exaltation; and first, Of his Resurrection. Sect. 1. Of Christ's Ascension. Sect. 2. Of Christ's Session at God's right Hand.

Chap. IV. Our Jesus the true Messiah.

Chap. V. Of Christ's Commission to his Apostles.

Chap. VI. Of the Gifts and Graces of the Holy Ghost.

Chap. VII. Of the State of the Soul after Death, and Resurrection of the Body. Of the Resurrection of the Dead.

Chap. VIII. Of a future Judgment, and an everlasting State of Happiness or Misery. Sect. 1. Of Heaven. Sect. 2. Of Hell.

Part V. *Of the great Precepts of Moral and Evangelical Righteousness*.

Chap. I. Our Duty towards God. Sect. 1. Of the internal Duties we owe to God. And first, Of Love. Of Delight in God. Of Fearing God. Of Trusting in God. Submission to God. Of inward Purity. Of Heavenly-Mindedness. Sect. 2. Of external Duties to God; and first, Of Prayer. Of publick and private Prayer. Of Praise and Thanksgiving.

Chap. II. Our Duty towards our Neighbour; and first, Of universal Love and Charity. Of loving Enemies. Sect. 1. Of Justice in general. Sect. 2. Of relative Justice; and first, Between Prince and Subject. Between Pastor and People. Between Husband and Wife. Between Master and Servant. Between Friend and Friend. Between Superiors in Rank, Parts, Riches, and Beneficence, and their respective Inferiors. Sect. 3. Of Mercy

cy in general. Of Mercy to Mens Souls. Of Mercy to Mens Bodies. Chap. III. Our Duty to ourselves; and first, Of the Government of our Thoughts. Of religious Meditation. Of Humility. Sect. 1. Of the Government of our Passions and Affections. Of Meekness. Of Contentment. Sect. 2. Of the Government of the Tongue. 3. Of the Government of the whole Man. Of Mortification. Of Self-Denial. Of Regeneration. Of Abstaining evil Appearance. Of the Desire of Righteousness.

III. The whole Works of the Reverend Mr. *John Flavel*, late Minister at *Dartmouth* in *Devon*. In two Vol.

Vol. I. Containing, The Life of Mr. *Flavel*. The Fountain of Life opened; or, A Display of Christ in his essential and mediatorial Glory. The Method of Grace in bringing home the eternal Redemption. A Treatise of the Soul of Man. Two Treatises, 1. Of Fear. And, 2. Of evil Days. A Discourse of mental Errors.

Vol. II. Containing, *England's* Duty, and *Mount Pisgab*. The Mystery of Providence; with some new Additions. *Antipharmacum Saluberrimum*. Tidings from *Rome*; or, *England's* Alarm. Husbandry spiritualized. Navigation spiritualized. The Sea-

man's Compass. A Saint indeed. The Touchstone of Sincerity. A Token for Mourners. An Offer of Help to suffering Saints. The Balm of the Covenant. An Exposition of the Assemblies Catechism. A Treatise of Baptism. Sacramental Meditations. The Reasonableness of personal Reformation. His Remains. A Table or Scheme of the Sins and Duties of Believers. To which are added, Alphabetical Tables and Indexes of the Texts of Scripture explained in the whole. The second Edition carefully corrected; with larger and much more correct Indexes than in the former Edition.

IV. *Theologia Reformata*; or Discourses on those Graces and Duties, which are purely evangelical, and not contain'd in the moral Law, and on the Helps, Motives and Advantages of performing them, being an entire Treatise in four Parts.

Part I. Discourse 1. Of Sanctification. 2. Of Regeneration. 3. The Nature and Necessity of Good Works. 2. Of the Nature of inoffensive Conscience. 5. Continual Action and Employment are required in the Life of a Christian. 6. Of the Intimation of Christ.

Part II. Discourse 1 and 2. Of Blessedness or Happiness preparatory to the several Discourses on

the Beatitudes in our Saviour's Sermon on the Mount. 3. The first Beatitude of Poverty of Spirit or Humility. 4. The second Beatitude of Spiritual Mourning. 5. The third Beatitude of Meekness, 6. The fourth Beatitude of Spiritual Hunger and Thirst. 7. The fifth Beatitude of Mercifulness. 8. The sixth Beatitude of Purity of Heart and Sincerity. 9. The seventh Beatitude of

Christian Peace-making ; with an Appendix to the Discourse, Blessed are the Peace-makers. 10. The eighth Beatitude of Persecuting for Righteousness Sake. 11. Of Christian Circumspection or Exactness. 12. Of Christian Wisdom and Prudence. 13. Of redeeming and improving of Time. 14. The Duties of those that have the Charge of Families. 15. Of being religious betimes. 16. Of Self-Denial. 17. Of taking the Cross, or Patience under all Kinds of Sufferings. 18. Of Zeal. 19. Of Growth in Grace. 20. Of Perfection. 21. Of Perseverance. 22. Of the holy Art of numbring our Days. 23. Of the Christians Duty of Desiring to Depart. 24. Of the Blessedness of the well employ'd Servant.

Part III. Discourse 1. Of Con-

sideration and Meditation attended with Resolution. 2. Religious Vows a Help to Godliness. 3. Of Watchfulness. 4. Of evil Company. 5. Of Gluttony and Drunkenness. 6. Of Drunkenness more especially to be avoided. 7. Of the Consideration of the Brevity and Uncertainty of Man's Life. 8. Of the Certainty of Death. 9. Of the Narrow-way and the Broad-way.

Part IV. Discourse 1. Of the universal Advantage of Religion and Holiness. 2. Of the Easiness and Pleasantness of the Christian Religion. 3. Of the Freedom which attends the Christian Religion. 4. Of the Wisdom of being Holy. 5. Of the Folly of Sin. 6. Of the Joy which attends Godliness. 7. Of the Judgments that attend Sinners. By *John Edwards, D. D.*

---

V. The History of the antient Abbies, Monasteries, Hospitals, Cathedral and Collegiate Churches. Being two additional Volumes to *Sir William Dugdale's Monasticon Anglicanum*. Containing,

The original and first Establishment of all the religious Orders that ever were in *Great Britain*, being those of the *Benedictines, Cluniacks, Cistercians, Regular Canons of St. Augustines, Carthusians, Gilbertines, Trinitarians, Premonstratenses*, and Canons of the Holy Sepulchre, treated of in the *Monasticon Anglicanum*. As also of the *Franciscans, Dominicans, Carmelites, Augustinian Friars, Regular Canons of Arroasfa, Brigittin's Monks of Montevrand, of Savigni, and of Tiron*. Crouched-Friars, Friars of Penance, or of the Sack, and *Bethlemites*, not spoken of by *Sir William Dugdale*, and *Mr. Dodsworth*. The Foundation of their several Monasteries, a very large Collection of many hundreds of Grants and Charters belonging to them, besides several thousands abridg'd; the final Suppression of all those Places; with some Account of the Manner how their vast Lands and Possessions were dispos'd of; there are added Catalogues of the Abbots, and other Superiors of those Religious Houses, and of all Persons eminent and distinguish'd for Piety, Learning, and other Accomplishments in the several Orders; with short Lives of as many of them as have been transmitted down to us. Collected from above two hundred of the best Historians extant,

extant, and from antient Manuscripts in the *Bodleian* and *Cotton* Libraries, and many more in the Hands of learned Antiquaries, and other curious Gentlemen. Whose Names may be seen in the Preface. Adorn'd with a considerable Number of Copper Plates

of the several Habits of the Religious Orders; the Ichnographies of Cathedral and Collegiate Churches, and the Ruins of Sacred Places destroy'd, and gone to decay; and Prospects of others that are still standing. By Capt. *John Stevens*.

VI. The History of *England*, during the Reigns of the Royal House of *Stuart*.

Wherein the Errors of the late Histories are discovered and corrected; with proper Reflections, and several Original Letters from King *Charles II.* King *James II.* *Oliver Cromwell*, &c. As also the Lord *Savile's* famous forged Letter of Invitation, which brought the *Scots* into *England* in the Year 1640, and gave Occasion to the Beginning of the Civil Wars. This Letter being never before published, led the Earl of *Clarendon*, Bishop *Burnet*, Mr. *Echard*,

during the Reigns of the Royal

Dr. *Welwood*, and other Writers into egregious Mistakes upon this Head. To all which is prefix'd, some Account of the Liberties taken with *Clarendon's* History before it came to the Press, such Liberties as make it doubtful what Part is *Clarendon's*, and what not. The whole collected from the most authentic Memoirs Manuscript and Printed. By the Author of the Critical History of *England*.

## Q U A R T O.

A Collection of Tracts, on various Subjects. Written by *Thomas Chubb*. Whereof the following are the Contents.

*Treat. I.* The Supremacy of the Father asserted: Or, eight Arguments from Scripture to prove, that the Son is a Being inferiour and subordinate to the Father, and that the Father alone is the supreme God. First printed in the Year 1715.

*Treat. II.* The Supremacy of the Father vindicated: Or, Observations on Mr. *Claggett's* Book, entitled, *Arianism* anatemiz'd. Wherein is shewn, that what Mr. *Claggett* and others, call Christ's *divine Nature*, is so far from being

the real and very *Son of God*, that, on the contrary, it is the very *Father of God's Son*.

*Treat. III.* An Appendix, being an Enquiry concerning the *Personal Character* of the *Son of God*, and what is necessary to be believed concerning him; and likewise into the Sense and Meaning of our Lord's Words, *viz. Except ye believe that I am he, ye shall die in your sins*, as in *John* viii. 24.

*Treat. IV.* An Enquiry concerning *Property*, wherein is considered

sidered *Liberty of Conscience.*

*Treat. V.* An Enquiry concerning *Sin*, in which is considered *Original Sin.*

*Treat. VI.* An Enquiry concerning *Justification.*

*Treat. VII.* An Enquiry concerning the Sense and Meaning of our Lord's Words, *viz. Son, thy sins be forgiven thee;* as in *Mark ii. 5.*

*Treat. VIII.* An Enquiry concerning Sinners Deliverance from Condemnation; wherein the Case of *Christ's Satisfaction* is considered, and impartially stated, according to the *Scripture Account* of it.

*Treat. IX.* An Enquiry concerning the Justice of God.

*Treat. X.* An Enquiry concerning Infinite Justice, and Infinite Satisfaction.

*Treat. XI.* An Enquiry concerning *Faith and Mysteries*: Or, a four-fold Enquiry; *first*, what Faith is; *secondly*, what the Object of Faith is; *thirdly*, what a Mystery is; *fourthly*, whether a Mystery is the Object of Faith.

*Treat. XII.* An Enquiry concerning the Use of Reason in Matters of Revelation.

*Treat. XIII.* An Enquiry concerning Prayer.

*Treat. XIV.* An Enquiry concerning the Unity, or Oneness of the Church, or Body of Christ.

*Treat. XV.* An Enquiry into that important Question, Whether Christ is sole King in his own Kingdom? or, Whether the Civil Magistrate, or the Pastors in Christ's Church, are invested with Authority to rule Christ's Subjects, by making Laws to direct their Behaviour and Conduct in Christ's Service? which Laws they (*viz.*

Christ's Subjects) are obliged in Conscience to pay active Obedience to. In a Letter to a Gentleman.

*Treat. XVI.* Part of a Letter to another Gentleman, relating to the foregoing Enquiry.

*Treat. XVII.* The *Previous Question*, with Regard to Religion. Humbly offered to be considered, in order to the Settling and Determining all other Questions on this Subject.

*Treat. XVIII.* A Supplement to the *Previous Question*, with Regard to Religion. Wherein several Objections made to the *Previous Question* are examined, and in which God's Moral Character is more fully vindicated. In a Letter to a Friend.

*Treat. XIX.* The Case of *Abraham*, with Regard to his Offering up *Isaac* in Sacrifice re-examined. In a Letter to a Clergyman.

*Treat. XX.* A Vindication of God's Moral Character, as to the Cause and Origin of Evil, both Natural and Moral. Wherein the Case of Liberty and Necessity is considered, with Regard to Human Actions. In a Letter to a Friend.

*Treat. XXI.* A Supplement to the *Vindication of God's Moral Character.* Wherein three Objections are examined; two urged against the Wisdom and Goodness of God, and the other against human Liberty.

*Treat. XXII.* A Discourse concerning *Persecution*, wherein the Grounds upon which Christians afflict and grieve, and bereave each other of Life, for their different Opinions in Matters of Religion, are examined.

*Treat. XXIII.* An Examination of Mr. *Barclay's* Principles, with Regard to Man's natural Ability since the Fall; as laid down in his Book, entitled, *An Apology for the true Christian Divinity, as the same is held forth and preached by the People called, in Scorn, Quakers.* Wherein is shewn, That the said Principles are *erroneous*, and in which *Human Nature* is vindicated from that Burden of Reproach he has loaded it with. In a Letter to a Friend, occasion'd by the great Commendation given to Mr. *Barclay's* Performance, in the *British Journal* Numb. XXX. and now offered to the Consideration of the People called *Quakers.*

*Treat. XXIV.* *Human Nature vindicated:* Or, a Reply to Mr. *Beaven's* Book, entitled, *Supernatural Influences necessary to Salvation;* being a Vindication of the fourth Proposition of *Robert Barclay's* Apology. Wherein is shewn, That Man, in his Natural Capacity, is a *Moral Agent*; that he has Power, and is at Liberty to do both *Good* and *Evil*; and, consequently, can render himself either acceptable, or displeasing to his Maker. In a second Letter to a Friend. Humbly offered to the Consideration of the People called *Quakers.*

*Treat. XXV.* Some short Remarks upon Dr. *Morgan's* Tract, entitled, *A Letter to Mr. Chubb*; occasion'd by his two Letters to a Friend, &c. In a third Letter to a Friend. Humbly offered to the Consideration of the People called *Quakers.*

*Treat. XXVI.* *Scripture Evidence consider'd:* In a View of the Controversy, betwixt the Author and Mr. *Barclay's* Defenders, viz. Mr.

*Beaven* and Dr. *Morgan.* Wherein is shewn, What *Qualifications* are absolutely necessary to take place in the *Bible*, in order to render it capable of being the *Rule of Truth*; and that, as it is such a Rule, the following Proposition, viz. *that Man cannot do what is morally Good, without a Supernatural Influence*, is not, nor cannot be contained therein. In a fourth Letter to a Friend. Humbly offered to the Consideration of the People called *Quakers.*

*Treat. XXVII.* *Reflections on Natural Liberty.* Wherein the Case of *Liberty*, and *Necessity*, when consider'd, as a proper Foundation for *Virtue* and *Religion*, for *Rewards* and *Punishments*, is examined. Occasioned by Dr. *Morgan's* Tract, entitled, *A Defence of Natural and Revealed Religion.* In a fifth Letter to a Friend.

*Treat. XXVIII.* Some farther *Reflections on Natural Liberty*; wherein several other Points relating to the Subject are considered.

*Treat. XXIX.* *The Glory of Christ:* Or, a Discourse upon those Words, as they are in St. *Paul's* second Epistle to the *Corinthians*, Chap. viii. 23. Wherein is shewn, That the *Christian Salvation* is the only proper Expedient to take away Divine Displeasure, and to render Men truly acceptable and well pleasing to God. Humbly offered to the Consideration of the *Modern Deists.*

*Treat. XXX.* *A Letter of Thanks* to the Author of the Tract, entitled, *A Friendly Admonition to Mr. Chubb*; wherein the several Things complained of, in that Admonition, are considered.

*Treat. XXXI.* A few Things humbly offered to the Consideration

tion both of *Believers* and *Unbelievers*, in these happy Days of Liberty of Enquiry.

*Treat. XXXII. Some short Reflections on Virtue and Happiness.* Wherein is shewn, That *Good* and *Evil* are founded in the abstract Nature and Reason of Things: That *Selfishness* and *Benevolence* are two distinct and independent Principles of Action in Man: That *Virtue* is solely founded in *Benevolence*; and, that the *Preserving* and *Cherishing* in ourselves a *benevolent Temper* and *Disposition* is the most sure Way to a happy Life.

*Treat. XXXIII. Some short Reflections on Virtue and Vice.* Wherein is shewn, What Kind of *Virtue* is, in *Reason*, *rewardable*; and what Kind of *Vice* is, in *Reason*, *punishable*. Occasioned by Dr.

*Morgan's Tract*, entitled, *A Defence of Natural and Revealed Religion*.

*Treat. XXXIV. Some short Reflections on the Grounds and Extent of Authority, and Liberty, with Respect to Civil Government:* Wherein the Authority of *Civil Governours*, in Matters of *Religion*, is particularly considered. Occasion'd by Dr. *Roger's Vindication of the Civil Establishment of Religion*.

*Treat. XXXV. Reflections on National Punishments.* Wherein *two Objections* urged against what is advanced, in the Author's *Discourse on the Grounds and Extent of Authority and Liberty, with Respect to Civil Government*, are examined. In Answer to a private Letter from a Gentleman.

---

II. The History of the Council of *Constance*. By *James Lenfant*. Translated from the new Edition, Printed at *Amsterdam* 1727, which the Author has not only Revis'd and Corrected, but considerably Augmented. Illustrated with twenty Curious Copper Plates.

---

III. A Calculation of *Foreign Exchanges*, as Transacted on the *Royal Exchange of London*: Or, Tables, shewing at once, or by a few Additions, any Sum of *English Money* reduc'd into *Foreign Species*, and likewise any Sum of *Foreign Species* reduc'd into *English Money*, by Way of Exchange, at the several Prices, as from Time to Time the Exchange may Rise or Fall. By *Edward Oldenburgh*, Merchant.

---

IV. The whole Art and Mystery of Modern Gaming, fully expos'd and detest'd. Containing an historical Account of all the secret Abuses practis'd in the Games of Chance; under the following Heads.

I. Tables calculated betwixt the Caster and Setter, throughout the whole Course or Changes of the Dice, which proves Hazard an unequal Game.

II. The Expences of Hazard fairly stated.

III. The Nature, Use and Im-

portance of unfair Dice and Boxes; with the manner of several Operations, fully and plainly expos'd, *viz.* loaded and scooped Dice, flat and bar Dice of several Sorts, chained or linked Dice; the Art and Manner of working with a Grate-box; Eclipsing, Sighting, Wax-

Waxing, and Topping, &c.

IV. The same done with Reference to Games at Cards, such as Pharo, Basset, Picquet, Whisk, &c.

V. The Description of a Pharo Bank, with the Expences and Attendance.

VI. To which is added, a remarkable Story that happened at Billards.

Calculated for the Meridian of those two famous Universities for Gaming *Bath* and *Tunbridge Wells*. Price 3s.

V. The Hero; from the *Spanish* of *Baltasar Gracian*. With Remarks Moral, Political, and Historical, of the learned Father *J. de Caurbeville*. By a Gentleman of *Oxford*. It must be observ'd,

—That I do not here confine the Name and Character of Heroes, only to Warriors and great Conquerors. I extend the Appellation to all Persons who are eminent in an high Degree; whether they belong to the Cabinet, or the War; whether they are conversant in human or divine Literature. Hero, Chap. 3. Page 23. Price 5s.

## OCTAVO.

THE Mystery of Godliness, consider'd in LXI Sermons. Wherein the Deity of Christ is prov'd upon no other Evidence than the Word of God, with no other View than for the Salvation of Men. By *Thomas Bradbury*. With his Effigies curiously engraven by *Mr. Vertue*.

II. A Discourse concerning the Resurrection of Jesus Christ. In three Parts. Wherein,

I. The Consequences of the Doctrine are stated Hypothetically. The Nature of Human Souls, and of Brutes: *The Anima Mundi*, and the Hypothesis of the TO

II. The Nature and Obligation of Moral Evidence are explain'd at large. ΠΑΝ, as also, concerning Divine Providence, the Origin of Evil, and the Universe in General.

III. The Proofs of the Fact of our Saviour's Resurrection are propos'd, examin'd, and fairly demonstrated to be conclusive. Together with an Appendix concerning the impossible Production of Thought from Matter and Motion: *Ἡ γέθη ὁ Κύριος ὄντως, Luke xxiv. 34.* By *Humphry Ditton*, late Master of the New Mathematical School in *Christ's-Hospital*. The third Edition. Price 5s.

III. The Tryal and Sufferings of *Mr. Isaac Martin*, who was put into the *Inquisition* in *Spain*, for the Sake of the *Protestant* Religion. Written by himself, and dedicated to his most sacred Majesty King *George I.* by whose gracious Interposition he was releas'd. The second Edition. Price 2s. To which is prefix'd, a Copy of a Certificate sign'd by the then Archbishops, and thirteen Bishops relating to his Sufferings.

|                         |                           |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| <i>W. Cant.</i>         | <i>Tho. Ciceſtrenſis.</i> |
| <i>W. Ebor.</i>         | <i>Fr. Roſſen.</i>        |
| <i>Job. London.</i>     | <i>J. Aſaph.</i>          |
| <i>Jonat. Wincheſt.</i> | <i>Edm. Lincoln.</i>      |
| <i>W. Ely.</i>          | <i>Hu. Briſtol.</i>       |
| <i>Jo. Wigorn.</i>      | <i>Benj. Bangor.</i>      |
| <i>C. Norwich.</i>      | <i>Job. Peterbor.</i>     |
| <i>W. Sarum.</i>        |                           |

IV. A Practical Diſcourſe of God's Sovereignty, with other material Points derived thence, *viz.* of the Righteouſneſs of God; of Eleſtions; of Redemption; of Effectual Calling; of Preſervance. By *Eliſha Coles.* The eighth Edition. *Ephesians* i. 11. *Who worketh all things after the Counſel of his own Will.* *Genesis* xviii. 25. *Shall not the Judge of the Earth do right?* Price 2s. 6d.

V. A Preface to an Edition of the *Westminster* Confession, &c: Lately publiſh'd at *Edinburgh.*

Being a full and particular Account of all the Ends and Uſes of Creeds and Confessions of Faith: A Defence of their Juſtice, Reaſonableneſs and Neceſſity, as a publick Standard of Orthodoxy: And an Examination of the Principal Objections brought by different Authors againſt them; eſpecially ſuch as are to be found in the Works of *Episcopius* and *Le Clerc*; in the Rights of the Chriſtian Church, and in the Occaſional Papers. The ſecond Edition. By *William Dunlop*, late Regius Profeſſor of Divinity, and Eccleſiaſtical Hiſtory, in the Univerſity of *Edinburgh.* Price 2. s.

VI. *Publii Ovidii Naſonis Metamorphoſeon Libri XV.* with the Arguments of each Fable and the Notes of *John Minellius* tranſlated into *Engliſh.* To which is added a Numerical Key, ſhewing by Figures anſwering to each Line, the proper Order each Word is to be taken in, in conſtruing. By which Aſſiſtance young Scholars will be enabled of themſelves, with Eaſe and Pleaſure to conſtrue this Author. For the Uſe of Schools. By *N. Bailey.* Price 6. s.

VII. The Diſeaſes of Women with Child, and in Child-Bed: As alſo, the beſt Means of helping them in Natural and Unnatural Labours. With fit Remedies for the ſeveral Indiſpoſitions of New-Born Babes. To which is prefix'd, An Exact Diſcription of the Parts of Generation in Women. A Work much more perfect than any now Extant, and very neceſſary for all, eſpecially Midwives and Men practiſing that Art. The ſixth Edition Corrected, and augmented with ſeveral new Figures, and with the Diſcription of an excellent Inſtrument to bring a Child that comes right; all correctly Engraven in Copper. Written in French, by *Francis Mauriceau*, and Tranſlated, by *Hugh Chamberlen*, M. D. Price 5s.

VIII. The

VIII. The *Banner Display'd*: Or, An Abridgment of *Guillim*; being a complete System of Heraldry, in all its Parts.

The whole of this Book is put into Mr. *Guillim's* Method, with very large Additions of Arms not in *Guillim*. Historical and Genealogical Accounts of their Families, their Quarterings, Supporters, Crests and Mottos. Original Grants of Arms, Preambles to Patents, Inscriptions on their Tombs, antient Tenures of Lands; the Antiquities of several Cities and Companies; with a Description of their Halls, and many other valuable Curiosities. To which is added three Tables.

I. An Alphabetical Explanation of all heraldical Terms.

II. An Alphabetical *Table* of Charges, proper and common.

III. An Alphabetical *Table* of the Names and Families, Places and Societies, whose Arms are made Examples of bearing in both Volumes, with proper References.

The whole being very useful not only to the Nobility and Gentry, but also to all Herald Painters, Embroiderers, Carvers, Undertakers of Funerals, &c. In two Vols. with Cuts. Price 12. s.

IX. The Life of *Oliver Cromwell*, Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*. With his Effigies curiously engraved from an Original by Mr. *Vertue*. Impartially collected from the best Historians, and several Original Manuscripts. The second Edition with Additions. Price 5 s.

X. A new *Spanish* Grammar, more perfect than any hitherto published. All the Errors of the former being corrected, and the Rules for Learning much improv'd. To which is added, a Vocabulary of the most necessary Words: Also a Collection of Phrases and Dialogues adapted to familiar Discourse. By Capt, *John Stephens*. Price 4 s.

XI. A Treatise of the Venereal Disease, and its Cure in all its Stages and Circumstances. By *Herman Boerhaave*, Professor of Physick in the University of *Leyden*. Translated into *English* by *J. B. M. B.* of *Christ Church* College, *Oxford*.

XII. *Emmenologia*, written in *Latin* by the late Learned Dr. *John Friend*. Translated into *English* by *Thomas Dale*, M. D. Price 4s.

XIII. Nine Commentaries upon Fevers, and two Epistles concerning the Small Pox. Address'd to Dr. *Mead*. Written in *Latin* by the late Learned Dr. *John Friend*. Translated into *English* by *Thomas Dale*, M. D. Price 4s.

## T W E L V E S.

SERMONS upon Various Subjects, Preached to young People on *New Years Days*, viz.

I. Good Parents concerned for their Childrens souls.

II. The young Sinner convinc'd; Or, the Evil and Danger of youthful Sins.

III. The happy Change; Or, the Profit of Piety.

*Publish'd out of Compassion to the Rising Generation.* By David Jennings.

IV. *Josua's* Resolution to serve the Lord.

V. Early Piety, peculiarly acceptable.

VI. Religious Friendship; Or, young Persons directed in the Choice of their Companions.

II. An Introduction to the *English* Tongue: Being a Spelling Book. In two Parts. The first, consisting of Tables of Words from one to seven Syllables, disposed in a natural and easy Order, for Children to spell by; being accented to prevent false Pronunciation. The second, being Observations on the Sounds of Letters, Consonants, Vowels, and Diphthongs: Directions for the true dividing of Syllables; the Use of Capital Letters, Stops, Marks, and various other useful Tables, for the Use of those who have attain'd to a riper Judgment. By N. Bailey. Price 3s. 6d.

III. *Publii Ovidii Nasonis Tristium Libri Quinque*, with the Arguments and Notes of *John Minellius* translated into *English*. To which is added, a Prose Version in *Latin*, viz. The very Words of *Ovid*, digested into the proper Order of Construing; by the Assistance of which, young Scholars, of but a very small Acquaintance with the Rules of Grammar, may be enabled of themselves, with Ease and Pleasure, to learn their Lessons without Interruption to the Teacher. For the Use of Schools. By N. Bailey.

IV. Miscellaneous Poems, by several Hands: Particularly

The D — of W — n,

Sir Samuel Garth,

Dean S — — —,

Mr. John Hughes,

Mr. Thomson,

Mrs. C — — — r.

*Publish'd by Mr. Ralph.* Of which the following are the Contents.

An Imitation of *Spencer's* Fairy Queen: A Fragment.

To *Sapho*.

On a Spider.

To a Lady in a Fever.

Supplement to *Milton's Il Penseroso*.

Receipt to make Love.

The Mock Heroes.

Verses occasioned by the General History of Printing.

To *Glio*.

*Timon and Flavia*; or the Fruitless Repentance. A Tale.

The Cause of Inconstancy.

A true and lamentable Ballad; call'd, The Earl's Defeat.

Love

- Love and Knowledge. To *Orinda*.  
 The Dream ; to a Lady.  
 On *Valentine's Day*.  
*Ecclesiasticus* xxxviii. 15 Verses.  
 The Courtier.  
*Epithalamium*.  
 An Essay in Praise of Gold.  
 On Death.  
 Verses, by an Unfortunate Lady.  
 By the Same.  
 To the Lady, Author of the two  
 preceding Poems.  
 To a Lady, upon our being chosen  
 King and Queen upon *Twelfth-*  
*Day*.  
 On Playing with a Lady at Shuttle-  
 cock on *Valentine's-Day*.  
 The Morning Apparition.  
 A Poem, occasioned by the Death  
 of Mr. *John Hughes*.  
 To a Lady in Tears, for the De-  
 cay of her Beauty  
 To Sleep.  
 The Lunatick. A Tale.  
 To Lady *Carteret* ; a Riddle.  
 Another.  
 A Song, sung at the *Opera-House*,  
 by Mrs. ———, on her leaving  
 the *English Stage*, and Return  
 to *Italy*.  
 Imitated by the D—— of W——  
 On the Death of a Youth.  
 On Half a Crown.  
*Abelard to Philintus*.  
 An Ode.  
 Two Satires on Old Age. Sat. 1.  
 Sat. 2.  
 The Dangler.  
 To a Learned Lady.  
 To a Man of Quality ; on his Mar-  
 riage.  
 On Miss *E——*'s landing at *Bristol*.  
 The 7th chap. of *Job* Paraphras'd.  
*Stella and Flavia*.  
 To a Lady at her Glafs.  
*Anacreontique*.  
 To *Henry Poewney, Esq*;  
 To *Flavia*.

- By the Same.  
 By the Same.  
 By the Same.  
 By the Same.  
 The 139th *Psalms* Paraphras'd.  
 Melancholy : An Ode.  
 The Heron : A Tale for the Old  
 Maids.  
 To Sir *James Thornhill*, on his  
 Picture of *John Shephard*.  
 A Song.  
 Another.  
 Another.  
 On Sir *W—— M——*, Knight  
 of the *Bath*, losing his Badge of  
 the Order.  
 Part of the third Chapter of *Job*  
 Paraphras'd.  
 To *Serena* ; on presenting her the  
*Conscious Lovers*.  
 Verses made at Crambo.  
 The Comparison.  
 An Ode ; occasioned by Lord *Bol-*  
*ingbroke's* presenting a Butt of  
 Wine to Mr. *Barnes* on his De-  
 dicating a New Edition of *Ana-*  
*creon* to his Lordship.  
 Written Extempore, on a Lady,  
 who (by some Mishap) fell in a  
 Vault.  
 Prudery.  
*Mater Sæva Cupidinum*. HOR:  
 The Milk-Maid.  
 Verses writ by a Gentleman in his  
 Sister's Table-Book.  
 To a Lady who ask'd what is Love?  
 To Lady *Harvey* ; on a Conversa-  
 tion concerning Names, by *Mi-*  
*randa*.  
 On Miss *S. R——*'s Birth-Day.  
 To *Cloe*, covering her Neck with  
 an *Indian Handkerchief*.  
 The Rover fix'd.  
 To *Jacyntha*, Lamenting at *Cloe's*  
 Small-Pox.  
 A Familiar Epistle to the Right  
 Reverend Dr. *Hoadly*, Lord  
 Bishop of *Bangor*.

- Cloe* to Mr. *Tickell*, occasion'd by his *Avignon* Letter.  
 On *Martilla* weeping.  
 On a Masqu'd Mistrefs. From *Buchanan*.  
*Claudian's* Old Man of *Verona*.  
 On the Death of a Lap-Dog.  
 To Mrs. *A. B.*  
*Cupid* in Love.  
*Hor. Lib.* 4. Ode 12.  
 Blew-Ey'd *Nancy*; or, the *Disappointed Lovers*.  
 To *Amoret* at Church.  
 To *Thyrfis*.  
 To the Same.  
 Answer.  
 Written by a Lady at *Bath*, in her last Sicknefs, to her Husband.  
 To a Lady on her Singing.  
*Hermilia*.  
 The *Disappointed Lady*.  
 On *Blenheim-Houfe*.  
 Epitaph.  
 A Song.  
 Another.  
 An Ode from *Sapho*, *Engliſh'd*.  
 From *Catullus*.  
 On Jealoufy.  
 The Beginning of *Lucan*, *Lib.* 8. *Engliſh'd*.  
 Part of *Lucan*, *Lib.* 9. *Engliſh'd*.  
*Horace*, Book 2. Ode 5. *Engliſh'd*.  
 On a Gentleman, who ran Mad with Love of a Phyſician's Daughter.  
 Epitaph.
- Ode to the *Thames*, for the *New-Year's-Day*, 1720.  
 To a Young Friend.  
 To — on his intended Marriage, after an Increate of his Fortune.  
 Pride and Diſcontent ſilenc'd.  
 On Language.  
 A Thought at Waking.  
 Life made Agreeable.  
 To *Amanda*, going to *Bath*.  
 Epitaph.  
 Nature.  
 Written on one of the Ivory-Leaves of a Lady's Pocket-Book.  
 On *Hellen's* Picture, painted by a Lady.  
 The Story of *Ariadne*, apply'd.  
*Horace*, Book 3. Ode 29. Imitated.  
 The Fable of the Fox and Grapes.  
 Life, from a *French* Epigram.  
 On Friendſhip.  
 The Victory, to *Cynthia*.  
 A Morning-Hymn.  
 To an Infant, by a Lady.  
 A Song.  
 Another, occasion'd by the Sight of a Corps in the *Thames*.  
 The Ruins of Time.  
 On her Majesty's Statue in *St. Paul's Church-Yard*.  
 A Paraphraſe on the latter Part of the 6th Chap. of *St. Matthew*.  
 The incomparable Soporifick Doctor.  
 The Happy Man.  
 Hymn on Solitude.

